

PUBLIC SECTOR-GOVT. POLICE
1983

- AUG.— DEC.

Academics on position of 'inner powers'

2011/274 251 RDM 2/8/83

Cabinet role eroded by security council'

By PATRICK LAURENCE
Political Editor

THE State Security Council (SSC) functions as an inner Cabinet which enhances the authority of the Prime Minister, but diminishes that of the full Cabinet, two political scientists from Rand Afrikaans University contend

Writing in the latest issue of the Journal of Political Science, Professor Deon Geldenhuys and Dr Hennie Kotze say another consequence of the SSC's central position is "further erosion" of Parliament's "already marginal role in the shaping of Government decisions"

Although the Prime Minister almost certainly informs the Cabinet of SSC decisions, it is at his discretion and on an ex post facto basis, meaning that the Cabinet is told of decisions rather than allowed to participate in them, the authors say

The SSC is one of four Cabinet committees, but it is easily the most important and powerful, they say Prof Geldenhuys and Dr Kotze list several

traits of the SSC which make it pivotal to decision-making

It is the only committee for which there is special provision in law and it is the only one to fall directly under the chairmanship of the Prime Minister

Cabinet Ministers may freely attend meetings of the three lesser Cabinet committees but, unless they are among the statutorily defined members of the SSC, they may only attend its meetings if they are co-opted as regular members or invited

The SSC is a key component in what the Minister of Defence, General Magnus Malan, has defined as the "national security management system"

The authors comment "The concept 'security', as Pretoria defines it, is an all-embracing one, with the result that the SSC's authority extends well into the realms of domestic and foreign policy"

The expanded role and power of the SSC is very much a part of Mr P W Botha's premiership, the authors add

Under his predecessor, Mr John Vorster, the SSC which was formally established in 1972, met sporadically and then only to consider security matters in the

narrow sense of the word

Today, however, it meets regularly to assess security in the wider sense as defined by Gen Malan's dual notions of "total onslaught" and "total national strategy" to protect South Africa's 'political, economic social-psychological and security bases'

Commenting on the implications of a statement on the total onslaught by Gen Malan in November 1980, the authors say "One (has) then to conclude that 'cultural action' also falls within the 'national security field' "

They go on to raise a series of questions about how the SSC will fit into the pending constitutional dispensation

"Will the new executive president chair the SCC?"

"Will there be any coloured and Indian Ministers serving on the SSC? If not, will all SSC decisions then as a rule be submitted to the full Cabinet (which will include coloured and Indian Ministers)?"

"If so will these coloured and Indian Ministers be free to divulge some of this information to their party caucuses?"

(251) Matatiele *Morau*
2/8/83
Roadblock upsets

town's traders

Pietermaritzburg Bureau

A POLICE roadblock on the South African side of the Transkei/Matatiele border has drawn sharp criticism from businessmen in the East Griqualand town Sotho citizens, without travel documents trying to enter South Africa, were said to have been turned back at the roadblock yesterday.

Transkeians were warned that their documents had to be in order from today

The president of the local Chamber of Commerce, Mr L Brink, said last night the town's traders, who depended on customers from across the border, faced serious financial losses.

Up to 80 percent of Matatiele's labour force commuted from Transkei or Lesotho

Mr Brink said pedestrians probably would find another way to cross the border.

South African citizens apparently were not being hindered

A police spokesman in Pretoria confirmed that people entering South Africa at Matatiele had been warned to get their travel documents in order

Police roadblock near town angers Matatiele firms

Pietermaritzburg Bureau

BUSINESSMEN in Matatiele are angry over a police roadblock set up just outside the East Griqualand town where hundreds of Lesotho citizens without travel documents continue to be turned back. The town draws much of its business from Transkeians and Basotho who commute daily across the border, and according to one businessman interviewed yesterday the effect on the town has been 'catastrophic'.

The man, who asked not to be named, said a large contingent of police — many of them in camouflage uniforms — arrived in Matatiele unexpectedly about 10 days ago.

'Suddenly on Monday a roadblock was set up on the Maluti road just outside the town and we heard that Lesotho citizens who were not carrying travel documents or passports were being turned back. No one really knows what is going on. It's a mystery to us.'

'The roadblock will kill the town in two weeks if the situation carries on as it is.'

He said a busload of Basotho had been turned back at the roadblock on Monday because their travel documents were not in order.

Transkeians too

Virtually all blacks working in Matatiele came from Maluti township in Transkei — about 12 kilometres outside the town. Transkeians have also been told to carry identity documents or passports when commuting to and from Matatiele.

Well-known Matatiele businessman Mr Vic Sorour told the Mercury yesterday there had been a marked drop in the number of blacks in the town since Monday.

'The town has been exceptionally quiet and business has definitely dropped. The situation could affect us badly soon.'

The president of the Matatiele Chamber of Commerce, Mr L Brink, said it was the first time he was aware that police had insisted on Transkeians having to carry identity documents to enter the town.

'People say business is very bad here at the moment. I am naturally very concerned at what is happening.'

Mr Brink said the Department of Foreign Affairs in Pretoria had indicated that it would be meeting the Chamber of Commerce and Town Council to discuss the matter.

Meanwhile, South African Police have confirmed that 'restrictive measures' are being applied at South Africa's borders with Lesotho but have declined to give details.

Death shots were new pistol's first

By TONI REYNEKE

THE first shots Detective Warrant-Officer Stephanus Petrus Swanepoel fired from his brand new service pistol were the ones which killed Mr Jacobus Duvenhage.

This was evidence before the Rand Supreme Court yesterday in the case arising from the death of Randburg engineer, Mr Duvenhage, on March 4.

W/O Swanepoel said yesterday he felt remorse for "having unfortunately shot the wrong man".

He pleaded not guilty to a charge of murder.

W/O Swanepoel, 35, of Johannes Street, Triomf, said he was convinced he had shot at a wanted and dangerous criminal when he fired at Mr Duvenhage.

Mr Duvenhage was fatally wounded after being mistaken for Hermanus Nieuwoudt while driving to Johannesburg on D F Malan Drive on March 4. He died in hospital later the same day.

Mr Justice D le Roux heard that the facial features of Mr Duvenhage and the wanted man were "almost identical". Both had moustaches and both were driving white Cortinas with exactly the same registration numbers — FHZ 911T.

Nieuwoudt's car was stolen, and had false registration plates and a forged licence disc.

W/O Swanepoel, stationed at John Vorster Square's Vehicle Squad, said he met Nieuwoudt some years ago while stationed at Hillbrow Police Station. At that time Nieuwoudt was a traffic officer.

He heard that Nieuwoudt was a wanted man and an "extremely dangerous criminal" some days before the shooting. W/O Swanepoel said he had seen a bulletproof vest found in Nieuwoudt's house and had heard his vow to "take" at least two policemen with him if he was ever arrested.

W/O Swanepoel said Nieuwoudt's former gang members had described their leader's violence and their fear of him after their arrest on February 26.

His unit received information of Nieuwoudt's whereabouts on the day of the shooting and were ordered to arrest him, W/O Swanepoel told the court.

When Nieuwoudt was not found at the given address in Windsor Park, Lieutenant D Volgraaf ordered three patrol cars to search the

vicinity. W/O Swanepoel said he, W/O M Appelgryn and Constable De Waal were ordered to patrol an area from west to east towards Johannesburg on D F Malan Drive.

They were told Nieuwoudt was driving a white Cortina with the registration number FHZ 911T.

"I was the driver of our patrol car. I noticed the white Cortina near Northcliff Corner. I radioed to Lieut Volgraaf and he ordered us to follow and arrest him," he said.

He pulled up alongside the white Cortina to see who the driver was. "When I looked at him, I saw it was Nieuwoudt."

"I shouted and gestured to him to stop, but he ignored me," W/O Swanepoel said.

"W/O Appelgryn also said 'It's him, it's him'. I was sure Nieuwoudt was trying to escape when he did not decrease speed. I fired my pistol once at the car to make him listen," he said.

W/O Swanepoel said he did not aim at Mr Duvenhage but fired at the bodywork of the car.

He said he could not fire into the air or into the ground as the bullet might have ricocheted. He was afraid of shooting at a tyre, believing this could cause an accident.

He told the court he did not hoot, but gesticulated to make it "more obvious" to the driver that he must stop. "When Nieuwoudt did not react, I fired again. I could see no other way of making him stop," he said.

Mr Duvenhage was identified as Nieuwoudt by one of Nieuwoudt's gang members at the scene of the shooting.

His correct identity was later established through credit cards and a Defence Force identity document found in his car after the shooting.

W/O Swanepoel said he was convinced he had shot Nieuwoudt until Lieut Volgraaf persuaded him Nieuwoudt had a heavier build than Mr Duvenhage and the identification document was found.

W/O Swanepoel told the court it was the first time he had fired a round with his new service pistol, a 9mm Beretta, which he received two months prior to the shooting. He said he had not even practised with it.

W/O Swanepoel said he and his colleagues did not discuss a plan of action to arrest Nieuwoudt.

The hearing continues today.

Policemen jailed for six years

CALC Times 4/8/83 (21)

Supreme Court Reporter
TWO policemen who robbed a Paarl bank of R6 500 on June 15 were each sentenced to six years' imprisonment by the Judge President, Mr Justice Munnik, in the Supreme Court yesterday.

Andre Avellina Christopher Da Rocha, 25, and Coenraad Jacobus Kearney, 21, pleaded guilty on Tuesday morning to a charge of robbery with aggravating circumstances.

'Wolves'

Mr Justice Munnik said both men were wolves in sheeps' clothing and had discredited the police in the public mind.

"The public and in particular smaller banks and building societies who perform a vital service to the public, have to be protected from armed robbers. The robbery was badly planned and one would have expected a more sophisticated approach from men who have had experience on the other side of the fence.

"The men did not need any money urgent-

ly and no one knows why they committed the crime apart from sensing an opportunity to make some easy money quickly," Mr Justice Munnik said.

Earlier, evidence was that Da Rocha and Kearney drove past a few banks on the morning of the robbery and chose the Paarl branch of Volkskas as the most likely target. The bank was small and they saw only one customer at the counter.

Kearney pulled a stocking over his head and Da Rocha followed him wearing a red crash helmet. Kearney pointed a gun at a teller, Mr Christoffel Coetzee, and ordered him to fill a plastic bag with money.

Both robbers left the bank followed by Mr Coetzee who chased them in another car. They were arrested by policemen who had a description of their getaway car.

Mr Justice Munnik sat with Mr G Titterton and Mr W S O'Brien as assessors. Mr L J van Wyk appeared for the State and Mr E Delahunt, instructed by E Moosa and Associates, for Da Rocha and Kearney.

It is valued at about £30 000 (R50 400 - Sapa-AP)

abroad at great expense Sapa

vided country' - Sapa

Jail for two policemen who robbed Cape bank

CAPE TOWN - Two policemen who robbed a Paarl bank of R6 500 on June 15 were sentenced to six years imprisonment each by Mr Justice Munnik in the Supreme Court yesterday

Both Andre Avellina Christopher da Rocha, 25, and Coenraad Jacobus Kearney, 21, had pleaded guilty to a charge of robbery with aggravating circumstances

The judge said both men were wolves in sheep's clothing and had discredited the police in the public mind

"The public, and in particular smaller banks and building societies who per-

form a vital service to the public, have to be protected from armed robbers. The robbery was badly planned and one would have expected a more sophisticated approach from men who have had experience on the other side of the fence

"The men did not need any money urgently and there was no reason to commit the crime apart from sensing an opportunity to make some easy money quickly," Mr Justice Munnik said

Earlier evidence in the case was that Da Rocha and Kearney drove past a few banks on the morning of the robbery and chose

the Paarl branch of Volkskas in Paarl as the most likely target. The bank was small and they saw only one customer at the counter

Kearney pulled a stocking over his head and Da Rocha followed him wearing a red crash helmet. Kearney pointed a gun at a teller, Mr Christoffel Coetzee, and ordered him to fill a plastic bag with money

The robbers left the bank followed by Mr Coetzee who chased them in another car. They were arrested by policemen who had a description of their get-away car - Sapa

Plastic bullets more accurate - study

Post Reporter

PLASTIC bullets seem to be more accurate and hit vulnerable areas of the body less often than rubber bullets, according to the latest issue of the South African Medical Journal

After a recent study conducted in Belfast, Northern Ireland, it was found fewer patients had serious chest or facial injuries when plastic bullets were used

Only one had lost the sight of his eye through plastic bullets, compared with nine patients having been blinded by rubber bullets

However, skull fractures were more common with plastic bullets and led to three deaths out of eight cases

The study found more men than women had to be admitted to hospital when plastic bullets were used

According to the article, plastic bullets were introduced with the intention of achieving greater accuracy than was the case with rubber bullets

Between 1975 and 1980 in Northern Ireland about 55 000 rubber bullets had been used for riot control. A 1975 analysis of injuries had shown two people had been killed and many had been struck in the head, face and chest because of the inaccuracy of these missiles

FORECAST
Pleasant
the period
CON
cloudy
overnight
tomorrow
WIN
north v
south v
EXP
Maximum
Minimum
TOT
Sea T
Temper
Pressure
Humid
Wind
New M
First C
Full M
Last C
Sets
Rises
High
Today
Tomorrow
Low
Today
Tomorrow
Long
New
Paris
Rom
Syar
Tol
Am
Ath
Berl
Bru
Bue
Chi
Cor
Dut
Fra
Ge
Hel
Ho
Jer
Lis
Lo
Mc
Mi
Mo
Ne
Ru
Sa
St
Te

Baakens Valley inspected

Municipal Reporter

AN informal inspection of the Baakens Valley was undertaken yesterday by the chairman of the Port Elizabeth City Council's Community Services Committee, Mr Ben Olivier, a Ward 7 councillor, Mr Ed Millard, and the Director of Parks and Recreation, Mr Peter Gibbs

According to Mr Olivier, the party visited the valley in a four-wheel drive vehicle and took several photographs

The aim of the visit was to gather information on the valley with a view to formulating projects to be included in the council's capital programme

Mr Olivier said he would like to generate public interest in the valley and open up the area for recreation

US technicians, missiles arrive in war-torn Chad

WASHINGTON - Military technicians and US-supplied anti-aircraft missiles have arrived in Chad to assist in the battle against Libyan-backed rebels

Pentagon sources also report that two US airborne surveillance planes have arrived in Egypt, apparently to observe Libyan warplane activity

In N'djamena, Chadian officials said Libyan fighter-bombers pounded the northern town of Faya-Largeau for the fifth consecutive day yesterday

The official Libyan news agency, Jana, reported last night for the second day running that President Hissene Habre of Chad had been killed during fighting for control of Faya-Largeau. A similar report was dismissed yesterday in Chad as "an absolute lie"

In Kinshasa, informed sources said Zaire was about to reinforce its 2 000-strong contingent supporting Chadian forces in the capital with a further 1 000 men

At the United Nations the Security Council has heard contradictory claims about the civil war. The representative of Chad, Mr Ramadan Barma, yesterday accused Libya of conducting a "systematic, massive bombardment" of Faya-Largeau

Libya's Mr Awad Burwin denied the allegations. US warships, including the aircraft carrier Eisenhower, have been sent to the central Mediterranean in the wake of the Chad crisis - Sapa-Reuter-AP

Many in Willowden

Coloured people have lived in Willowden for more than 25 years and it was declared a township at the rate of about 60 a month, according to Housing Department officials. Assistance available for occupancy at the rate of about 60 a month, according to Housing Department officials. Coloured people have lived in Willowden for more than 25 years and it was declared a township at the rate of about 60 a month, according to Housing Department officials.

MEMBER of families in the latest of the Group, fear that they will not be able to afford rent homes in the Extension 21 of their income. Mr Post invest-

'Wrong man' shot in chase

Case Times 4/8/83 (251)

JOHANNESBURG — A policeman accused of murder said in the Rand Supreme Court yesterday he had "unfortunately shot the wrong man"

Warrant Officer Stephanus Petrus Swanepoel, 35, has pleaded not guilty to the murder of Mr Jacobus Duvenhage on March 4 this year

He was asked by the prosecutor, Mr T P McNally, SC, if he believed he had not done "anything wrong"

Warrant Officer Swanepoel said he had mistaken Mr Duvenhage, a Randburg engineer, for Mr Manie Nieuwoudt, described by police as a highly dangerous criminal wanted on charges of attempted murder and theft.

The court heard that on the day of the shoot-

ing, Mr Duvenhage was driving a car of the same colour, make and registration number which Mr Nieuwoudt was reportedly driving. It was thought Mr Nieuwoudt was driving a stolen car

"I knew Nieuwoudt. I got to know him when I was a uniformed policeman in Hillbrow police station," Warrant Officer Swanepoel told the court

"I also knew that Nieuwoudt had tried to run down two uniformed policemen who went out to arrest him"

He said they had spotted the car at a robot

"I followed the car and pulled up alongside to get a look at the driver. I saw that it was Nieuwoudt. Warrant Of-

C.P. 4/8/83 (251)
From page 1

ficer M Appelgryn agreed with me

"I put my right hand out of the window and signalled at Nieuwoudt to stop the car. I shouted to him that we were police

"I fired one shot in the direction of the car. We were in a high-density area and I did not shoot at the tyres or in the air for fear of causing an accident or hitting somebody

"Nieuwoudt had been given enough time to stop but he had not done so. I realized the only way to stop him was to shoot again. Nieuwoudt's car stopped and I pulled up in front of him

"Later, I found out that I had shot the wrong man when Lieutenant Volgraaf produced documents from Mr Duvenhage's car"

The hearing continues — Sapa

Emgqueni for the first time I found the programme, though specifically geared for younger viewers lively and highly entertaining

Regarded as the fastest talker on television, Mdlalose seems to have the knack of picking the right outfit for the programmes he hosts. Last night we saw him dressed as an Induna — rather unusual attire for this kind of programme

Isadidi was exceptionally amusing with Khulu and his friend this time

sation with Rob White the instructor at the Simon's Town sailing academy about rigors of sailing was enthralling. In all it was an evening of good entertainment
JOE GUWA

WORLD WIDE RESERVATIONS
embassy travel
21 WALE ST
22 4333

leged total onslaught which — to the extent that it exists — is primarily of its own making"

st plan and poles apart'

Correspondent

stitutional plan would set if it did not wreck its. Cohn Eglu said last night. Federal Party MP for Sea a report-back meeting in his

o believed the Nationalist ne right direction" had not Bill

the process of reform which n Africa — often in spite of policy — with the constitu- forward by the National Par-

all show that the Nationalist f reform are not one and the ary, they are poles apart"

South Africa in the direc- autocracy, entrench Nation- vision and increase the risk

list plan is wrong for re- peace and it is wrong for in said

in its history South Africa a step in the wrong direc- government to proceed with a

damage is done to South his Nationalist colleagues back to the constitutional glin stated

SALE MEAT TO THE PUBLIC

Topside, Silverside and Tenderised Steak per kg R3,29

1st Grade Hindquarter per kg R2,39

Prime Hindquarter per kg R2,49

1st Grade or Prime Buttock per kg R2,49

1st Grade Forequarter per kg R2,25

Half/whole 1st Grade Sheep per kg R2,69

Half/whole 1st Grade Lamb per kg R2,79

EXCL GST

OBSERVATORY MEAT MARKET

PHONE 47 8300, 47 6471
333 LOWER MAIN ROAD, OBSERVATORY

ALL MEAT STRICTLY HALAAL

HENSILWOODS
Established 1894

LATEST ARRIVAL

Miss Elaine

EXCLUSIVE SLEEPWEAR

★ ★ ★ ★ ★

FROM AMERICA

★ ★ ★ ★ ★

Seersucker, satin, fine towelling, poly/cotton
Full length, waltz length
Ladies — you must see this range
AT

HENSILWOODS
MAIN ROAD, CLAREMONT
PHONE 6 0010

'Police were told to use sjamboks'

By SOPHIE TEMA

POLICE were instructed to use teargas sjamboks, batons and dogs if necessary to bring students under control at the Riverlea High School during a class boycott in 1981

The now retired head of the Police Riot Squad, Brigadier Theunis Jakobus "Rooi Rus" Swanepoel, told the Rand Supreme Court yesterday it was an instruction he gave and was the minimum force the police could have used on the students

Brig Swanepoel was giving evidence for the defence in a damages suit involving R12 000 brought against the Minister of Police, Mr Louis le Grange, by four parents following alleged assaults on their children at the school on June 4, 1981

Brig Swanepoel said he had seen pupils, including girls, being sjambokked by police at the school

The parents are Mr Royce Dawson, Mr Ronald Reeve, Mr Leshe Davids, and Mr Paul Dominic Bagley

They claim their children were wrongfully and unlawfully assaulted by SAP members

Mr Le Grange claims police acted reasonably and lawfully in dispersing an illegal gathering at the school

Brig Swanepoel said students had boycotted classes and on May 27, 1981 an incident was reported at the Bosmont Coloured School

and at the University of the Witwatersrand On June 3, another was reported at the Westbury Coloured School and on June 4, at the Riverlea High School

He said on June 4, he placed units at the university, Alexandra township, and at all coloured schools and later received a radio report from Captain Seth Sons that some 1 000 pupils had gathered in the Riverlea High School yard and were throwing stones

Brig Swanepoel said "I immediately arranged for a teargas sneezing-machine

"I gave my men - 60 or 70 of them - instructions that no action be taken until I arrived at the scene

"When I arrived at the school there was general chaos and I gave instructions that teargas be shot or thrown into the midst of the pupils and the sneezing-machine be used

"I also instructed them to enter the school and to use teargas, batons sjamboks and dogs if necessary to drive the pupils into their classrooms

Mr Arthur Chaskalson, SC, for the applicants, put it to Brig Swanepoel that his attitude on that day was "if children are looking for trouble they will get trouble" and then went to Riverlea to confront them

Brig Swanepoel replied "The decision to start a confrontation came from the children and not the police"

The case continues today



Bursting into song on their arrival yesterday Carmeli Fabian, Carmella Asayeg, Linda Az

Knifemen rob elderly couple

By JOHN MILLER

AN ELDERLY Krugersdorp couple were robbed of over R650 at knifepoint by two armed robbers who broke into their house on Wednesday night

Mr P J Ransome, 79, and his 77-year-old wife, Margaret, were watching television at home on their plot outside

Krugersdorp when they heard a window break in their lounge and saw two men jump through it

The robbers, armed with a knife, threatened the couple, hit them and demanded money

Mr Ransome, a retired chicken farmer, and his wife gave the robbers R280 from a

cupboard

The robbers were not satisfied with the amount and demanded more The couple led the robbers to a safe and the men took R375 from it before leaving

Police said last night the couple were not seriously hurt and suffered minor bruises on their faces - UPI

Constitution debate will be fierce

By CHRIS FREIMOND
Political Correspondent

THE REPORT of the Select Committee on the Constitution is expected to be tabled in Parliament early next week as a prelude to what promises to be one of the fiercest political debates in South Africa's recent history

The short session of Parliament, called to deal mainly with the final stages of the new Constitution Bill, begins on Monday

The Bill was referred to the Select Committee on the Constitution after its Second Reading earlier this year The committee considered spoken and written evidence and was empowered to suggest amendments

It was unable, however, to propose changes to the principles established by the Second Reading - including the ex-

clusion of a fourth chamber of Parliament for blacks

It is expected that various stages of several uncompleted Bills will be dealt with first next week while MPs study the Select Committee report. The committee stage of the Constitution Bill will probably begin on August 15

Indications are that the session will last about four weeks - although much will depend on the length of the debate Both the Progressive Federal Party and the Conservative Party are expected to vigorously oppose the Bill at every opportunity

The House may resort to longer sittings - possibly late into the night - to complete its business within a reasonable time

An indication that the session will not go on beyond early September is that the National Party's Free State and Trans-

vaal congresses - scheduled for September 6 and 7 and September 12 and 13 respectively - have not been postponed, according to officials yesterday

Although the Free State congress could conceivably be held during the session because there are only 14 NP MPs in the province, it seems unlikely that the Transvaal NP's 53 MPs would miss either the session or their congress

The considerable organisation that accompanies the Transvaal NP congress also makes it unlikely that it will be postponed at this late stage

Legislation likely to be dealt with next week includes the Second Reading debate on the Laws on Co-operation and Development Amendment Bill which will include amending legislation to give affect to the Government's reaction to the Rikhotso judgment

Young addict ordered to clinic

Mail Reports

A YOUNG drug addict broke into a chemist to steal drugs, was committed to a rehabilitation centre by a Johannesburg regional magistrate, Adrian Palmer 19, Road, Berea Johannesburg was convicted of housebreaking with intent to steal and attempted housebreaking with intent to steal

Autopsy results ⁽²⁵⁷⁾ expected shortly

By ELLIOT TSHINGWALA

Soweto
ter of weeks.

A POST-MORTEM report on the fatal shooting of a Soweto youth by police last week is expected in a few weeks' time, the divisional commissioner of police in Soweto, Brigadier D.J.G. Jacobs, said yesterday.

Brigadier Jacobs said a post-mortem report on Percy Pineng of Soweto, who was shot in the head by police last week, had not yet been issued but is expected in a "mat-

ter of weeks." Mr Pineng (19) was shot by police after he allegedly attempted to escape after being arrested on suspicion of car theft.

He died on the way to hospital.

Brig Jacobs said as soon as the report was ready statements from both parties would be taken and the matter would be referred to the Attorney General for consideration.

The shooting incident, which occurred last Wednesday.

Policeman shot to kill wanted man, Duvenhage trial hears

By TONI REYNEKE
Court Reporter

WARRANT-OFFICER
Stephanus Petrus Swanepoel shot at Mr Jacobus Duvenhage, mistaken for a wanted person, to kill him

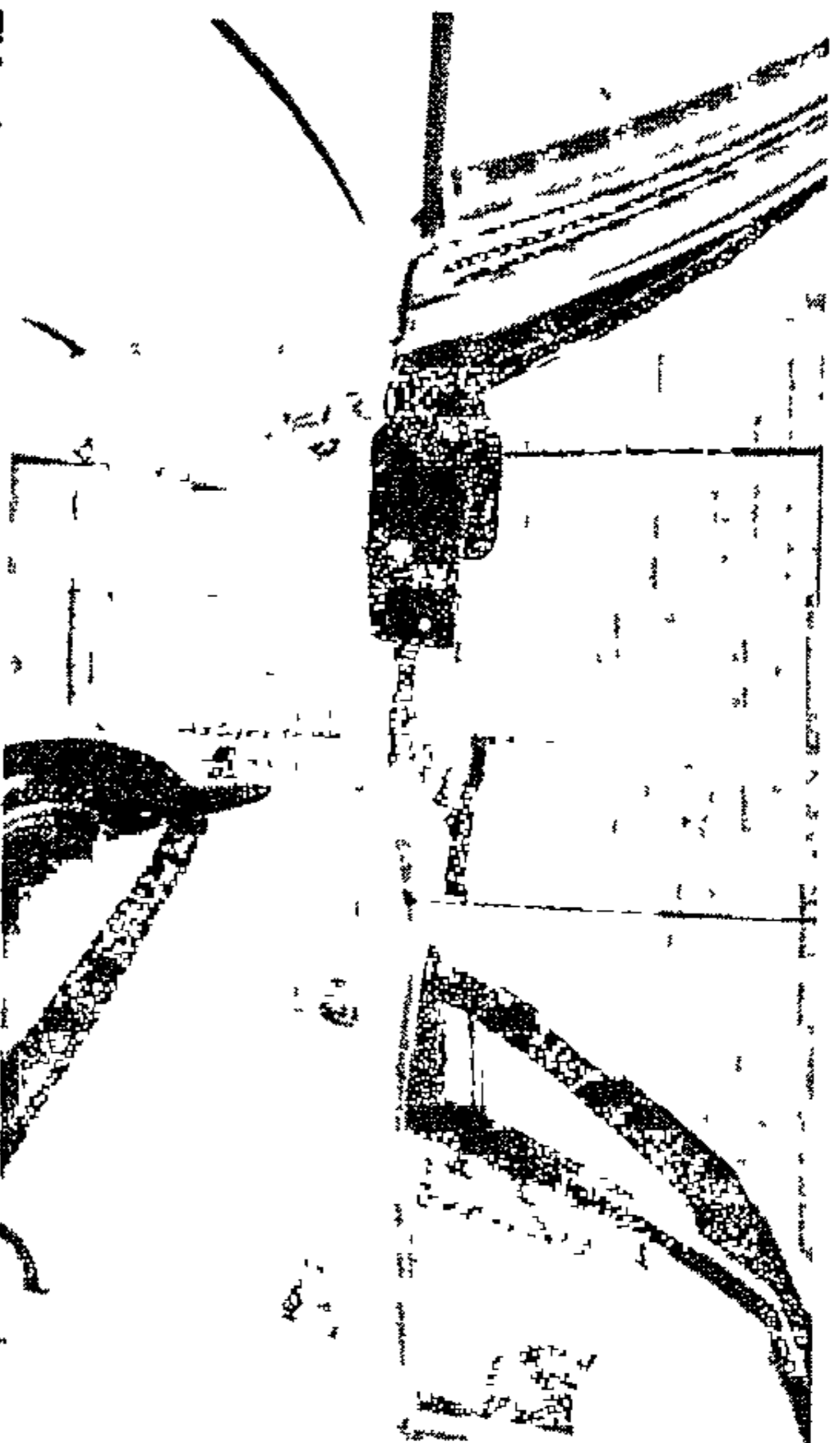
He did not fire either to arrest a man he thought was a criminal, Mame Newoudt, or to prevent him escaping. Neither did he make any gestures to draw Newoudt's attention because of the danger attached to it.

This was said yesterday in legal argument by the State in the Rand Supreme Court trial of Warrant-Officer Swanepoel, who is charged with the murder of Mr Jacobus Duvenhage on March 4 in D F Malan Drive, Johannesburg.

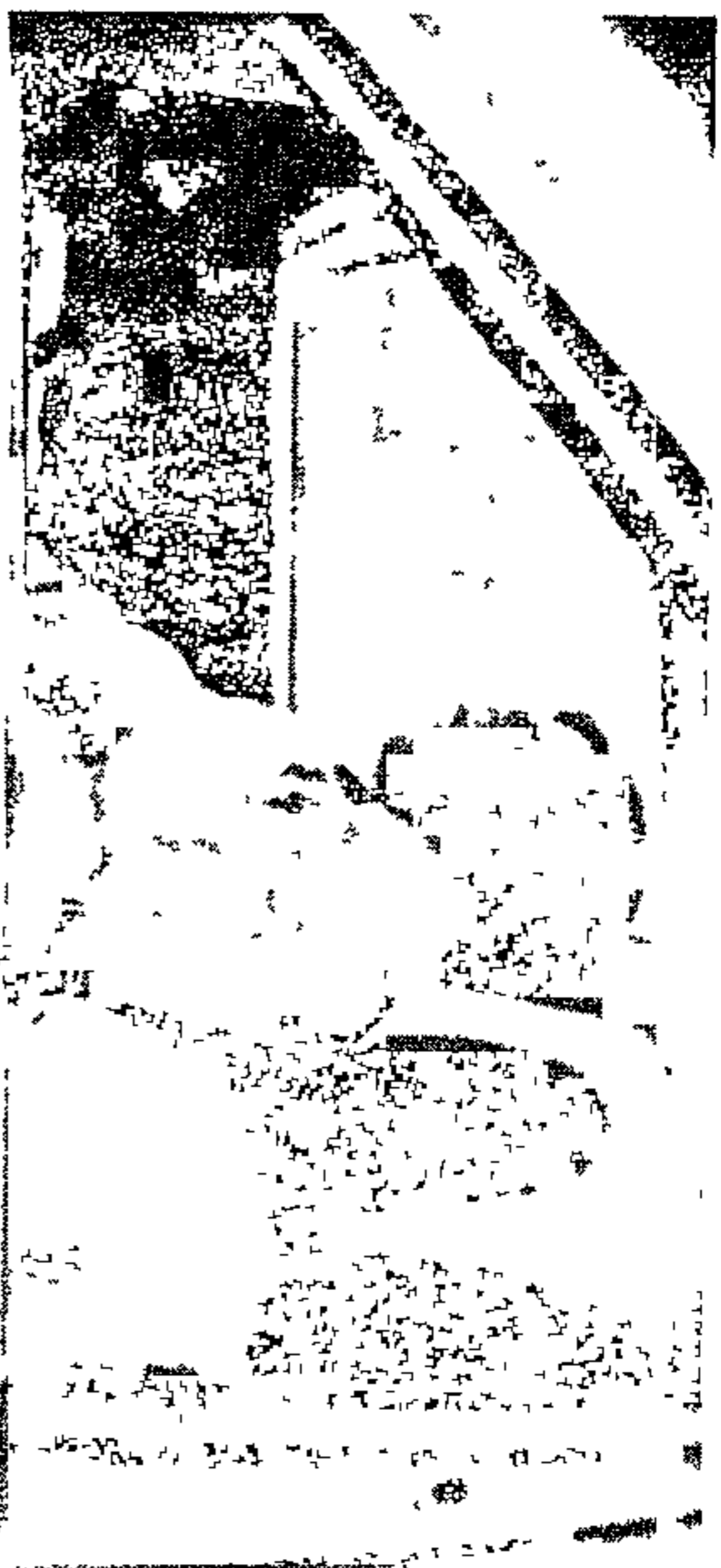
WO Swanepoel, 35, of Johannes Street, Triomf pleaded not guilty.

He said in self-defence he had fired at Mr Duvenhage while under the impression he was firing at a wanted and dangerous criminal.

Mr T P McNally, SC, for the State, argued that WO Swanepoel's allegation that he had gestured and shouted



This picture, reconstructed after the event, depicts the distance between the patrol car and Mr Duvenhage's white Cortina when the shots were fired.



This picture shows the height and level of Warrant-Officer Swanepoel's hand when firing at Mr Duvenhage.

to Newoudt to stop, were improbable. He and his colleagues were afraid of Newoudt's threats against policemen and would not have wanted to attract his attention by gestulating.

He said it was highly improbable that the whole incident occurred without any discussion between WO Swanepoel and his colleagues in the car.

The court should reject WO Swanepoel's explanation that he had fired on the other car to prevent Newoudt from escaping.

WO Swanepoel lied because he cannot explain why he had fired when on all the evidence, there was no reason to shoot," Mr McNally said.

He accused WO Swanepoel of telling a "blatant lie" when saying he tried to shoot at the bottom part of Mr Duvenhage's car in order not to put him at risk.

The flight of the two bullets contradicted his statement, Mr McNally said.

According to ballistic evidence the first bullet, which hit the pillar between the front and back windows, was aimed at the head of a seated person in the car. The second bullet was fired at a horizontal level on the height of Mr Duvenhage's hip.

Three photographs reconstructing the shooting were handed into court as exhibits.

They depicted the distance between the two cars of Mr Duvenhage and WO Swanepoel and the latter's arm when he shot Mr Duvenhage at "almost point-blank range".

Mr Justice D le Roux said the reconstruction of the photograph was clinical and without value. It did not depict the true events of the shooting and were misleading.

Mr McNally argued that according to the disputed photographs and on WO Swanepoel's evidence under cross-examination, he admitted he had "more or less" held his 9mm Beretta in a horizontal position.

"If WO Swanepoel aimed low, he would not have held his arms in a horizontal position," Mr McNally said.

Mr Justice Le Roux "But if the accused had intended killing the deceased, why not shoot at the upper torso? It is a bigger target and the vital organs are situated there."

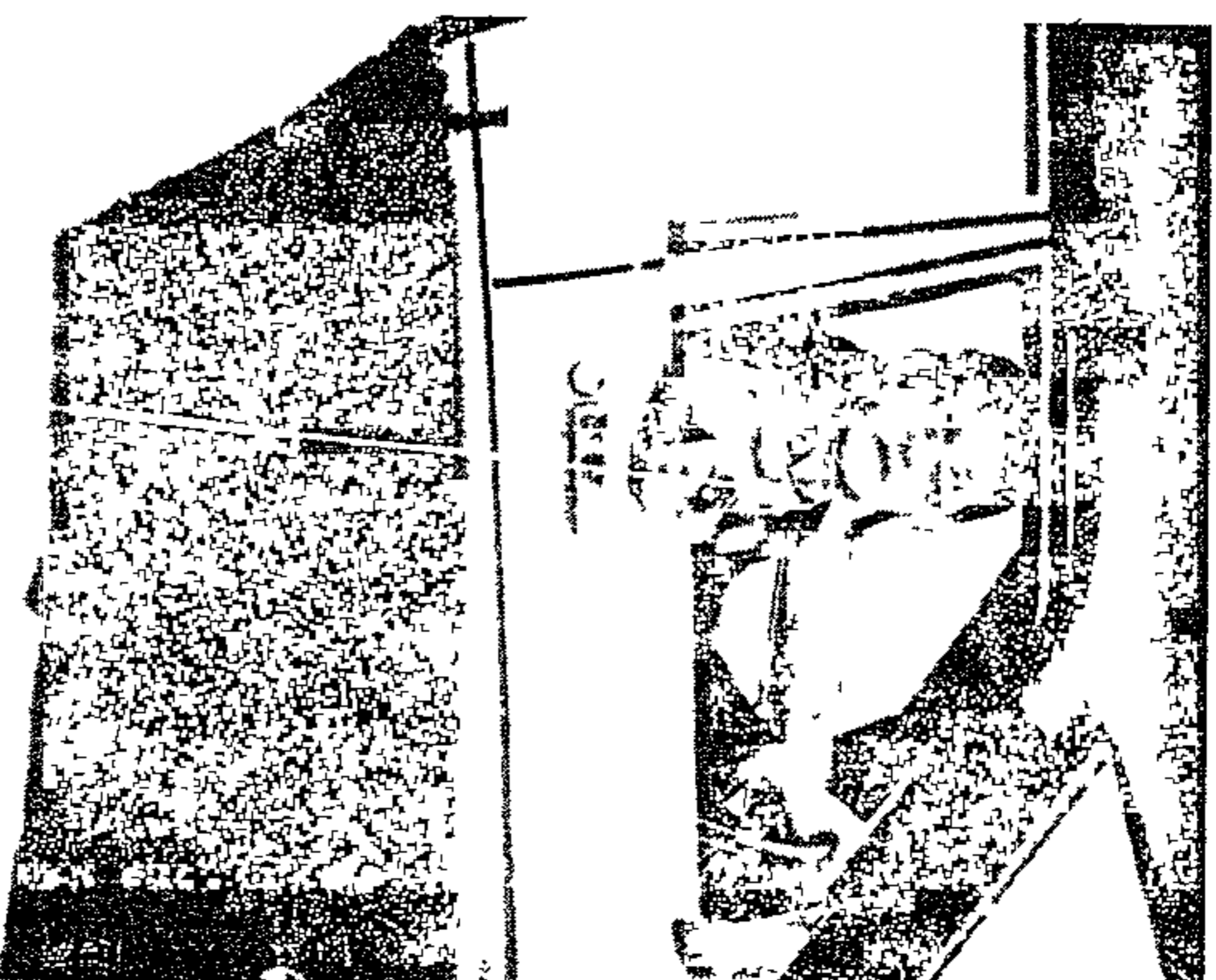
Mr McNally "He did not aim at the lower body. We are saying he aimed at the deceased. It is possible he had aimed higher than the entry of the bullet. WO Swanepoel shot the deceased with intent."

According to medical evidence the bullet entered just above Mr Duvenhage's left hip.

Mr McNally argued WO Swanepoel should and could have foreseen that one of the two bullets he had fired would hit Mr Duvenhage.

Mr McNally submitted that should the court accept WO Swanepoel had shouted at Mr Duvenhage to stop, he should have been granted reasonable time to stop safely.

The hearing continues today.



The level of Warrant-Officer Swanepoel's aim is demonstrated by this reconstruction.

Pictures GREG ENGLISH

WO killed negligently, State says

By Rashid Chopdat

Warrant Officer Stephanus Petrus Swanepoel had unlawfully killed an innocent man and should be convicted of murder, Mr T P McNally (SC), prosecuting, said today in the Rand Supreme Court.

Mr McNally was concluding his legal argument at the trial of Warrant Officer Swanepoel, (35) of Triomf, Johannesburg, who has pleaded not guilty to a charge of murdering Mr Jacobus Duvenhage on March 4.

The Randburg engineer was shot dead after police mistook him for an allegedly dangerous car thief, Manie Nieuwoudt.

Evidence said that Mr Duvenhage and Nieuwoudt looked alike and that on the day of the shooting Mr Duvenhage was driving a car identical to Nieuwoudt's.

Mr McNally told Mr Justice D le Roux that the shooting was an unlawful one and that Warrant Officer Swanepoel should be convicted of murder.

Alternatively he should give a verdict of culpable homicide as the officer was extremely negligent.

Mr McNally said Warrant Officer Swanepoel had not proved he should be granted protection by the law for shooting a man to prevent an escape.

Warrant Officer Swanepoel had not taken reasonable steps to identify the driver of the car.

Although he had received information that Nieuwoudt was driving a car of the same make, colour and registration number as Mr Duvenhage, the information had not been confirmed.

The policeman had a

hasty look at the driver who had a moustache and who was wearing a pair of dark glasses. He could not have seen much of the driver's face.

At that time Nieuwoudt apparently had a new hairstyle, a moustache and was also wearing dark glasses.

Mr McNally said these were not reasonable steps for an identification and even if Nieuwoudt had been the driver the shooting would not have been lawful.

Mr Justice le Roux said it was strange that Mr Duvenhage did not react when the first shot was fired by Warrant Officer Swanepoel.

Mr McNally replied that Mr Duvenhage must have been deeply shocked and that no reaction could be expected from him.

"What could he do in two or three seconds during which two shots were fired?" Mr McNally asked.

He said Warrant Officer Swanepoel had shot to kill in the belief that Nieuwoudt was the driver.

The officer did not fire to arrest or prevent an escape. No signals were made to alert Mr Duvenhage to stop.

Mr McNally said it was unlikely Warrant Officer Swanepoel and the two policemen with him would want to attract Nieuwoudt's attention, because they were afraid of him.

Mr McNally said Warrant Officer Swanepoel's evidence that he had fired at the bottom part of the car so as not to put the driver at risk was a "blatant lie".

The case continues.

251

Star 5/8/83

Kei protests to SA over
Matatiele roadblocks

(25) RDM
5/8/63

UMTATA — Transkei has sent a letter of protest to the South African Government about South African Police roadblocks outside Matatiele, which affected Transkeians living in nearby Maluti and working and shopping in Matatiele.

Roadblocks were reported to have been set up on Monday on the Maluti road, which leads to the Lesotho border, and Transkeians and Lesotho citizens who commute across the border daily, but were not carrying travel documents or

passports, were being turned back.

The Transkei Foreign Affairs Secretary, Mr M Nkungu, confirmed that a letter had been sent to the South African Government through its embassy in Umtata, but said no reply had been received yet.

A former member of the ruling Transkei National Independence Party, Mr Louis Mtshizana, said whites, with the exception of Transkeians, had not been searched at these roadblocks. — Sapa

SAP assaulted schoolchildren, court told

By SOPHIE TEMA

POLICE called to Riverlea High School on June 4, 1981, should have ordered boycotting pupils to disperse, instead of simply going in and assaulting them, Mr Arthur Chaskalson, SC, told the Rand Supreme Court yesterday.

He was delivering argument on behalf of Mr Royce Dawson, Mr Ronald Reeve, Mr Leslie Davids, and Mr Paul Dominic Bagley, who are suing the Minister of Police, Mr Louis le Grange, for R12 000 following alleged police assaults on their children.

The Minister claims police acted reasonably and lawfully in dispersing an illegal gathering.

Mr Chaskalson described the actions of Brigadier Theunis Jakobus "Rooi Rus" Swanepoel, as a sorry state of affairs and said it was regrettable there had been no proper communication between him and Captain Seth Sons, when a routine radio report about the incident had been made to him.

Mr Chaskalson said "Brig Swanepoel interpreted the communication as a report of a serious incident, involving stoning of vehicles and members of the public, and construed it as a general threat to the public."

"Without further inquiry he ordered the riot squad and supporting task forces to proceed immediately to Riverlea High School and there to wait for his arrival."

"Ten minutes after his arrival he ordered the riot squad to disperse the children in the school grounds and drive them into the classrooms using teargas, sjamboks, batons and, if necessary, dogs."

"Teargas was thrown at the children and the school buildings. Policemen dressed in camouflage uniforms, wearing gas masks, and armed with batons and sjamboks climbed over the fence and proceeded to disperse the children."

"Police could quite easily have avoided such a situation from developing by warning the children to disperse rather than assaulting them."

Mr Chaskalson said Brig Swanepoel appeared to have a volatile and uncompromising personality.

"By June 4 the boycott had been going on for a number of days. The police had been keeping a low profile, but on June 3 a warning that firmer action would be taken against troublemakers had been issued by the police."

"On the same day Brig Swanepoel was interviewed by a reporter and, although he described the language as crass, he accepted that it reflected his attitude at the time."

"During the boycott children at Riverlea High School went to school every day and up till June 4 everything had been entirely peaceful."

Pupils who had wanted to work on their own during the boycott had apparently not been subjected to pressure to desist by other pupils, Mr Chaskalson said.

"On June 4, teargas was thrown through a window into a classroom and the children were forced to run out to escape the fumes."

"When they left the sanctuary of the classroom, the children suffered assaults at the hands of the police," he said.

Mr Z F Joubert, for the Minister said the order given by Brig Swanepoel to his men was quite legal. The children had acted illegally by throwing stones and Brig Swanepoel could not have acted in any other way.

"He had no choice and as a policeman of many years' standing he had the experience to know that it would have served no purpose to just tell the pupils to disperse."

"There is evidence that at the time the pupils were hostile towards the police and reacted violently towards them."

"He was also not expected to instruct his men to retreat or run away from the children."

"He knew there was a boycott and it was his duty to maintain law and order in the school."

Brig Swanepoel has said in evidence he had used a megaphone to give orders to his men to disperse the children.

He said "I remember very well that I had used a megaphone because a young man came running into me and bashed my mouth against the megaphone hitting out two of my teeth."

The case continues today.

Report: SA bus drivers lack skills

By WIM VANVOLSEB

BUS DRIVERS in South Africa are "negligent and incompetent".

That is yesterday's hard-hitting message after a 22-month investigation by the Council for Scientific and Industrial Research who seriously questioned the generally accepted safety of travelling by bus.

The main contributory factor to the staggering high number of bus accidents in South Africa, as disclosed by the Rand Daily Mail earlier this week, is 'the negligence and or incompetence of the South African bus driver'.

So says the CSIR's National Institute of Transport and Road Research (NITRR) after a scientific analysis of death accidents in South Africa.

Figures obtained from the CSIR by the Mail show that 15% of the bus accidents can be attributed to road and weather conditions, 10% to mechanical failure and the balance - 75% - to "human error".

Earlier this week the Mail disclosed that 85% of all registered buses in SA had been involved in accidents last year.

The NITRR report, compiled by a senior CSIR researcher Mr Graham Kinsley, recommends that the training and testing of drivers should be improved and that safety standards of bus body construction should be looked into.

His report says "the most striking feature of most bus accidents is the negligence and or lack of skill of the driver".

It says that in 24% of the accidents investigated the drivers were under the influence of liquor.

The general secretary of the Johannesburg Municipal Transport Workers' Union, Mr H M Wallis, said yesterday that the figures released by the Road Safety Council earlier this week were "misleading".

He said Johannesburg Transport Department buses had covered more than 14 500 000km during the year ending June 1982, carrying more than 56 500 000 passengers.

"During this period 66% of the drivers received accident free awards, some for

Wrab 'courting trouble'

Labour Correspondent

THE West Rand Administration Board's unwillingness to grant city rights under the Rikhoto judgment to migrant workers, who have worked for several employers for a total of 15 years or more, conflicts with several Supreme Court rulings and could be challenged in court.

That was the view of lawyers involved in influx control law when they were approached for comment yesterday on the Wrab decision.

Wrab has already been served with papers by lawyers acting for Mr Mmabulela John Dikobe, a Bophuthatswana citizen to whom Wrab has not granted Rik-

day to decide whether to oppose the action, which may lead to a test case.

In a further development yesterday, a representative of the Department of Co-operation and Development said Wrab's request for a ruling on both this issue and its stance on migrants who have worked 15 years for several employers, had been referred to the Department of Justice.

A representative of the Department of Justice declined to comment on this unless she was given the date and reference number of the request to the department for a legal opinion.

Although a letter date and reference number was later furnished by the Department

rights to migrants who had worked 15 years for several employers was "wrong in law".

Wrab says the Rikhoto ruling deals only with migrants who work for one employer for 10 years and that it is not sure whether this also applies to "15 year" migrants - a view which conflicts with a statement by the Minister of Co-operation and Development, Dr Piet Koornhof.

Lawyers said yesterday the Black Urban Areas Act granted city rights to workers who had lived legally and continuously as migrants in a city for 15 years or more.

They said the issue was whether occasional breaks in residence disqualified the worker from city rights.

With this

Rob fire in s cha

By JC:

A KRUGER was tied up measure and four knife-w who escaped R500 worth week.

Mr Diar K Wholesalers, came into 2 30pm on 7 went out utes later men.

He said went to one and called to help them ded to the

"While I

251
~~251~~
~~251~~
~~251~~

Wounded commuters tell of shots

aid to office

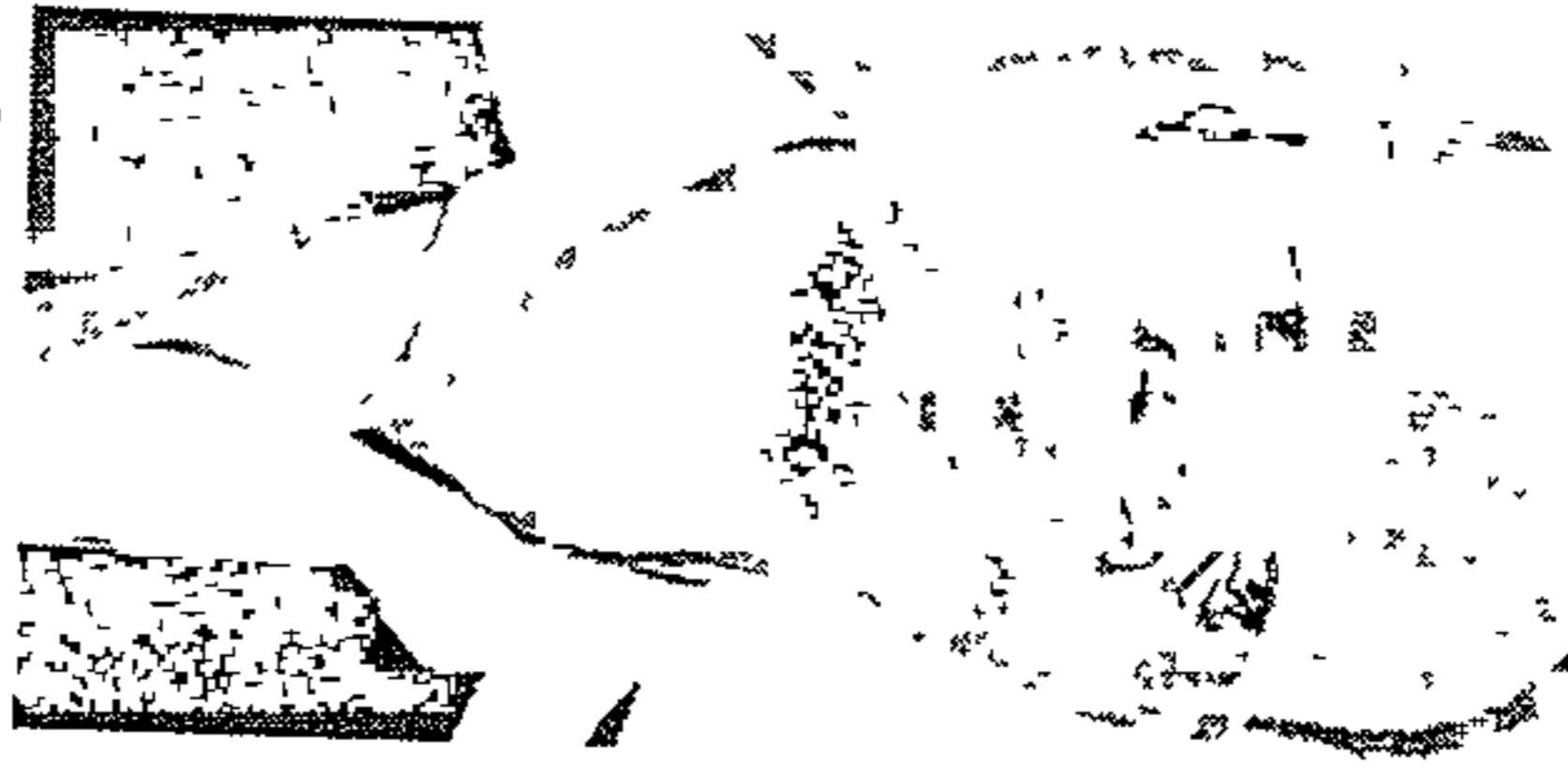
25 per cent of their staff absent on Thursday and five per cent yesterday

The regional head of Railway Police, Colonel Johan Sydow, said his men had not taken any special action

"I had 35 or 40 men working split shifts to offer the public any protection or other service they headed during the peak periods," he said

Colonel Sydow said his men were on duty on the stations purely to see that no intimidators started trouble and that the would-be travellers could catch their trains without any harassment

Nobody would be allowed to cause any problems on South African Railway property — DDR



MR KALIMASHHE

EAST LONDON — A young man said from his hospital bed yesterday that he had tried to crawl to safety after Ciskei police had shot him in the leg at Egerton station. Mr Siphon Makinana, 21, of Zone nine, Mdantsane, is one of three men being treated in the Frere hospital for bullet wounds

The men all say they were shot by Ciskeian police and soldiers near the station at around 4.30 am on Thursday, after being told to use buses and not trains

Mr Makinana, who has had the bullet removed from his calf muscle, and is in a satisfactory condition, told his story

"I was walking to the station to catch a train to work when Ciskei police told me to turn around and catch a bus. So I went back to the buses, where the bus driver told me to pay 65c

"I told the bus driver that the police had told

me to catch the bus and I only had 50c. My train ticket costs me 40c. But the driver would not listen so I walked back to the station

"The police told me there to go home if I could not pay for a bus. Just as I was walking away a bullet hit into a tree next to me. Then the police started to shoot on automatic and a bullet hit me in my leg

"I fell to the ground in pain and dragged myself to a fence at the railway line," he said. Mr Makinana said he managed to crawl to the station platform, where he was helped by railway police who called an ambulance, which took him to Frere Hospital

He said he would continue to use trains after he was discharged because "it is the only way for me to keep my job"

In the same ward as Mr Makinana, lay 58-year-old Mr July Solani, of Zone 10, Mdantsane,

with a bullet wound in his buttocks

He said he was shot by Ciskei police and soldiers after teargas was thrown at a crowd he was in near Egerton station

"Mr Solani, who is in a satisfactory condition, said "The soldiers told us to board buses at the station. There were also policemen there. I told them I had a weekly train ticket and could not use buses. They paid no attention

"So a group of us walked to the station entrance. The police then started to throw teargas at us and we went down on our knees. Then the shooting started, as we were in the entrance of the station

"A shot pierced my back and I went down. Blood started running out and it was very painful. I was afraid of dying. They were shooting at everybody — also people outside the station, all running around in the smoke

Mr Solani, who was "feeling better," said he intended to take legal action against the Ciskei army and police

He said his employers, a West Bank car assembly firm, did not know of his whereabouts, and he feared losing his job

Also in the ward lay Mr James Memani, aged 53, also of Mdantsane. He said he was also shot by Ciskeian soldiers after being told not to use trains

He said "I told them I have always used trains so they let me through when I was in the station grounds. Bullets started

training on us. A bullet hit me in the leg and I fell down. I could not feel anything. Then I saw another man fall down after being shot in the back

"I got up and walked crippled to the ticket office. There a railway man helped me while I could still hear the firing going on outside. A white policeman then called an ambulance for me

Doctors have still not removed the bullet from his leg, but Mr Memani is in a satisfactory condition — DDR

Emergency gazetted

ZWELITSHA — The declaration of state of emergency in Mdantsane has been gazetted

According to an extraordinary gazette the state of emergency had been declared by President Lennox Sebe

George train

responsibility of all responsible to prevent the of violence in this town and avert the type of incident that has taken it for granted as a style

Mr Sheperd Kalimashhe, 31, said that on Tuesday he was running in Zone 14 on his way to Fort Jackson station when he was stopped by stick-wielding men who

Jaws broken over change

EAST LONDON — A factory worker who lives in Zone 14, Mdantsane was discharged from Cecilia Makinane Hospital yesterday after being detained there for three days while he received treatment for broken jaws

Mr Sheperd Kalimashhe, 31, said that on Tuesday he was running in Zone 14 on his way to Fort Jackson station when he was stopped by stick-wielding men who

of the National Security Act of 1982 from August 3

He was of the opinion that "circumstances have arisen in the township of Mdantsane which seriously threatens the safety of the public"

251 (2)

Shooting victim named

EAST LONDON — One of the five people killed in the Ciskei police shooting at Mdantsane on Thursday morning has been identified as Mr Lawrence Vukile Cecane, 27, of Zone 8, Mdantsane

His brother, Mr Gerald Cecane, said the family had identified his body at the Cambridge mortuary

Mr Cecane said his brother, a regular train user working for a communications firm here, was shot at Egerton station

He said Mr Cecane was the eldest of eight children. Both parents had died — their mother was killed in a collision with a bus at the Highway bus terminal last year and their father had died of natural causes in 1976

Mr Cecane's employer said he was one of the best two general workers the company had

"You could ask Lawrence to do any job for you and he would do it properly," he said

As the company worked a five-day week he took on odd-jobs at homes of fellow employees on Saturdays

Meanwhile a spokesman for Cecilia Makiwane Hospital said the other 19 victims of the shooting were still in satisfactory condition

She said two more people alleged to have been injured near the railway stations had been brought in yesterday. They were treated for bruises and lacerations and discharged — DDR

SABC, police accounts conflict

EAST LONDON — SABC news reports on the Mdantsane incidents in which five people were shot dead by Ciskei police described them as "shootouts" and the people killed as "rioters"

Tribute paid to Railway Police

EAST LONDON — The comparatively small unit of Railway Police based in East London played a significant role in preventing a serious disruption in the daily movements of the city's Mdantsane-resident labour force this week.

This was the opinion of employers who said if it had not been for the action taken by railway police, absenteeism could have risen to "crippling levels"

Some factories had to operate with 50 per cent of their staff away from work on Wednesday and Thursday, but found only between five and 10 per cent absent yesterday

The managing director of a leading West Bank-based plant said the

staff situation could have reached a crippling level if it had not been for the railway police patrolling the stations which serve Mdantsane

"My staff tell me that Ciskei police met them at the stations in the morning and tried to force them to catch the buses — a service they were boycotting because of recent increases in fares," he said

"Railway police stepped in to protect commuters from being harassed and intimidated on the station's property"

The head of the firm said that as a result of the action taken by the railway police he had only seven per cent absent yesterday

Another West Bank firm reported they had

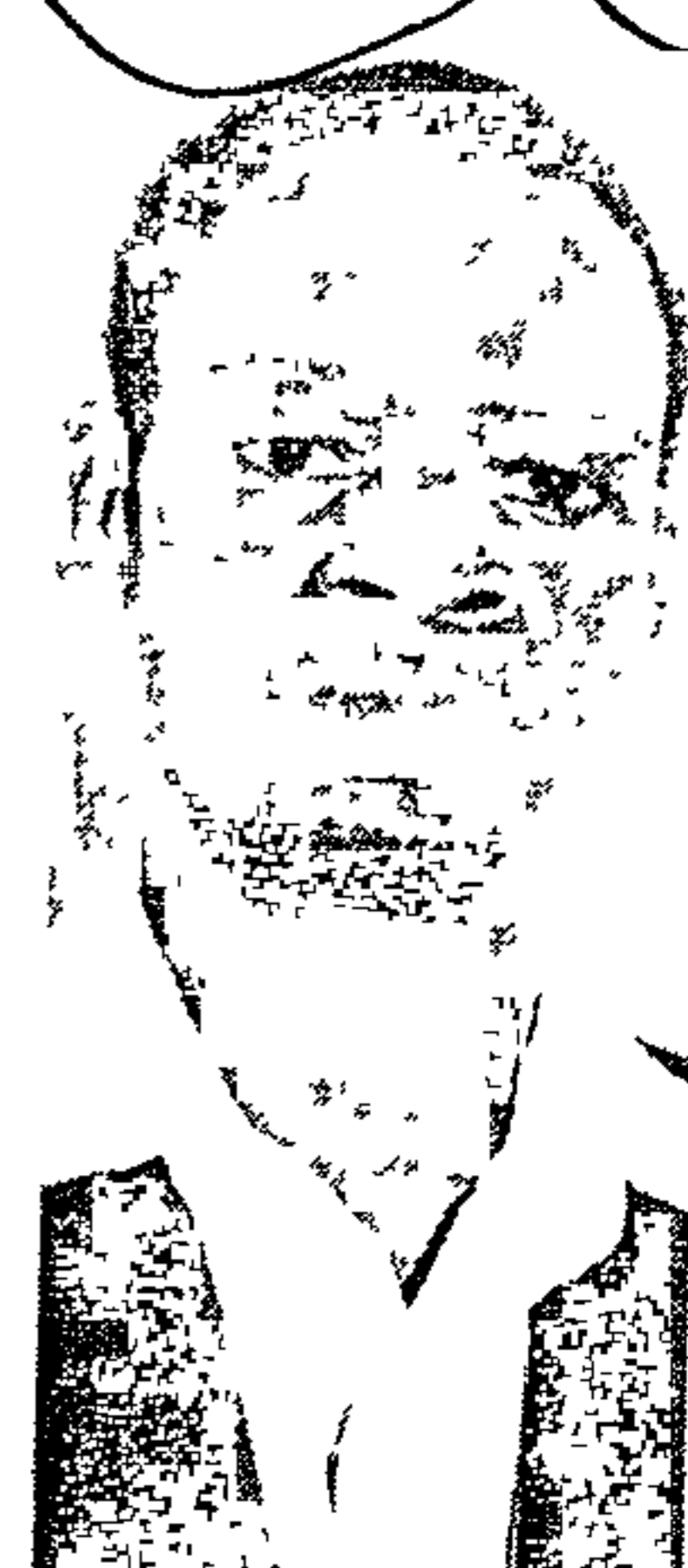
25 per cent of their staff absent on Thursday and five per cent yesterday

The regional head of Railway Police, Colonel Johan Sydow, said his men had not taken any special action

"I had 35 or 40 men working split shifts to offer the public any protection or other service they needed during the peak periods," he said

Colonel Sydow said his men were on duty on the stations purely to see that no intimidators started trouble and that the would-be travellers could catch their trains without any harassment

Nobody would be allowed to cause any problems on South African Railway property — DDR



MR KALIMASHE

Jaws broken over change

EAST LONDON — A factory worker who lives in Zone 14, Mdantsane was discharged from Cecilia Makiwane Hospital yesterday after being detained there for three days while he received treatment for broken jaws

Mr Sheperd Kalimashe, 31, said that on Tuesday he was running in Zone 14 on his way to Fort Jackson station when he was stopped by stick-wielding men who were accompanied by some policemen

After asking him where he was going, they told him to board buses and beat him up

"They drove a group of us to Zone 13 where they forced us to board a bus," Mr Kalimashe said

"When I took out R2 to pay a train ticket came out of my pocket and they took it and tore it up"

He said that when he asked the driver how much he had to pay, one of the men said he knew well how much it cost

"When I asked for change I was told I would not get it as the balance — R1,70 — would pay for the time I was boycotting buses" At Fort Jackson he was

Violence: Chief George appeals for restraint

UMTATA — Transkei's Prime Minister, Chief George Matanzima, has appealed for restraint and compassion in the Ciskei unrest

The prime minister also said that if any Transkeian was caught up in the nearly three-week-old disturbances, the blame would have to be placed on South Africa who put the Transkeians in a third state where they had no redress

Chief George said it was with a sense of deep shock and sorrow that he read reports of shootings, deaths and an escalation of violence in Mdantsane "where thousands of Transkeians have been compelled to live by the South African authorities"

"There are reports of commuters being coerced violently to use buses and their train tickets being destroyed by vigilantes who are purported to work against the bus boycott"

"There are also allegations of intimidation by some boycotters whose actions have resulted in deaths and destruction of property"

The prime minister said choice of transport was the prerogative of the individual

"Coercion by any party to persuade the individual to use transport other than one of his choice is a gross violation of civil rights and should be condemned strongly by all civilised

nations and institutions

"It is the responsibility of all responsible governments to prevent the proliferation of violence in this troubled sub-continent and avert the type of tragic conditioning to violence which makes us take it for granted as part of our life style"

Chief George said no political consideration of any person should undermine the sanctity of life and the human being

"Our actions should therefore not be seen to be indifferent to the dignity of the individual and the sacredness of life"

He said his government had repeatedly expressed its concern and displeasure at the displacement of Transkeians at Duncan Village and their forced resettlement at Mdantsane and Zwelitsha by South Africa

"This high-handed action has involved our people in the unrest of another state where they have no way of redress"

"We put the blame squarely at South Africa's door for any Transkeian casualties that may occur during these disturbances"

"I appeal to all concerned to exercise compassion, restraint and wisdom in this crisis so that more lives can be spared and a state of peace and reconciliation prevail" — DDR

EAST LONDON — Clergy of the Anglican Church in East London and Mdantsane have ex-

Anglican

regard," the statement said

It also called on the

shot dead by Ciskei police described them as "shootouts" and the people killed as "rioters"

These descriptions conflict with accounts from both eyewitnesses and the Ciskei police

The Ciskei police public relations officer, Major G A Ngaki, said the police had had to use force to defend themselves from an attack by a rowdy crowd but could not say what the crowd had used in their "unprovoked attack"

The Daily Dispatch received no reports of shots being fired at the Ciskei police and neither has it received reports of riots from either official sources or reporters in Mdantsane

A spokesman for the SABC claimed their information came from the Ciskei Minister of Justice, Mr D M Takane — who was not available for comment last night — and said they had not had any reports from eyewitnesses — DDR

EAST LONDON — Clergy of the Anglican Church in East London and Mdantsane have expressed "deep concern" about the situation in Mdantsane

A statement issued by the Rev Eric Pike, Archdeacon of East London, on behalf of the clergy calls on the Ciskeian authorities to consider the "desperate plight of the vast majority of the people of Mdantsane, caught as they are between the violence of opposing forces either for or against the use of the buses

Anglican clergy express concern

"We earnestly call upon the Ciskeian authorities in the name of God to desist from violence and to stop forcing people to commute by bus and to allow them their free choice in this

regard," the statement said

It also called on the organisers of the bus boycott to allow the people of Mdantsane to make their own decision regarding the use or otherwise of the buses and to stop acts of violence against those who chose to travel by bus

All concerned Christians were asked to pray that peace be found "We deplore the use of violence and believe that in God there is a peaceful way through the chaos of the present," the statement said — DDR

would not get it as the balance — R1,70 — would pay for the time I was boycotting buses"

At Fort Jackson he was hit on his face with an iron rod when he asked for change He recovered at the West Bank and was treated by a doctor before seeing another doctor who referred him to hospital where he was certified to have broken both jaws — DDR

42 buses damaged drivers hurt

EAST LONDON — Forty two CTC-owned buses have been damaged and five drivers injured in stone-throwing incidents in Mdantsane during the past 48 hours The worst spate of stone throwing occurred yesterday when 30 buses were damaged

A spokesman for the bus operators, Mr Wessel van Wyk, said that none of the drivers was seriously hurt "but damages to the vehicles will probably run into several thousand rands"

Buses damaged yesterday had 90-odd windows smashed — units which cost close to R100 each to replace

Mr Van Wyk said that it seemed as though the groups of stone-throwers were deliberately aiming at the driver's cab when they attacked vehicles

"Just about every vehicle that has been damaged has had the windscreen and side windows of the driver's cab smashed", he said

Mr Van Wyk said all buses were now having the cabs fitted with protective steel gratings

According to CTC officials, their buses are operating to normal schedules "except the back-up service which used to be required during peak periods"

They said there was no longer a need for any back-up buses in the mornings or evenings, so they have been cancelled

CTC officials said their vehicles were operating at 60 per cent of capacity yesterday "slightly up on the previous day and 15 per cent better than last Friday" — DDR

Boycott giving area a negative image?

EAST LONDON — The works manager of a West Bank firm, Mr R L Bartlett, said the events in Mdantsane could give a negative picture of the area to potential outside investors

Mr Bartlett said the events in Mdantsane had affected the stability of the workforce

He said he was concerned about how long it

would take to resolve the issue The three-week-old bus boycott had affected productivity and production levels

Mr Bartlett said that on the first day of the boycott absenteeism had been high at his firm but this decreased as workers found ways to get to work

Mr Bartlett said absenteeism yesterday

and on Thursday had increased by about 25 per cent as a result of workers being apparently prevented from using taxis and other means of transport

He said his workforce had been concerned about harassment at Mdantsane and they felt they should have been consulted before the increase of bus fares — DDR

Lawyers condemn deaths, hardship

necessary loss of life and destruction of property, the naked violence, physical hardship and mental anguish We express our deepest sympathy to the families of the bereaved," a statement issued by the president, Mr T M Madlana, said

"We recognise the right of individuals to choose whatever means of transport they prefer to use and it is expected of the law enforcement agencies to protect and

not to frustrate those rights

"We are appalled at the re-introduction and use of vigilantes to maintain law and order which practice has proved unsuccessful in the past

"The present state of emergency and curfew restrictions at Mdantsane are exacerbating the already volatile bus problem which ought not to have arisen in the first place, had the matter been dealt with rationally and with due regard to the interest of the parties concerned "We call upon the authorities to put an immediate end to the situation and to restore law and order at Mdantsane for the interest of the commuter and the state itself "It seems to us that the real cause of the bus boycott is the unilateral increase in bus fares without a corresponding increase in wages

"As things are now we suggest a stay of the bus increases and a start of negotiations between all interested parties," the statement said — DDR

EAST LONDON — The Eastern Cape Democratic Lawyers' Association has expressed "profound and deep concern" about the events in Mdantsane in the past 48 days

"We condemn in no uncertain terms the un-

face
and a
ter-
rse
able
loss
and
uck,
ed

bay
had
ain-
said

251 *C. Herald*
6/8/83

Langa man sues Minister

A LANGA man who is claiming R2 000 in damages from the Minister of Law and Order because, he claims, he was assaulted and wrongfully arrested by police in August 1980, has been given until August 22 to furnish the Minister with further details of the alleged incident.

Mr Acting Justice Berman ordered in the Cape Town Supreme Court last week that more details of the alleged incident which is said to have taken place on August 3, 1980, in Langa, be submitted to the court before August 22

In papers before the court, Mr Mathansi Solomon Henise, of Zone 15, No 525, Langa, alleged that on that day, three policemen wrongfully, intentionally and unlawfully arrested, detained and assaulted him

Mr Henise is represented by Advocate S Mohamed and the Minister, Mr Louis le Grange is represented by the Deputy State Attorney.

The plaintiff is claiming:

- R2 000 for the alleged detention and imprisonment, impairment of dignity and the pain, inconvenience, discomfort and loss of amenities he supposedly suffered,

- costs of the suit,
- alternative relief

The action against the Minister of Law and Order was started on January 26, 1981, and four days later the defendant responded with a request for further particulars

The Minister wants to know, among other details:

- exactly where Mr Henise was arrested,
- whether he was told why he was being arrest-

ed and what the exact reasons were,

- on which basis it is alleged that the supposed arrest was unlawful,

- where plaintiff was detained and for how long, and

- where he received medical treatment for the one-centimetre and

two-centimetre lacerations which are mentioned in the papers.

Should Mr Henise fail to furnish these particulars by the return date, August 22, leave will be granted to the defendant on August 24 for the dismissal of Mr Henise's claims

Duvenhage's death unique, court told

By TONI REYNEKE
Court Reporter

THE death of Mr Jacobus Duvenhage was a "unique and tragic" case, caused by an "unfortunate coincidence of circumstances", counsel for the police officer charged with murdering him told the Rand Supreme Court yesterday.

Mr T Grobbelaar, for Warrant-Officer Stephanus Petrus Swanepoel, argued he had shot Mr Duvenhage in the bona fide belief he was the wanted and dangerous criminal, Manie Niewoudt.

He asked for W/O Swanepoel's acquittal. Earlier yesterday Mr T P McNally, SC, for the State, asked for a murder conviction, alternatively one of culpable homicide.

He said W/O Swanepoel should not have fired at the car regardless of who was driving.

Mr Justice De Roux will hand down judgment on Monday.

W/O Swanepoel, 35, of Johannes Street, Triomf, Johannesburg, pleaded not guilty to a charge of murdering Mr Duvenhage on March 4 while he was driving towards Johannesburg along D F Malan Drive.

W/O Swanepoel testified he had shot at Mr Duvenhage while believing him to be Manie Niewoudt. According to evidence, Mr Duvenhage and Niewoudt looked alike. They both drove white Cortinas with exactly the same registration numbers.

Mr Justice Le Roux described this resemblance as "remarkable" and of being a "one in a million chance".

"The coincidence of circumstances was such that the accused believed it was Niewoudt in the car. It is difficult to find a larger resemblance than that found between the pictures of the deceased and the ones taken of Niewoudt at the time of his arrest," the judge said.

Mr Grobbelaar said W/O Swanepoel's whole action was aimed at trying to stop

"Niewoudt" from escaping. He had not committed murder because he had believed he was pursuing a suspected criminal.

"W/O Swanepoel therefore had no doubt in his mind that he would be afforded protection under Section 49 of the Criminal Procedure Act, which states that a police officer may shoot at a criminal suspected of committing a Schedule One offence if he had no other means of apprehension," Mr Grobbelaar said.

W/O Swanepoel fired twice at Mr Duvenhage's car. The first bullet lodged itself in the car's bodywork and the second fatally wounded Mr Duvenhage.

Mr Grobbelaar argued Mr Duvenhage had had enough time to stop after the first shot was fired. "Any reasonable man would think the driver had enough time to stop. When he didn't, W/O Swanepoel had had no other option than to shoot," he said.

He described Mr Duvenhage's death as a "tremendous coincidence", which makes it one of those "unfortunate instances no reasonable man could have foreseen".

Mr McNally said in concluding his legal argument yesterday morning it had not been necessary for W/O Swanepoel to shoot at Niewoudt to arrest him.

He could have waited to see whether Niewoudt had intended to flee when he was ordered to stop and then have acted accordingly, Mr McNally said.

W/O Swanepoel could have followed Niewoudt until the reinforcements he had asked for had arrived. He could also have followed him to a place where it was safe to shoot at the car's tyres, the court heard.

Mr McNally said there was less risk attached to firing a warning shot into the air than to firing at Mr Duvenhage's car. W/O Swanepoel could also have cut in front of Mr Duvenhage's car when it was safe to do so.

Mr McNally said W/O Swanepoel should have realised he had not confronted Niewoudt when the suspect continued driving in a normal fashion despite orders to stop.

Wrecked family re-lives the agony

(251)

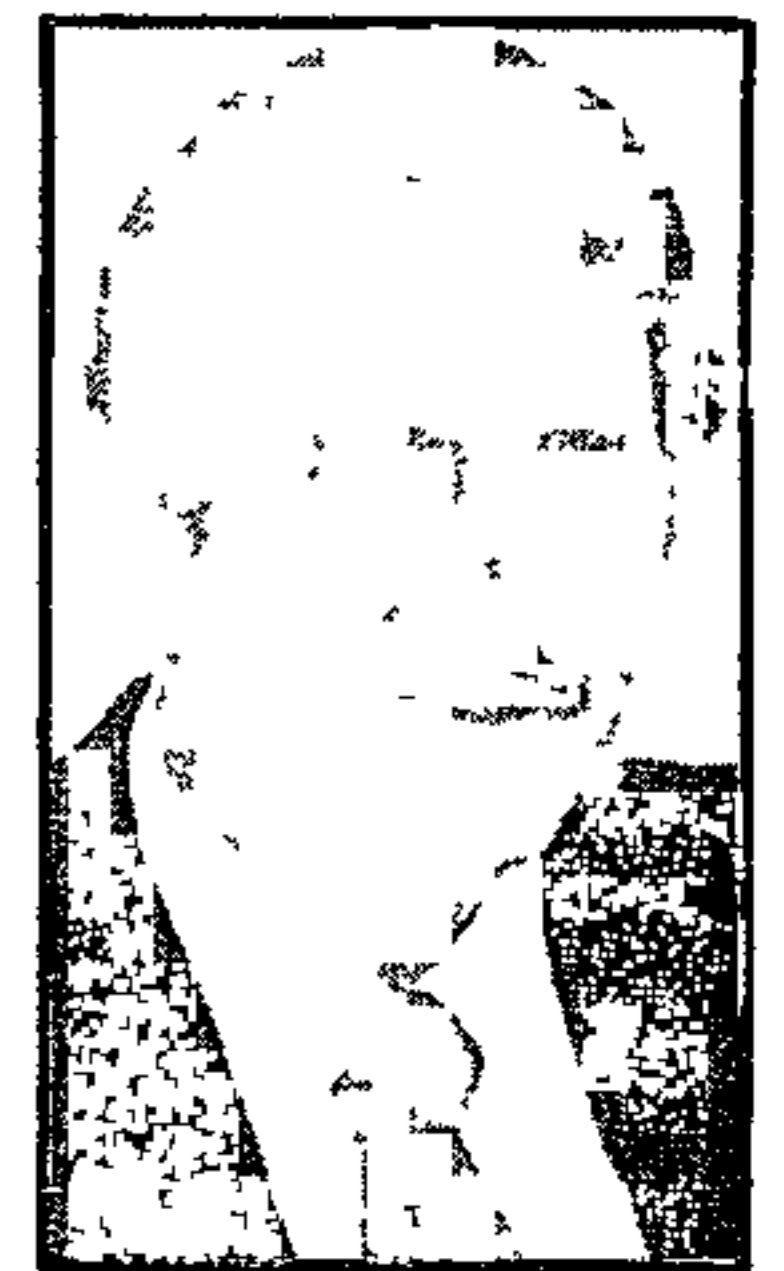


● Mrs Duvenage with Christiaan, four, and Estee, two

Picture PAUL VELASCO



● Manie Nieuwoudt the wanted man



Mr Duvenage .. the wrong man

of the moment innocent man died

By STEPHANIE VENTER

A RANDBURG family, its life and hope wrecked by a single police bullet, this week re-lived the agony of the day when civil engineer Jacobus Duvenage was mistaken for a car thief and shot dead.

The trial in the Rand Supreme Court this week of Detective Warrant Officer Stephanus Swanepoel on a charge of murdering Mr Duvenage has capped a nightmare that began five months ago

The shooting of Mr Duvenage, 33, at 3pm on Friday March 4, ended a marriage that, even after eight years, was still a fairy-tale romance to Hanneljue, his wife

The emotional strain of his death put her in hospital, her nerves in shreds She cries a lot She is tortured by loneliness, and by the thought that her husband died among strangers

And her heart broke when her son, Christiaan, refused his birthday presents on his fourth birthday three weeks ago "I want my daddy," he cried "I want my daddy now"

He has been told that his father was accidentally shot by the police His sister, Estee, aged two, is too young to understand what happened

Tears welling up in her eyes, Mrs Duvenage spoke this week of the husband whose death she cannot accept even now Tuesday, she recalls, would have been his 34th birthday

"I cannot remember anything of the last five months It was someone else's funeral, someone else's death — everything was so unreal," she said

"Everybody says that the wounds will heal in time But the longer it takes, the worse it gets

"I am so lonely, I just get miserable when I think of coming birthdays and Christmas"

On the day of the shooting, Mrs Duvenage had asked her husband to fetch their children from a crèche in Randburg at 5pm and take them to her mother's house in Northcliff On his way, he was shot

His last words, after telling the police that they should not be so careless, were to Mrs Elizabeth Lee Yacoby, a nurse who stopped to help him

"Hold my hand, I'm afraid," he told her Mrs Duvenage drove past the scene of the shooting almost two hours later — she had no idea her husband was dead Police told her at 10 that night

"Mrs Yacoby came to see me two days later, just to let me know that it went quickly and he was in no pain," Mrs Duvenage said

"The way he died was absolutely opposite to the life he led He had his bad points, but he did not have any enemies

"He would always help people who were in trouble on the road Why did he

have to die such a miserable death?"

W/O Swanepoel, of the John Vorster Square vehicle squad, has pleaded not guilty to a charge of murder He told the court he mistook Mr Duvenage for a "highly dangerous criminal" Hermanus Nieuwoudt, who was wanted by the police

Mrs Duvenage holds no grudge against W/O Swanepoel

"I don't hate the guy who shot him — unfortunately, he was the person who did it It is a matter between the police and the State, it has nothing to do with us I just hope they do the right thing Justice must be done"

Mr Duvenage's death has also brought pain and heartache to his in-laws, Hanneljue's parents and her two brothers, who regarded him as a blood relative

Mrs Hettie Breytenbach wept as she spoke of Mr Duvenage, whom she always regarded as her son

"He was a quiet, soft, calm person Absolutely everyone loved him, he was always a pillar of strength," she said

"Kobie and Hanneljue were so in love and romantic — they would always sit and hold hands It is terrible, they were so happy Why did it have to happen?"

"When he died I lost a best friend," said Mr Duvenage's father-in-law, Mr Thys Breytenbach

"The last family get together was on February 4, Estee's second birthday — exactly a month before Kobie was shot The last family photographs were taken then"

Now Mr Breytenbach is compiling a scrapbook of all the newspaper cuttings about the shooting for Christiaan and his sister, "for when they can read and understand"

"How can you explain to children one day that their father was accidentally shot by police?"

Why policeman killed wanted man's look-alike

By STEPHANIE VENTER

A JOHANNESBURG policeman appeared in the Rand Supreme Court this week on a charge of murder following the shooting of Mr Jacobus Duvenage in March this year

Detective Warrant-Officer Stephanus Petrus Swanepoel, attached to the John Vorster Square vehicle theft unit, shot and killed Mr Duvenage after incorrectly identifying him as a wanted criminal, Hermanus Nieuwoudt, whom he knew well

He has pleaded not guilty

W/O Swanepoel, 35, sat despondently in the dock as the deputy Attorney-General for the Transvaal, Mr T P McNally, told Mr Justice le Roux he should be convicted of murder or, alternatively, culpable homicide for Mr Duvenage's death

Mr Duvenage who, like Nieuwoudt, had dark hair and a moustache, was driving his white Cortina, registration number FHZ911T, when he died on March 4

Police were looking for Nieuwoudt at the time and he was said to be driving a stolen white Cortina with the same registration number Nieuwoudt had, according to his indictment, obtained the same registration number as Mr Duvenage's vehicle through a contact at the licensing department

Mr McNally said that W/O Swanepoel, who shot Mr Duvenage from his car while they were both driving along D F Malan Drive in Northcliff, had fired to kill and not to prevent him from escaping or to arrest him

W/O Swanepoel, who was driving an unmarked police car and was accompanied by two other police-

men, said in evidence that he had tried to stop Mr Duvenage by driving alongside him, gesturing with his arm out of the window and shouting "Stop, it is the police"

Instead Mr Duvenage turned and looked straight at him, whereupon he and Warrant Officer N J Appelgryn positively identified him as Nieuwoudt

Both policemen said in evidence that because Mr Duvenage had continued driving, they thought he was obviously trying to escape

They were convinced they were dealing with a "highly dangerous criminal" who had threatened to kill at least two policemen before he was arrested

W/O Swanepoel said he fired a bullet which penetrated the pillar between the left-hand-side doors of Mr Duvenage's car as a warning for him to stop

Two to three seconds later he fired a second shot which penetrated the left front window of the car and Mr Duvenage's left side, fatally wounding him

The State said Mr Duvenage had displayed no signs of aggression and had maintained the same speed and that W/O Swanepoel could have used other means to get Mr Duvenage to stop

But W/O Swanepoel said that by cutting in front of Mr Duvenage's car, firing into a tyre or into the air, he could have caused an accident and that "innocent" people may have been injured

Mr McNally submitted that W/O Swanepoel could not, in the circumstances, claim the immunity afforded by Section 49 (2) of the Criminal Procedure Act, which protects policemen who kill people attempting to resist arrest

Judgment will be given tomorrow

Shooting probe

INVESTIGATIONS into the death of a 23-year-old taxi driver who was allegedly shot during a scuffle with a policeman in Mamelodi early this year will soon be submitted to the Attorney-General of the Transvaal.

Brigadier H A du Plessis, chief CID officer for the northern Transvaal, yesterday said the investigations into the death of Mr Abraham Mlambo of 2391 section H Mamelodi West would soon be completed after clarification of certain facts.

According to the police, Mr Mlambo was fatally wounded during a struggle for a policeman's service revolver inside a car near the H

M Pitje stadium on March 6.

A police spokesman said two policemen attached to the local uniform branch of the SAP had warned Mr Mlambo to park his car properly as he was obstructing traffic. An argument ensued and when the police tried to arrest him, Mr Mlambo fled and almost ran down one of the policemen with his car.

One of the policemen managed to jump into the moving vehicle and tried to stop it. During the scuffle that ensued, Mr Mlambo apparently tried to grab the policeman's service revolver. The shot went off and he was hit in the neck. He died instantly.

257 Sowetan 8/3/83

attorney ended practice

Reporter
ME Court
suspended a
y from prac-
ne year be-
conduct was
of an attor-

He was restrained by Mr Justice Fagan from interfering or communicating with Mr Simon or Mrs Traverso, or their families

CONTEMPT

lication for
was brought
Society of the
Good Hope
indebosch at
Roger Jeffrey

A month later the Judge President, Mr Justice Munnik, committed Mr Asherson to a 12-month prison term for contempt of court. Execution of the order was stayed on condition that Mr Asherson did not again show contempt to the court

son's suspen-
s months of
nt of another
and advocate,
lan Simon and
Traverso, re-

Giving judgement today, Mr Justice de Kock said Mr Asherson was unfit to continue a legal practice

divorce action
d against Mr
by his former
commenced a
of harassment
oyance against
and Mrs Tra-
led to a court
September last

Mr Asherson was not present at the proceedings

Mr Justice de Kock, with Mr Justice Rose-Innes concurring, was on the Bench. Mr G A Kuhn, instructed by C J Lourens, appeared for the Law Society. Mr Asherson was not represented

Magistrate astonished

Court Reporter

A WYNBERG Regional Court magistrate, Mr A S McCarthy, today expressed "total disbelief" that prison authorities had unconditionally released a car thief from prison two years before his sentence had expired

"In March 1981 you were sentenced to four years for attempted car theft, but the prison authorities decided that two years were sufficient," he told Isaac Johnson, 30

10 CONVICTIONS

Johnson was found guilty of stealing yet another car, this time from Mr E Skorbinsky, of Mitchell's Plain, on June 24

"With your record — 10 previous convictions for dishonesty — the prison authorities must surely have foreseen that you would carry on with your life of crime

"Yet, instead of considering parole they saw fit to release you unconditionally"

Mr McCarthy jailed him for seven years

Mr J Vermeulen appeared for the State

Policeman sentenced for homicide

ARGUS
8/8/83
251

Argus Correspondent
JOHANNESBURG — Police Warrant-Officer Stephanus Petrus Swanepoel was today sentenced to three years, suspended for five years, for culpable homicide after Mr Justice le Roux found he had negligently used his firearm to kill an innocent man

Swanepoel, 35, of Triomf, Johannesburg, was acquitted of murdering a Randburg engineer, Mr Jacobus Duvenhage, on March 4. He had pleaded not guilty

The judge said "I accept that Swanepoel did not intend to kill when he opened fire

NEGLIGENT

"I have come to the conclusion that Swanepoel was negligent in the use of his 9 mm pistol

"He fired two shots with a heavy calibre

weapon he was not familiar with and, on his own admission, was a bad shot"

The Supreme Court was told that Swanepoel mistook Mr Duvenhage for an allegedly dangerous car thief, Manie Nieuwoudt

RESEMBLANCE

Evidence was that Mr Duvenhage resembled Nieuwoudt, and was driving a car with the same registration number as Nieuwoudt's

Mr Justice le Roux said the police did not know that Nieuwoudt was driving a car with false registration numbers identical to Mr Duvenhage's

He said there were differences in the evidence of witnesses of the shooting, but these were not significant, and no reflection on their truthfulness.

PRICE / PERFORMANCE
NO-ONE CAN MATCH

ONLY OSBORNE COMPUTERS GIVE YOU:
* A POWERFUL BUSINESS COMPUTER
* A POWERFUL WORD PROCESSOR
* FREE SOFTWARE WORTH R1500

Policeman

guilty of

culpable ⁽²⁵¹⁾

^{Star 8/1/88}
homicide

By Rashid Chopdat

Warrant Officer Stephanus Petrus Swanepoel, who shot dead Randburg engineer Mr Jacobus Duvenhage on March 4, was found guilty by the Rand Supreme Court today of culpable homicide and sentenced to three years' jail, suspended for five years.

Mr Justice D le Roux found that Swanepoel (35), of Triomf, Johannesburg, had used his fire-arm negligently in killing an innocent man.

Swanepoel was acquitted on a charge of murdering Mr Duvenhage. He had pleaded not guilty.

"I accept that Swanepoel did not intend to kill when he opened fire," said Mr Justice le Roux. "I have come to the conclusion that Swanepoel was negligent in the use of his 9 mm pistol. He fired two shots with a heavy calibre weapon he was not familiar with, and on his own admission was a bad shottist."

Swanepoel was accused of unlawfully killing an innocent man whom he mistook for an allegedly dangerous car thief, Mame Nieuwoudt.

RESEMBLANCE

There had been evidence before Mr Justice le Roux that Mr Duvenhage resembled Nieuwoudt, who was driving a car with the same number as Nieuwoudt's.

Mr Justice le Roux said members of the car theft unit of the South African Police did not know at the time that Nieuwoudt was driving a car with false registration numbers identical to Mr Duvenhage's.

He said there were differences in the evidence of witnesses to the shooting, but the differences were not significant and were no reflection on their truthfulness.

After the shooting, Mr Steven Potgieter, allegedly a member of the car stealing gang believed to be led by Nieuwoudt, "identified" Nieuwoudt. The judge said the onus had rested with Swanepoel that he be granted protection under the law for killing a man to prevent an escape. He was bound by Appeal Court precedence and saw no reason to detract from this ruling.

Court orders Minister to pay

Sowetan
By NKOPANE
MAKOBANE

A RAND Supreme Court judge yesterday ordered the Minister of Police to pay R4 200 damages to four fathers of Riverlea Senior Secondary School students who had sued after police assaults on their children.

The legal action was a sequel to an incident on June 4, 1981, when the Riverlea school children had staged a class boycott.

The fathers of the children, Mr Royce Dawson, Mr Ronald Reeve, Mr Leshe Davis and Mr Paul Bagley, had originally claimed a total sum of R12 000 — R300 each for their children, R1 500 for pain and suffering and the same amount for invasion of privacy.

However, Mr Justice G Gordon awarded R1 600 to Mr Dawson, R1 600 to Mr Reeve, R800 to Mr Bagley and R200 to Mr Davis.

Evidence was that police wearing camouflage and armed with sjamboks and batons had ar-

rived at the school on June 6. Later a tear-smoke cannister was thrown at the pupils who were also assaulted by police.

Witnesses said some pupils who sought refuge in a classroom, were tear-smoked and sjambokked.

In his judgment Mr Justice Gordon said he accepted evidence of the claimants. He found that tear-smoke cannisters had been thrown at the pupils and that they had been struck with sjamboks or batons.

He also found that although the injuries were minor, there were aggravating circumstances in that three of the claimants were young adult girls who had been well brought up. Furthermore, although the incident was short, it had shocked and terrified them.

On the other hand, he said, pupils at the school were old enough and should have foreseen that even one stone thrown at the police cars was inviting trouble.

Handwritten signature

SP man says he shot for his life

By TONI REYNEKE

A SECURITY POLICEMAN, who believed he was on the banned African National Congress' "hit list", shot dead a man whom he thought was a terrorist out to kill him.

Sergeant Jeffrey Bosigo, 24, of Soweto, pleaded not guilty in the Rand Supreme Court yesterday to murdering Mr Daniel Kgogo in Soweto on December 17, last year. He said in a statement handed to the court he acted in self-defence.

The court heard that he was wanted by the ANC after testifying before the Denton Commission in the United States, which is inquiring into communism in South Africa.

The incident followed the murder of Mr Bartholomew Hlapane and his wife in their house in Soweto the previous night. Mr Hlapane, a former ANC member, had also testified before the Denton Commission.

According to Sgt Bosigo's statement, he was driving in Soweto when a blue Valiant driven by Mr Kgogo forced him off the road twice. When he stopped, a brown Valiant pulled up behind him.

Mr Kgogo pointed a gun at him, Mr Bosigo said.

According to the statement Mr Pule Mokoena, Mr Kgogo's passenger bent down in the car. Mr Bosigo fired a shot.

He thought Mr Mokoena was going to throw a handgrenade at him when he bent down.

According to medical evidence, Mr Kgogo was hit in the head.

9/1/83
Ser

Policeman: I hid at secret base

By Rashid Chopdat

A security policeman who defected from the banned African National Congress hid at a secret police training base for two days after he shot dead a man whom he believed was a terrorist, a Rand Supreme Court judge heard today

Constable Jeffrey Bosigo (24), address given only as Soweto, was appearing before Mr Justice F H Grosskopf on a charge of murdering Mr Daniel Kgogo on December 17 last year

The policeman, who joined the Security Police 4½ years ago, pleaded not guilty

He said that on the day of the shooting he was driving in Soweto when the driver of a car, whom he said was Mr Kgogo, tried to force him off the road

He said "When Mr Kgogo forced me off the road the second time I saw a pistol in his hand. I think his passenger had a hand grenade I feared for my life.

"I already had the gun near me and released the safety catch I fired a shot — a blind one. I do not know if the bullets struck any person

"I did not fire a second shot Things were happening too fast

"The only reason I believed Mr Ngogo was a terrorist was because he had a gun

"I sped off and stayed at a secret base used for the training of policemen for two days "

Constable Bosigo said he was on the "hit-list" of the ANC Earlier this year a colleague, who was also a former ANC member, had been killed.

The night before the shooting, Mr Bartholomew Hlapane and his wife had been killed

He and Mr Hlapane had given evidence before the Denton Sub-committee on Terrorism and Communism in Southern Africa

They had also given evidence at various other terrorist trials.

The case is proceeding

By TONI REYNEKE
Court Reporter

THE police officer responsible for Mr Jacobus Duvenhage's death earlier this year, was sentenced to three years' jail conditionally suspended for five years in the Rand Supreme Court yesterday.

In sentencing Stephanus Petrus Swanepoel, 35, on a charge of culpable homicide, Mr Justice D le Roux said Mr Duvenhage died in an "unbelievable coincidence which will never be repeated again".

Swanepoel, of Johannes Street Triomf was acquitted of the main charge of murder.

He had testified in self defence that he fired twice at Mr Duvenhage on March 4 while driving towards Johannesburg on D F Malan Drive while under the impression he was firing at a wanted and dangerous car thief, Hermanus Nieuwoudt.

Policeman guilty of culpable homicide

757

RDM

9/8/83

He had believed "Nieuwoudt" wanted to escape when he tried to arrest him and had fired to prevent this Mr Duvenhage died in hospital later the same day.

Dressed in a light grey suit, Swanepoel sat in the dock listening impassively to Mr Justice Le Roux's two-hour judgment. His only outward display of tension was his continual blinking of his eyes.

His face showed strain for the first time after he was sentenced and led down to the court cells to be fingerprinted.

Swanepoel was negligent

in firing a pistol he had never used before, Mr Justice le Roux said. He was a bad shot on his own admission. Swanepoel ought not to have fired in the direction of another person, or he should have asked a colleague who was a better shot to fire.

Mr Justice le Roux said in passing sentence Swanepoel was justified in shooting at a man he thought was Nieuwoudt.

"I accept you were involved with a dangerous and sly man. You identified the driver before you acted. The resemblance between Mr Du-

venhage and Nieuwoudt was the deciding factor.

"They had the same bushy moustaches, similar features and the same dark, curly hair. They looked so much alike that an accomplice of Nieuwoudt had identified Mr Duvenhage as his gang leader after the shooting," the judge said.

"Most of your colleagues would have made the same mistake at the same place and time — but maybe they would have been better shots. It is an unbelievable coincidence which will never be re-

peated again. "It is painful that an innocent man has died through police action. Some of which is not only your responsibility," Mr Justice le Roux said.

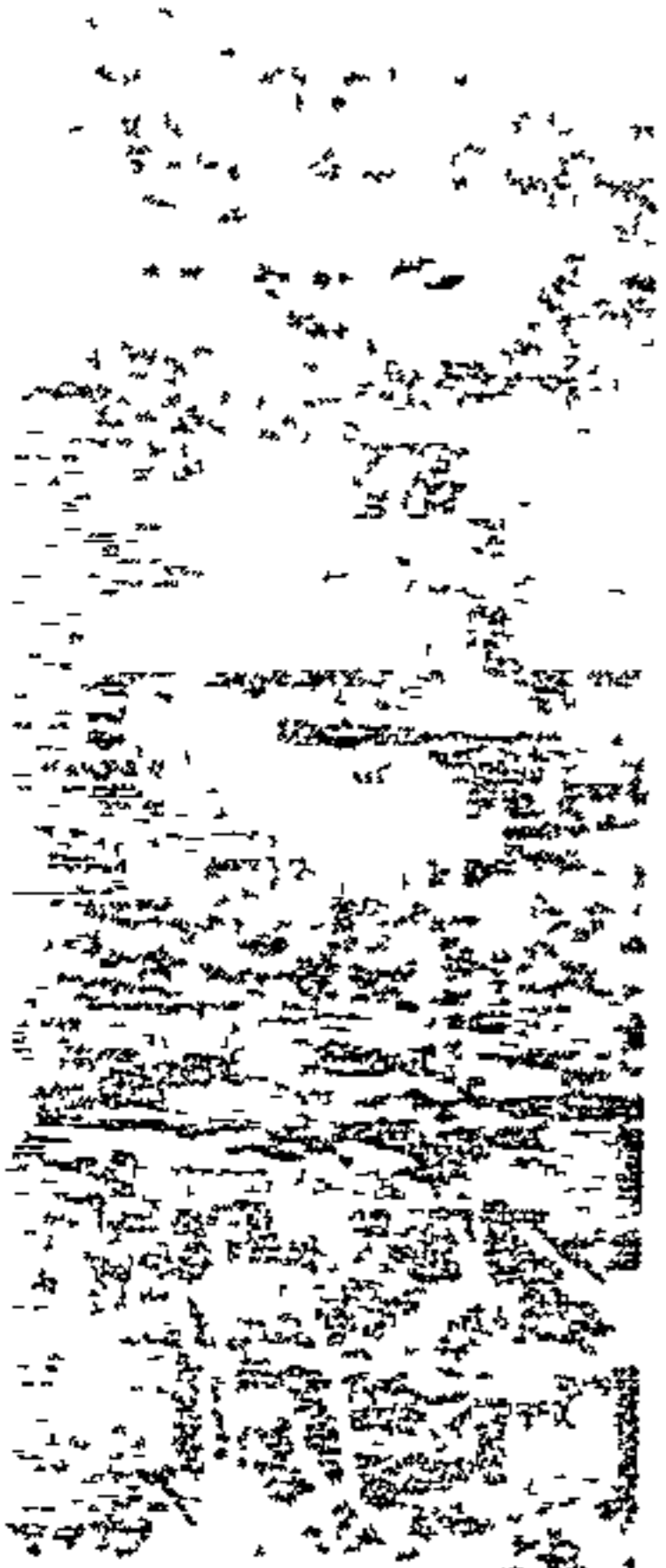
He described Swanepoel as an "honest and open witness", but found he had not complied with the pre-requisites of Section 49 (2) of the Criminal Procedure Act.

This Act states a police officer may shoot at a criminal suspected of committing a Schedule One offence if he has no other means of apprehension.

However the policeman must establish that he had no other means of arresting the suspected man without shooting him.

He granted Swanepoel leave to appeal against the court's finding and interpretation of Article 49 (2). He said it was necessary for the Appeal Court to decide the question.

id burnt veld mark fatal crash site



MATTER



It's Ali, bright, witty as ever

London Bureau

LONDON — Muhammad Ali, three times heavyweight boxing champion of the world, has shocked and puzzled Britain with his dramatic switch from a barely coherent, punch-drunk ex-boxer on arrival to a cheeky, fast-talking ex-champion.

British television viewers and medical experts were shocked to see Ali — 182kg heavier than his best fighting weight — shuffling through Heathrow Airport in a trance-like state and answering questions from Pressmen in slow slurred speech.

The former champion is on a six-day visit to Britain to open a R1 200 000 multiracial community centre named after him in Birmingham.



who left from left) Mr Dan Mr Gerhard Mariana Gerhardt of the Rand Battalion, (back row) Mr Sam Draai of the Natal Battalion, contingent leader Mr Jack Arneson of the Rand Battalion and Mr Carl Williams from the Cape Peninsula Battalion

from SA for brigade's 100th

on merit The es are attached has Courses in educational, so- physical train- iven merit," said Captain Jack Arneson of the Rand Battalion, who is the leader of the contingent "The boys will get a chance to meet people

There will be about 5 000 Boys' Brigade members from the Pacific, Caribbean, Asia, America, Denmark, Sweden and Finland Mr Arneson will be the South African delegate to the world conference A selected group of boys led by Lieutenant Graham Hunter and his wife, Warrant Officer Sharon Hunter, will be

Ex-ANC policeman feared terrorists

By Rashid Chopdat

A Rand Supreme Court judge heard yesterday that a terrified woman passenger in a car ducked for cover when another driver cut them off and pointed a gun at her

Miss Pride Mbontsane was giving evidence at the trial of a security policeman, Constable Jeffrey Bosigo (24), address given only as Soweto, who has pleaded not guilty to a charge of murdering Mr Daniel Kgogo on December 17 last year

TAXI RANK

Miss Mbontsane said Constable Bosigo was driving her and a friend to a taxi rank

In Soweto two cars blocked their road The driver of one car pointed a finger and said to the policeman "I want to speak to you"

Constable Bosigo drove away but was followed by a brown car whose driver forced them off the road

Miss Mbontsane told the court "I saw the driver had a gun I was afraid and ducked, putting my head on my knees I then heard a shot"

SECRET BASE

Earlier, Constable Bosigo said he thought he was being attacked by terrorists because the driver had a gun

He fired a shot blindly and drove away He hid at a secret police training base for two days before reporting the incident

Constable Bosigo, who defected from the banned African Congress (ANC) four years ago, said he was on the ANC hit list and feared for his life

He said that on the night before the shooting, Mr Bartholomew Hlapane, formerly an ANC member, and his wife had been killed by terrorists

(23) of Three Rivers was walking in Main Reef Road, Fordsburg, when she was confronted by a knifeman

He grabbed watches, rings and gold chains valued at R5 430

Mrs Oosthuisen was not injured — Crime Reporter

A tribute to Eugene Marais

Tribute to South African poet Eugene Marais will be paid this Sunday at 3 30 pm when Professor Fanie van Jaarsveld unveils his restored tombstone in the old Pretoria graveyard

Eugene Marais Commemorative Fund chairman Mr Harry van Niekerk invites all who are interested to attend — Pretoria Correspondent

Fraud: PFP man in court

EAST LONDON — A city councillor and prominent businessman appeared in the Magistrate's Court here yesterday in connection with fraud charges related to last year's municipal election

Mr Brian Snell, of the Progressive Federal Party, was not asked to plead

The case was postponed to October 31 — Own Correspondent

Fraud: company head is arrested

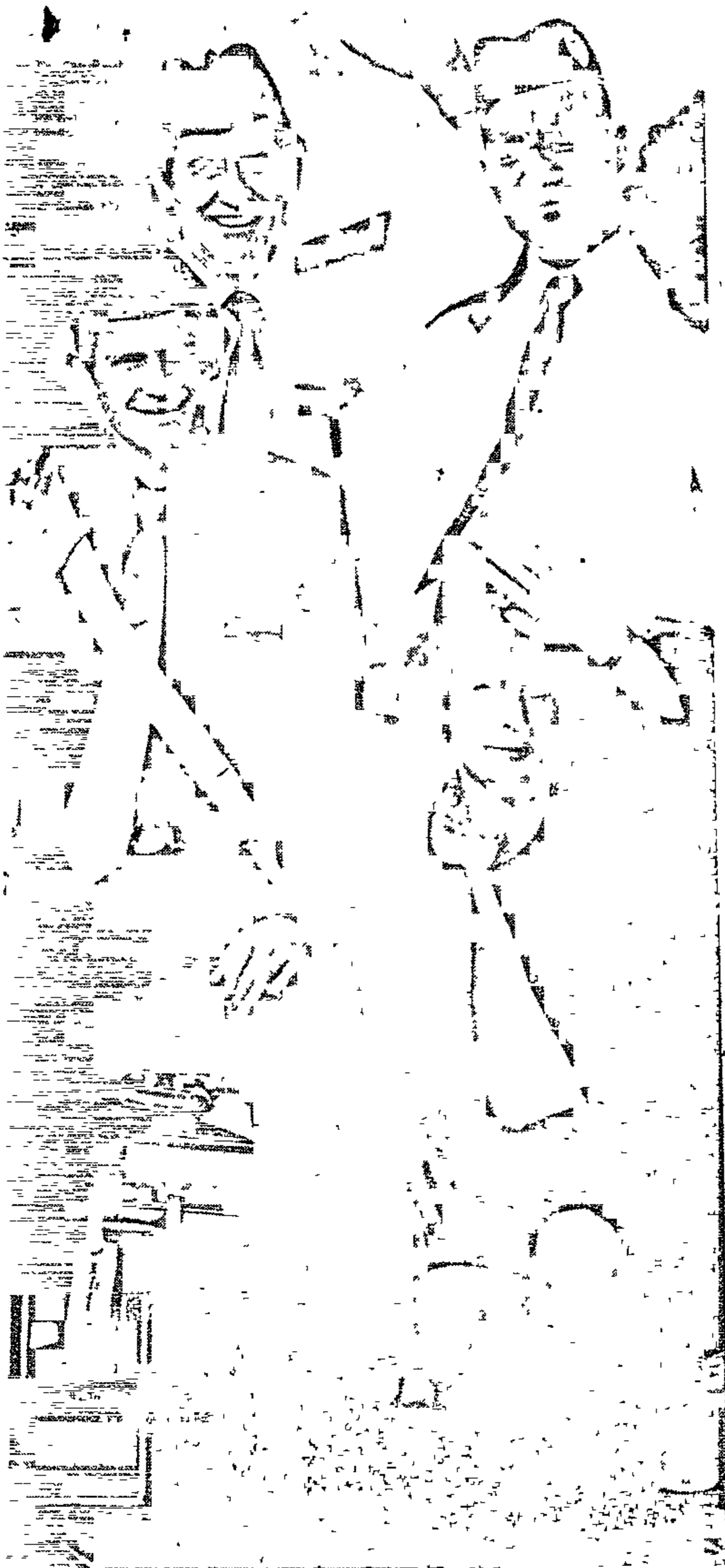
A Johannesburg company director has been arrested in connection with charges of fraud involving R62 000

Mr Michael Douglas Hosking of Kent Road, Dunkeld, appeared in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court yesterday

He was not asked to plead and the case was postponed to September 9

Peter Kirsten bowled over

CAPE TOWN — Springbok and Western Province cricket captain Peter Kirsten will marry his girlfriend of two years, Tuffy Bruhwyler, in a private ceremony at his Claremont home in Cape



Contingent who left from left) Mr Dan [unclear], Mr Gerhard [unclear], Mrs Mariana Gerhardt of the Rand Battalion, (back row) Mr Sam Draai of the Natal Battalion, contingent leader Mr Jack Arneson of the Rand Battalion and Mr Carl Williams from the Cape Peninsula Battalion

6 from SA for brigade's 100th

... on merit. The ... are attached ... Courses in ... educational, so- ... and physical train- ... given ... boys representing Africa were chosen ... own brigades on merit," said Captain Jack Arneson of the Rand Battalion, who is the leader of the contingent. "The boys will get a chance to meet people from around the world at the campsite at Scone Palace."

There will be about 5 000 Boys' Brigade members from the Pacific, Caribbean, Asia, America, Denmark, Sweden and Finland. Mr Arneson will be the South African delegate to the world conference. A selected group of boys led by Lieutenant Graham Hunter and his wife, Warrant Officer Sharon Hunter, will be chosen to attend Campus 83 for special training and leadership courses.

822
10/11/83
251

policeman feared terrorists

By Rashid Chopdat

A Rand Supreme Court judge heard yesterday that a terrified woman passenger in a car ducked for cover when another driver cut them off and pointed a gun at her.

Miss Pride Mbontsane was giving evidence at the trial of a security policeman, Constable Jeffrey Bosigo (24), address given only as Soweto, who has pleaded not guilty to a charge of murdering Mr Daniel Kgogo on December 17 last year.

TAXI RANK

Miss Mbontsane said Constable Bosigo was driving her and a friend to a taxi rank.

In Soweto two cars blocked their road. The driver of one car pointed a finger and said to the policeman "I want to speak to you."

Constable Bosigo drove away but was followed by a brown car whose driver forced them off the road.

Miss Mbontsane told the court "I saw the driver had a gun. I was afraid and ducked, putting my head on my knees. I then heard a shot."

SECRET BASE

Earlier, Constable Bosigo said he thought he was being attacked by terrorists because the driver had a gun.

He fired a shot blindly and drove away. He hid at a secret police training base for two days before reporting the incident.

Constable Bosigo, who defected from the banned African Congress (ANC) four years ago, said he was on the ANC hit list and feared for his life.

He said that on the night before the shooting, Mr Bartholomew Hlapane, formerly an ANC member, and his wife had been killed by terrorists.

The hearing continues today before Mr Justice H Grosskopf.

when she was confronted by a knifeman.

He grabbed watches, rings and gold chains valued at R5 430.

Mrs Oosthuisen was not injured — Crime Reporter

A tribute to Eugene Marais

Tribute to South African poet Eugene Marais will be paid this Sunday at 3.30 pm when Professor Fanie van Jaarsveld unveils his restored tombstone in the old Pretoria graveyard.

Eugene Marais Commemorative Fund chairman Mr Harry van Niekerk invites all who are interested to attend — Pretoria Correspondent

Fraud: PFP man in court

EAST LONDON — A city councillor and prominent businessman appeared in the Magistrate's Court here yesterday in connection with fraud charges related to last year's municipal election.

Mr Brian Snell, of the Progressive Federal Party, was not asked to plead.

The case was postponed to October 31 — Own Correspondent

Fraud: company head is arrested

A Johannesburg company director has been arrested in connection with charges of fraud involving R62 000.

Mr Michael Douglas Hosking of Kent Road, Dunkeld, appeared in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court yesterday.

He was not asked to plead and the case was postponed to September 9.

Peter Kirsten bowled over

CAPE TOWN — Springbok and Western Province cricket captain Peter Kirsten will marry his girlfriend of two years, Tuffy Bruhwyler, in a private ceremony at his Claremont home in Cape Town this evening.

The couple plans to spend a few days in Ar-

'No offence' in death of man shot by police

257 ~~10~~ E. Post
11/9/83

By CHRIS RENNIE

THE Port Elizabeth Inquest Court today found that Mr Sonwabo Michael Dlamini, 19, died on September 16, 1982, of a gunshot wound and that no act or omission amounting to an offence was involved

He was shot by a security policeman, Constable Templeton Luthi, at a house in Kwazakele on June 6, 1982

Five people who were in the house gave conflicting versions of the incident

Const Luthi, Sergeant Butler Tungata and Captain P J Roelofse testified that the shooting was in a shack and in self-defence

The magistrate, Mr D van Wyk, found Const Luthi to be a satisfactory, albeit not an excellent, witness

There were certain differences between the two sworn statements he had made which, he did not satisfactorily explain under cross-examination

He had subsequently tes-

tified that the statements were made for different purposes — one to substantiate a charge of assault against Mr Dlamini and the other more detailed one for the purpose of the inquest

His evidence was corroborated on material aspects by other witnesses

Sgt Tungata was a reliable witness who testified to hearing the shot and seeing Const Luthi come out of the shack with Mr Dlamini

Capt Roelofse also corroborated Const Luthi and Sgt Tungata in all material respects

If the people in the house were to be believed, the only conclusion would be that Const Luthi shot Mr Dlamini without reason or motive in cold blood while he was sitting in a chair unarmed and helpless

This was improbable

The court found that the shooting took place in the shack

The law allowed reason-

able force to be used if an arrest was resisted

Mr Dlamini was suspected of serious offences — the burning of schools

Const Luthi intended to arrest him, informed him of this intention and warned him not to resist

Mr Dlamini resisted, attacking him with a spade and then a garden fork

The court accepted that these were lethal weapons and that in the confined area of the shack Const Luthi had to act fast

It was a reasonable inference that he had no other or more effective way of avoiding injury and making the arrest

Only one shot was fired and it appeared that Const Luthi tried to wound Mr Dlamini, not kill him. He only died three months later

Mr L Bedford led the evidence for the State. Mr R J Martindale of Pagden, Christian, Hanley and Parkin, appeared for the family. Mr W Breytenbach appeared for the Minister of Police

ms m 11/8/83
Policeman cleared of murder charge

Court Reporter (251)

A SECURITY policeman who shot dead a man he believed to be a terrorist, was acquitted and discharged on a murder charge in the Rand Supreme Court yesterday

Mr Justice F H Grosskopf found the State did not prove Constable Jeffrey Bosigo had shot Mr Daniel Kgogo with the intent to kill

Mr Kgogo died of a bullet wound in the head on December 17 last year

Constable Bosigo said he fired at Mr Kgogo

in self-defence after Mr Kgogo had twice forced him off the road and then pointed a pistol at him

He told the court he knew he was on the ANC hit list for testifying against terrorists. He thought Mr Kgogo was a terrorist out to kill him and fired at him in self-defence

Judge Grosskopf said Mr Bosigo had good reason to fear for his life after his friend, Mr Bartholomew Hlapane and his wife were shot by terrorists the previous night

cost of living, especially those living in slum reduced.

have one or two are used for heating

many areas

Mr John Malcolm, PFP MP for Port Elizabeth Central, said the party welcomed the move "But we wish it had been done sooner," he said

Chamber of Commerce, Mr Tony Gilson, said the chamber welcomed the lower prices

"The high numbers of black people living on and below the breadline will certainly benefit," he said

for passing course



se, Mr HAROLD OVSIOWITZ, congratulates Mrs JENNY completed the course which registers her as an estate agent. elped her, Mrs MARIE BAXTER.

Despatch woman killed in collision

Post Reporter

A DESPATCH mother, Mrs Maria Cornelia Nel, 35, was killed instantly in a head-on collision between two cars on the road between Swartkops and Despatch last night

Mrs Nel lived at Roelof Street, Despatch

Her daughter, Lydia, 17, was admitted to the Provincial Hospital with injuries to her jaw and lacerations to her leg

Her condition was today described as satisfactory

The driver of the car in which Mrs Nel and Lydia were passengers, Mr R A Kirton, 25, was admitted to the Provincial Hospital with a broken right leg and broken ribs

His condition was "fairly satisfactory"

Port Elizabeth firemen had to use the jaws of life to free them

The driver of the other vehicle was Mr R J Grobler, of the military base in Grahamstown. He was only slightly injured

Women

2510 ~~3511~~
have

S. Post
role in

11/8/83
SAP

major

Crime Reporter

WOMEN had a definite role to play in the South African Police Force and their presence in the force had come to stay, the highest ranking woman police officer in the Eastern Cape, Major Annelize Melville, said yesterday in Loerie

Major Melville was addressing a meeting of Vroue Aksie, a women's group attached to the NG Kerk in Loerie

For yesterday's meeting the women had as their theme, "Study and actualities"

This is one of five themes being followed by Vroue Aksie for meetings throughout the year

Major Melville said she did not see women's liberation and emancipation in the light that women should be equal to men, but that women now had the freedom to choose a career, a life partner and a way of life

She said that when she joined the police force after graduating from the University of Port Elizabeth in 1972, she had no idea what it entailed

She said women had encountered some initial antagonism from policemen who were unhappy because they were on the same salary scale and had the same opportunities for advancement

But this antagonism had now virtually disappeared, she said. The policewomen were fulfilling the same duties as their male colleagues and had proved their worth

She said the policewomen were now being seen as colleagues by their male counterparts and not only as

Father says Stander was a changed man after riots of 1976

Weekend Post Correspondent

DURBAN — Major-General F J Stander, the heartbroken father of former police captain Andre Stander, who is now on the run after escaping from custody, said from his Pretoria home today that his son's problem started during the riots of 1976

Major-General Stander, a former Commissioner of the SA Police, said his son, who was once adjudged top police recruit, was not the same man after the riots

He had been psychologically disturbed after a shotgun had been thrust into his hands and he was ordered to "shoot on sight"

Major-General Stander said he never expected the jailbreak

"Only a week ago we received a letter from him telling us that he had become reconciled to prison life," he said

In Durban the man whom Andre Stander has threatened to kill for giving evidence against him in his trial in Durban two years ago, Mr Corrie van Deventer, said today he was prepared for anything

Mr Van Deventer, a former member of the National Intelligence Agency, said he had received several messages that Stander was out to get him since Stander was convicted and sentenced to 17 years' imprisonment for a series of building society and bank robberies

Police units throughout the country are on the alert for Stander and his fellow escaped convict, Patrick McCall

The chief magistrate of Pretoria and a top Prison Service officer have been appointed to investigate the escape of the two men

Police ~~257~~
denied ~~257~~
'harass' ~~257~~
claim ~~257~~

Rand Daily Mail had put them to the Police Directorate of Public Relations

The reply said the SAP "do not intimidate people"

It went on to say "However, we are duty bound to carry out the functions prescribed to us in Section 5 of the South African Police Act (Act 7 of 1958)"

Section 5 of the Act spells out the functions of the police. These are, it says, to

- Preserve internal security
- Maintain law and order
- Investigate any offence or alleged offence, and to
- Prevent crime

The police statement did not comment further on the union's allegations

15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50

Le Grange

251
sued for

City Press
R64 000

14/8/83
THE family of a man who was killed by Jeffrey Bosigo, 24, a Security policeman and ANC defector, have claimed R64 000 in damages from the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis Le Grange.

This was confirmed this week by lawyers acting for the family of the late Mr Daniel Kgokgo

The lawyers said the Minister had up to August 24 to reply to the claim filed in the Rand Supreme Court

According to sources close to the family, the Minister had offered a sum of R30 000 to settle the matter out of court

This was rejected. Mr Bosigo was this week acquitted, by Mr Justice H Grosskopf, of murdering Mr Kgokgo last December 17.

Mr Bosigo had claimed in his defence that he killed Mr Kgokgo because he thought he was being ambushed by "terrorists"

the most
ce man
failed to
victed
ad son of
general

lice said
fugitives
spotted
whereab-
mpletely

s vowed
h the two
evidence
d him to
sie Smit
ief in Pre
former
elligence
Mr Cor-
ter His
al Frans
not be-
DDC

ry
BETH —
of the for-
ster and
at Mr B J
was admit-
Elizabeth
ospital on
noon, was
according
spokesman

er, was,
l in the hos-
ave care
wife, Mrs
ster said
hing to wor-
had a mild
disorder,
tor thought
better off in
an oxygen
C

Colt stolen

PORT ELIZABETH — A two-year-old colt the half-brother of a winning horse at the St Andrew's Racing Club meeting at the weekend, was stolen from the Arlington stables on Friday night

The trainer of both horses Mr Michael Vosloo discovered that the colt, which was still in training and worth about R8 000, was missing on Saturday at 6 am and he reported the incident to the police

He said he expected the stolen colt, a half-brother of Happy Fighter, also to turn out a "winner" — DDC

Duncan Village woman stabbed

EAST LONDON — A Duncan Village woman, Norma Jama, nee Mabintsila, 38, was stabbed to death with a bread knife in a house at Gwijana Street on Saturday night

Police said a 33-year-old man has been held for questioning in connection with the incident — DDR



Mrs Mildred Jobela (left) who laid charges against the police at the weekend
With her are Mrs Sylvia Maxaxa and Mrs Gladys Mshweshwe

Woman claims police insulted her

EAST LONDON — An Mdantsane woman has laid charges against the police, claiming that she was assaulted and called a "kaffir bitch" at the Gilwell Road main bus terminal on Friday

Fleet Street police confirmed that Mrs Mildred Jobela, 40, of Zone 1, laid the charges and the matter was being investigated

Mrs Jobela, a mother of six, said she was standing near a warehouse with four other women, Mrs Sylvia Maxaxa, Mrs Gladys Jobela,

Mrs Thelma Mshweshwe and Mrs Agnes Mpangele when policemen with dogs drove up in vans

She said the police demanded their bus tickets and when they did not produce them they were ordered to load vegetables and fruit piled nearby at the bus terminus into the vans

Mrs Jobela said they were assaulted and ordered by the police to get into the vans. The police officers called them "kaffir bitches", she said

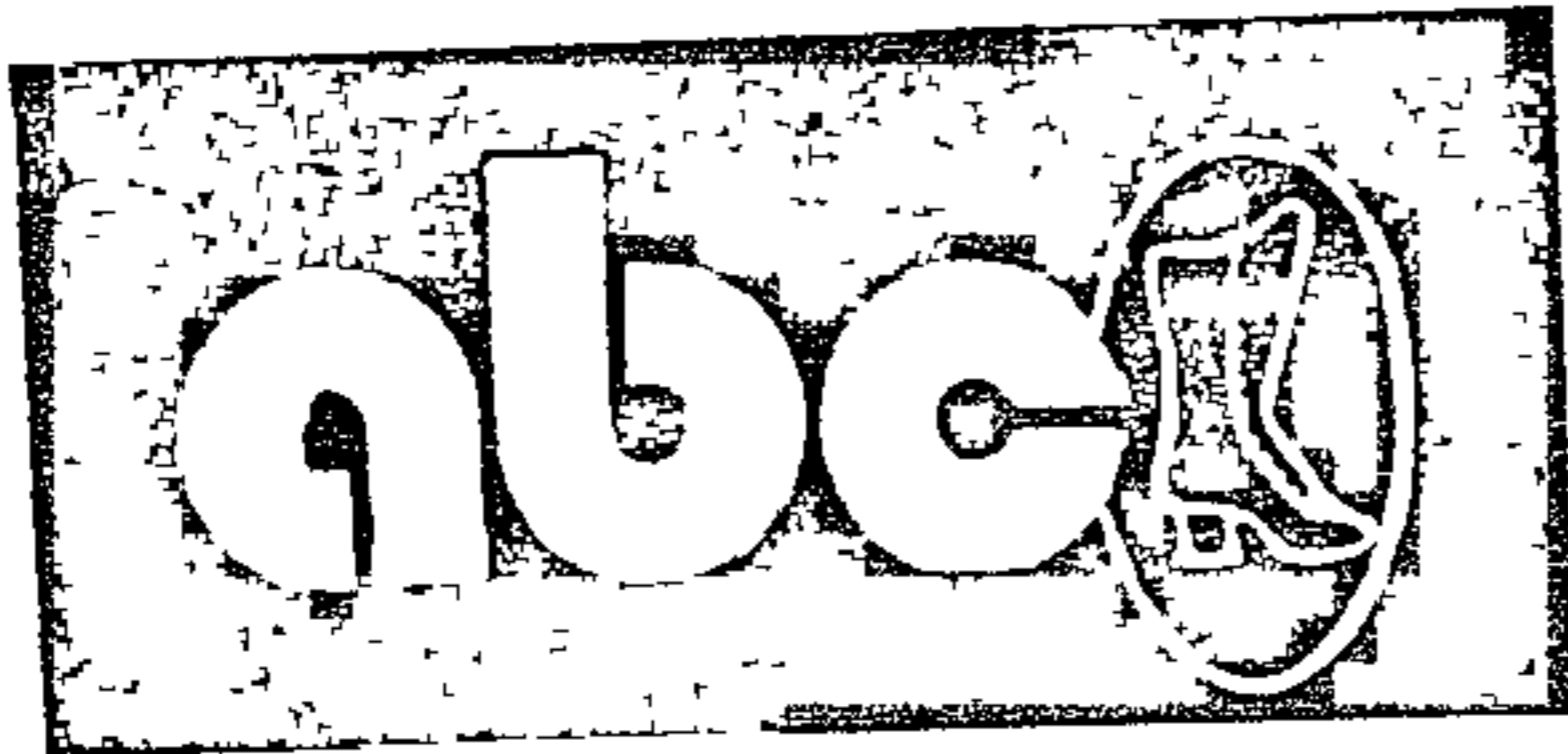
She said when she refused to load the goods she was beaten on the back with a baton

The women were taken to Fleet Street police station where they were locked up and released on Saturday after each paying an admission of guilt fine of R20

A spokesman for the police said eight women had been charged with hawking after the police raided the terminus and found them displaying goods for sale without licences — DDR

O. Dispatch
257 15/8/83

BRAND



OPENING

4 CATHCART STREET, KING WILLIAM'S TOWN

HOLIDAY
R13,99
R9,99

RICHLIGH
R29,99
R9,99

WATSON
R34,99
R19,99

BARGAINS
LIKE YOU HAVE NEVER SEEN BEFORE

MARIE CLAIRE
R16,99
R8,99

SUNSTEPS
R15,99
R9,99

HEALTH SANDAL
R7,99
R4,99



16/8/83
Arcy m
Police deny posters torn down ~~251~~

Staff Reporter

POLICE have denied allegations by the United Democratic Front (UDF) — a broad alliance formed in opposition to the Government's constitution plans — that security policeman tore down UDF posters in Oudtshoorn

Mr Trevor Manuel, regional secretary, said today that about 30 posters had been torn down

The posters publicised a national rally the or-

ganisation is to hold at Mitchell's Plain on Saturday, with a slogan UDF Unites — Apartheid Divides

"We were told that security policemen tore the posters down yesterday," he said

NEWSLETTERS

A police liaison officer, Major Vic Heyns, denied the allegation, which came a week after 40 000 UDF newsletters were seized at a roadblock by

Security Police at Paarl

The police were told an interdict would be applied for if they did not release the newsletters, which were later collected by UDF officials at police headquarters

A police liaison officer for the Boland said the publication had been seized as a routine investigation to establish whether security legislation had been contravened

17/8/83

Administration not affected says Sebe

ZWELITSHA — The situation in Mdantsane had not affected the administration of the Ciskei Government, President Lennox Sebe said at a press conference yesterday.

He was asked if the unrest in the sprawling township had had any effect on the running of the government.

"The administration has been running as normally as before and visitors scheduled to come to Ciskei have come," he said.

"It is only to a dreamer who dreams that I am in Port Elizabeth or East London hotels. Those people have a right to dream in a democratic country even if they dream at the expense of our country."

This was in reference to some reports that he had stayed in some hotels in East London during the Mdantsane unrest.

Asked what the security situation in Mdantsane was, he said "The situation is as it was at the beginning of the bus boycott. Some men have been called back to their police stations because law and order has been definitely restored."

President Sebe said the state of emergency in Mdantsane would not be lifted at this stage.

A relaxation would be made to traders by extending their trading hours. The extension would also benefit customers.

"As for the rest, we will

watch how things develop — but we do not like a state of emergency."

Asked to comment on allegations that there were more than the seven deaths officially announced, he said these were exaggerations.

Five people died in the shooting incidents near the Egerton and Mount Ruth railway stations. Two more people died in different incidents.

Commenting on the shooting near the stations, he said when the police were forming a corridor to make their normal checks, they were stoned and cornered and had to rescue themselves and use their firearms in an unavoidable situation.

A man who had been shot on his buttocks had manhandled a policeman and had thrown him on the ground and tried to grab his revolver.

"While the police are looked upon as aggressors in such a situation, on the other hand they acted with patience. They only used their firearms when it was a question of life or death," he said — DDR.

Study of Israeli housing

ZWELITSHA — The visit to Israel this week by the Minister of Public Works, Chief D M Jongilanga, his Director General, Mr C Attell, and an engineer was a follow-up to President

Ciskei's new fares

ZWELITSHA — The effect of the cuts in bus fares announced by President Lennox Sebe at a press conference yesterday are:

Across border 10-ride workers' tickets:

Mdantsane to city/Chiselhurst: present fare R2,90; new fare from Friday R2,65.

Mdantsane-West Bank: R3,50; new fare R3,25.

Mdantsane-Quigney: R3 — R2,75.

Mdantsane-Beacon Bay R3,20 — R2,95

Mdantsane-Gonubie R7 — R6,75

Duncan Village-Chiselhurst R2 — R1,75.

Newlands-Cyril Lord R3 — R2,75.

Kwetyana-city R6,50 — R6,25

Igoda-city R3,50 — R3,25.

Ilitha-Berlin R1,80 — R1,55.

Mdantsane-Berlin R4,80 — R4,30 — DDR.

Sebe's contacts, President Sebe announced at a press conference yesterday.

The delegation was going to study cheaper prefabricated houses

that would look neat and absorb heat reasonably and not drop temperature in winter.

President Sebe said he had seen a firm in Israel that made these houses

Woman sent to prison because of 'oversight'

ARGUS 17/8/83

~~202~~
~~240~~
257

Staff Reporter

A CROSSROADS mother of seven spent 12 days in jail because of an "administrative oversight," the Langa Commissioner's Court has heard

Mrs Regina Boo, 50, was arrested on July 29 for being in the Cape illegally and was held in Pollsmoor Prison until August 10 before being released on bail

She pleaded not guilty at a previous hearing

PERMISSION

Mrs Boo told the court she was given permission to be in Cape Town in 1972 and built a house in Crossroads in 1975

In 1979, after a special dispensation for Crossroads people was announced by the Minister of Co-operation and Development, she was entitled to be in the Cape, she said

Her house, however, was registered in her son's name because she was away visiting a sick relative in the Transkei

The court heard that inquiries by the Aid Centre showed that Mrs Boo did not appear on the list of people granted per-

mission to remain in the Cape in 1979

The Commissioner of the court, Mr W Fourie, today requested the Aid Centre to make further inquiries about the registered owner of the house in Crossroads, adding that if Mrs Boo's son was registered in the house she was entitled to be there as a dependent

INFORMATION

The information was obtained in less than five minutes that Mrs Boo's son was the registered tenant of the house. It was also established that five of Mrs Boo's sons were registered to stay in the Crossroads house

The prosecutor, Mr J Uys, then said he accepted Mrs Boo's plea of not guilty

"It seems that administratively something went wrong," he said

Mr Fourie found her not guilty and discharged her

He said the prosecutor had accepted her plea and was of the opinion that her name had been left off the list due to an "administrative oversight"

He suggested she immediately become registered to safeguard her against similar steps being taken against her

In another case, a woman was given a suspended sentence after the court heard that she was "a most reliable and trustworthy nanny" to a child who was in the custody of a divorced man

Mrs Mabel Minda pleaded guilty to being in the Peninsula for more

than 72 hours without the necessary permission

She said she came to Cape Town in 1980. She was divorced and her children lived in the Transkei

She had worked as a domestic since 1980 and about nine months ago started working for a Mr S Sherman

In mitigation of sentence, defence attorney Mr O J Barrow, told the court that Mr Sherman had tried a number of domestics "as a nanny" for his child without success since he was granted custody of the child. However, he had found Mrs Minda "a most reliable and trustworthy nanny for his child"

CONTRACT

He said Mr Sherman was in the process of registering a contract for her

The prosecutor, Mr J Uys, asked the court to impose a suspended sentence in the light of the circumstances

Mrs Minda was fined R70 (or 70 days jail) suspended for 12 months on condition she gets permission to remain in the Cape or leave the area by September 16 and that she is not convicted of a similar offence during the period of suspension

Accused 'forced to confess' 17/2/83

251 Court Reporter RSM

A LABOURER told the Rand Supreme Court yesterday that police had forced him to confess to raping a 76-year-old Randburg woman earlier this year.

Mr Norman Rammala, 23, of Pietersburg, said three wet canvas bags were placed over his head and drawn tight by a Lieutenant Walters and two black policemen after his arrest on March 4.

He pleaded not guilty to raping the woman on February 2 this year. He also denied breaking into her house or robbing her of a portable radio.

Mr Rammala told Mr Justice F H Grosskopf he was taken to Randburg Police Station on March 5. He told the police he could not remember what had happened on February 2 because he was drunk.

Mr Rammala said he heard a Constable Molando say to Lieut Walters that "if we could take this young man and work on him, he will tell us the truth".

He was then taken to a bush at Fourways by Lieut Walters and two black policemen, he said. They put three canvas bags over his head and pulled the string tight, forcing him to confess that he had raped the woman. The hearing continues today.

WILLIAMS & WATKINS

CAPL Times 17/8/83 (276) 251

MPs send memo on po

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — A comprehensive memorandum on alleged police activity in the Lamontville and Chesherville townships near Durban in May and June has been given to the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, by the MP for Durban Central, Mr Peter Gastrow

The memorandum includes 22 sworn affidavits by people in the two townships, who claimed they were victims of police action

It also has three signed statements from alleged police victims and 13 summaries of personal interviews carried out by Mr Gastrow and Mr Harry Pitman, MP for Pinetown, during visits to the townships on July 7 and 12

Mr Gastrow has called for a full investigation of the allegations. The following are extracts from some of the affidavits

● SIPHIWE KHOZA

"I am a Form Two student at a Jmwelase Secondary School in Lamontville. On Sunday, June 26, between 1 pm and 2 pm, I was sent by my mother to go and buy bread and milk from the shop. On my way back I was shot by the police

"I did see the police in a hippo police van, but did not think they would shoot because the location was quiet. There was no rioting or any uprising of any sort

"Shots caught me on my right ankle, on my left leg twice, on my left arm once, on the left of my flank, and two on the upper part of my left arm almost at the shoulder joint

"I managed to get home as they had used metal-pellet bullets. I was bleeding from the back, arm and ankle. At home they removed three of the bullets. They then hired a car to take me to hospital"

● BONGANI MEMELA

"On Friday June 17, 1983, in the afternoon, I was in bed with my sister's three-week-old baby when about nine white policemen in camouflage uniforms kicked the kitchen door down and stormed into the bedroom

"They told me they were looking for boys and one of them hit my foot with a whip end and ordered me to get up

"I did so with the baby in my arms and one policeman got behind me and sharply squeezed my ribs with both hands while another simultaneously took the baby from my arms

"They gave the baby to my mother, who had come into the room by that time. My mother was ordered out of the room and the men then assaulted me all over my body with whips until I fell down

"As I was lying on the floor one of the policemen jumped on to my left knee while others kicked me

"After some time I was left alone and I made arrangements to go to King Edward VIII Hospital, where I was treated and discharged

"On June 20, 1983, I went to report the matter at Montclair police station, but I was chased away by the officers and told they were not attending to people from Lamontville"

● GWYNNETH ZANELE SIBEKO

"I am a spinster of 28 years and the mother of Khayelihle Sibeko who died on the morning of Friday, June 17, 1983

"On June 16, 1983, I put my baby, Khayelihle, on the bed for a nap. The bedroom I used for this is in the front of the house facing the street

"At about 6 pm when I was busy in the kitchen I heard the sound of running accompanied by screams and I looked through the bedroom window thinking



Mr Harry Pitman examines the legs of a man wounded in Lamontville



Mr Peter Gastrow investigation

that the sound was of children who had been playing

"Through the window I saw people running up the street pursued by two white policemen. As I closed the curtains again I heard a noise from the verandah followed by an explosion

"Then smoke came into the room through two broken window panes and through gaps in the roof. I then quickly took the baby from the bed and tried to shelter him from the gas by putting him in the wardrobe

"After a time I took him to the kitchen where I bathed his face with a wet cloth

"The baby at that time was coughing and seemed to have difficulty in breathing. His eyes became very red and he started vomiting

"Afterwards the baby would not eat anything and cried weakly as if he had no strength left. I sat watching over him for a long time. He was still crying weakly

"At about 5 am I woke up and looked at the baby. His eyes were staring and glazed and he was not blinking"

Miss Sibeko went on to describe how the child was taken to hospital and then to the government mortuary

Later, two detectives visited her in an apparent investigation of the incident

● NHLANHLA SHEZI

"On May 27, 1983, at Lamontville, I was repairing my car outside my home when a police van came along and made an announcement in Afrikaans that kaffirs should get indoors

"I did not take much notice of that announcement because I was not doing anything wrong or anything that could be provocative to the police. Immediately thereafter the police came at me and I ran into my home with two policemen and a dog after me

"I pushed the door closed they kicked at it until I got into the room. They kicked the door with their dog batons and a gun butt and bit me

"The dog dragged me and the assault continued. They beat me in the house and beaten in the away"

● NOBANTU SYLVIA

"I am a 24-year-old of Thulasizwe Qulu. On Sunday, June 26, I was playing with my brother

"Things were not peaceful. There were no clashes between the police and the people. There was no rioting

"I heard an explosion in the street and my son screaming in pain

"As I ran out to see what was happening I saw a police van with white policemen firing guns. The van was surrounded by neighbours had seen it

"He was bleeding. King Edward VIII Hospital and discharged. Six policemen fired got my son"

● MICHAEL MADISA

"On Friday, May 27, 1983, the police in camouflage started beating people

Times 17/8/83 (278) (251) (347)

10 on police to minister



examines the legs of a in Lamontville



Mr Peter Gastrow who undertook the investigation with Mr Pitman

men who had been playing saw people running up the policemen As I closed the door from the verandah following the room through two windows through gaps in the roof I got up from the bed and tried to escape by putting him in the wardrobe in the kitchen where I was coughing and seemed to be His eyes became very red I could not eat anything and no strength left I sat watching He was still crying weakly up and looked at the baby glazed and he was not blinking describe how the child was taken to the government mortuary in Lamontville, I was repairing my car when a police van came along with several in Afrikaans that kaffirs took notice of that announcement anything wrong or anything happened to the police Immediately they came at me and I ran into my house and a dog after me

"I pushed the door closed to prevent their entry and they kicked at it until I let go and ran into the bedroom They kicked the bedroom door down and entered with their dog and assaulted me with their batons and a gun butt all over my body while the dog bit me
"The dog dragged me into the dining room where the assault continued Thereafter I was taken out of the house and beaten in the yard until I managed to break away"

● NOBANTU SYLVIA QULA
"I am a 24-year-old spinster and I am the mother of Thulasizwe Qulu who is about three years old On Sunday, June 26, 1983 Thulasizwe had been playing with his brother, Mfanuzile, in our yard
"Things were normal on that day, there were no clashes between the people and the police and there was no rioting While I was in the kitchen I heard an explosion and I immediately heard my son screaming in pain
"As I ran out to him I met him on the doorway running into the house and I saw one hippo van with white policemen in camouflage uniform carrying guns The van was moving along the street My neighbours had seen the police shooting at my son
"He was bleeding profusely and I took him to King Edward VIII Hospital where he was treated and discharged Six of the bullets that had been fired got my son"

● MICHAEL MADIYA
"On Friday, May 27, at 12 noon I was at home The police in camouflage uniform came along and started beating people at random They came into

my yard and hit my neighbour's child with a baton"

● In Cape Town last night the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, rejected calls for a commission of inquiry into the allegations of police brutality in Lamontville and Chesterville

Mr Le Grange said in a statement serious allegations had been levelled at the police but none of them had been substantiated in a document sent to him by Mr Gastrow

Mr Le Grange said none of the people mentioned by Mr Gastrow had laid any complaints against the police in spite of numerous appeals for people to report ill-treatment

Senior police officers had been withdrawn from normal duties specially to investigate any claims which might have been made

It was a pity, he said, that Mr Gastrow and Mr Pitman had not investigated the plight of the many law-abiding citizens who had been burdened for months "with rampant gangsterism"

"Their lives were made virtually unbearable by the burning and looting of homes and shops, the killing and injuring of innocent citizens, the destruction of community services and the hampering of police and Administration Board officials in trying to restore order," said Mr le Grange

"As a result of the rioting, which started in April, four people were murdered, many more were injured, 167 buses were destroyed or damaged Some 24 police vehicles and 13 administration board vehicles were destroyed or damaged"

Many buildings had been destroyed or damaged in most cases by petrol bombs

"Several policemen and administration officials were injured and one police dog was stabbed and then stoned to death," said Mr Le Grange

"An estimate of the damage to property alone amounts to more than R500 000."

Mr Le Grange said the police had been forced to establish operational centres in the two townships on June 23 to curb the rioting and their presence had resulted in the situation returning to normal in two days

They had been instructed to use the "utmost restraint" in dealing with the rioters, most of whom had been youths

"Yet, on several occasions the police were lured to certain areas by false calls of uproar only to face burning barricades through which they could not proceed," said Mr Le Grange.

They had been attacked with petrol bombs, stones and catapults loaded with lead washers and ball-bearings

The police had replied with tear smoke and bird-shot

"As a result of the rioting 38 people have been charged with public violence, some of whom have already been convicted," he said

"Three people have been charged with murder, two with arson, three with malicious injury to property and one with assault. More arrests could follow"

"I see no need for a commission of inquiry into police actions in these two townships In the light of all the above circumstances and the right of an aggrieved person to have his complaint investigated I am not prepared to accede to Mr Gastrow's request"

taken and the matter is still under consideration. Depending on the outcome suitable steps will be taken

Franking/dating/cancelling machines: messages

*40 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Posts and Telecommunications

- (1) Whether franking/dating/cancelling machines carrying messages concerning bonus bonds have been used by post offices in Cape Town during 1983, if so, (a) what is the wording of the messages and (b) since what date have these messages been used,
- (2) whether these messages are still in use, if not, when were they ceased to be used, if so,
- (3) whether the wording of the messages has been changed, if so, what is the nature of the change?

The MINISTER OF POSTS AND TELECOMMUNICATIONS

(1) No,

(2) and (3) fall away

Mr K M ANDREW Mr Speaker, arising from the reply given by the hon the Minister, is he aware of the fact that as recently as 27 July this year the Cape Town post office was franking letters with the words "buy defence bonds"?

+The MINISTER If the hon member was more knowledgeable, he would have known that defence bonds are not the same as bonus bonds. Defence bonds are something in which one can invest at an interest rate of approximately 11%. The amount invested can be subtracted from one's assets from estate duty purposes, up to R100 000. The hon member will now probably understand what I am talking about. Bonus Bonds, on the other hand, are bonds in which one can invest at 5% and then have a chance to win a prize

in July 1983, if so, (a) on what date or dates and (b) why,

- (2) whether any (a) snamboks, (b) dogs, (c) shotguns and (d) other specified fire-arms were used on this occasion, if so, why,
- (3) whether any persons were injured as a result, if so, (a) how many and (b) what was the nature of the injuries in each case,
- (4) whether any persons were detained on this occasion, if so, (a) how many, (b) why and (c) under what statutory provision,
- (5) whether any of these persons have been charged, if not, why not, if so, for what alleged offences in each case?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) (a) and (b) The Police were not sent to the Lethaba power station, but in co-operation with members of the Vaal Triangle Administration Board they conducted a crime combating operation at a compound of the power station on 13 July 1983

(2) (a), (b), (c) and (d) No

(3) Falls away

(4) Yes

(a) 445

(b) and (c) For contravention of the following statutory provisions sections 9, 10 and 12 of Act 25 of 1945, section 15 of Act 67 of 1952, section 1 of Act 6 of 1959, section 2 of Act 41 of 1971, section 36 of Act 62 of 1955, section 165 of Act 87 of 1977

(5) Yes

219 for being in a prescribed area for longer than 72 hours.

211 for failing to produce identity documents,
6 being foreign Blacks in a prescribed area,
1 for entering a hostel illegally,
2 for being in possession of dagga,
3 for being in possession of suspected stolen goods,
11 for trespassing,
2 for being in possession of liquor on private property without the owner's consent

NOTE Ten of those arrested were charged with more than one offence

Mrs H SUZMAN Mr Speaker, arising out of the reply given by the hon the Minister, is he aware of the fact that as a result of this action the power station in question was brought to a standstill?

The MINISTER No, Mr Speaker. I am not aware of that [Interjections]

*44 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

Whether, with reference to his reply to Question No. 9 on 20 April 1983, he was considered the recommendations of the National Transport Commission concerning increased subsidies for Mitchell's Plain and Atlantis bus services, if not, why not, if so, what was his decision?

+The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS (Reply laid upon the Table with leave of House)

Yes I have approved the recommendations submitted to me by the National Transport Commission, that is, that the subsidies be adjusted as follows—

- Mitchell's Plain Bus Service
- (a) Nyanga Station/Manenberg—Mitchell's Plain Increased from R1,75 to R2,00,
- (b) Hanover Park—Mitchell's Plain Increased from R1,75 to R2,00,

41 Social pensioners/beneficiaries 17/8/83

*41 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Finance

Whether (a) social pensioners and (b) other social beneficiaries are to be paid bonuses during November 1983, if not, why not, if so, (1) what will be the amount of these bonuses and (ii) when was it decided to pay them?

The MINISTER OF FINANCE

No such indication was given in my latest budget and I do not think any good purpose will be served by engendering speculation on the matter at this stage. I may add that on the facts the present Government's record in regard to sympathetic treatment of the aged is without parallel in this country and that record will be maintained

42 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

(a) How many Black persons qualifying for rights under section 16(1)(b) of the Blacks (Urban Areas) Consolidation Act, No. 25 of 1945, have had their reference books endorsed in accordance with the Rikhoto judgment since the date mentioned in his reply to Question No. 1 on 29 June 1983 and (b) in respect of what date is this figure given?

The MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT

(a) and (b) For the period 25 June 1983 to 29 July 1983, 8 952 persons have had their reference books endorsed as a result of the judgement referred to

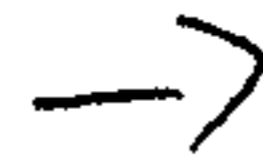
43 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether any members of the South African Police were sent to the Lethaba power station near Viljoensdorp

17/8/83

(25) Hammond 17/8/83
Weenen police station person died
Q. W. 1897
46 Mr G B D McINTOSH asked the
Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether a person died at the Weenen police station in June 1983, if so, (a) who and (b) on what date,
- (2) whether this person was in police custody at the time, if so, (a) in terms of what statutory provision, (b) how long had he or she been in custody



7 AUGUST 1983

1898

and (c) when was the body discovered,

- (3) whether any other persons were detained with this person, if so, how many,
- (4) whether an inquest has been held, if not, when will it be held, if so, what were the findings?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) No, but at the Elandslaagte police station
 - (a) Mlunga Sibisi
 - (b) On 16 June 1983
- (2) Yes
 - (a) In terms of section 50 of the Criminal Procedure Act, 1977
 - (b) Since 16h00 on 15 June 1983
 - (c) The body was discovered at 09h25 on 16 June 1983 under circumstances indicating to suicide by hanging
- (3) Yes Two, but they were removed to court at 09h00 on the morning of 16 June
- (4) No, the investigation into the circumstances surrounding the person's death has not yet been completed

17 AUGUST 1983

1854

251 Shooting of Saul Mkhize Q 61.1854
*7 Mrs SUZMAN asked the Minister of
Law and Order

- (1) Whether, with reference to his reply to Question No 2 on 29 April 1983, the investigation into the shooting of Mr Saul Mkhize has been completed, if not, why not, if so, what were the findings,
- (2) whether any action is to be taken as a result of this investigation, if not, why not, if so, (a) when and (b) what action?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes, the investigation has been completed and the relevant docket referred to the Attorney-General
- (2) A final decision regarding any contemplated action will be taken as soon as the Attorney-General's decision is known

Le Grange is not doing his job, says Gastrow

Accus 17/8/83 251

Political Staff

THE Minister of Police, Mr Louis le Grange, was today accused of not doing his job properly

He was also accused of hiding behind Section 27 of the Police Act to prevent disclosure of the full facts concerning recent unrest in two Durban townships

The accusation was made by Mr Peter Gastrow (PFP Durban Central), following Mr le Grange's refusal to appoint a commission of inquiry to investigate complaints about police action in the townships during the unrest

Failed

In a statement last night, Mr le Grange accused Mr Gastrow and Mr Harry Pitman, Progressive Federal Party spokesman on law and order, of failing to substantiate allegations about police brutality in quelling the unrest which they made in speeches in Parliament earlier this year

Both men today rejected the claim, saying that many of the original allegations were backed in the 22 affidavits and three signed statements handed to Mr le Grange last week

Mr Gastrow asked today why Mr le Grange continually refused to investigate the allegations

Scandalous

Mr Gastrow said he and Mr Pitman had been forced to investigate the complaints themselves after Mr le Grange rejected the original allegations as "scandalous" without any proper effort to investigate them

"Mr le Grange should have investigated the allegations. It should not have been necessary for us to collect affidavits about the allegations," he said

"Mr le Grange has shown no desire to familiarise himself with what happened in Lamontville and Chesterville. He has not visited the area and the Port Natal Divisional Commissioner has not



Mr Peter Gastrow

been prepared to discuss the matter with me

"Mr le Grange is relying on police information only."

Mr Gastrow said Mr le Grange was also "hiding behind Section 27 of the Police Act" under which there was a constant threat to the Press that action could be taken if they published the details of the affidavits dealing with the police action in the townships.

He pointed out that Mr le Grange had used the threat of the Act in an attempt to prevent publication of the original speeches in Parliament about the allegations

'Torture'

In the original allegations the police were accused among other things of torturing youths with electricity while keeping their heads covered with rubber tubes, shooting and using teargas indiscriminately, sjambokking people, breaking into homes and assaulting occupants and of tying youths to the front of a police vehicle to prevent it being stoned.

In his statement Mr le Grange queried why, in spite of numerous published appeals, no one had laid a complaint with the police

Mr Gastrow said the affidavits handed to Mr le Grange contained statements that attempts had been made to lay complaints

Statistics

Mr Gastrow also asked why "only now does Mr le Grange give us the statistics of what happened in the townships? Why did he not tell us of injuries to policemen and damage to police and other property earlier?"

"I don't think he has done his job properly. The only way to find out what really happened in the townships during the unrest is to have an independent inquiry

Natal judge orders probe of police dog incident

CAM Times
18/8/83
251

Own Correspondent

MARITZBURG — The Judge President of Natal, Mr Justice Milne, has ordered a police investigation into an incident in which a woman, bleeding from a dog bite, was left waiting while a policeman took his injured dog to a vet.

The woman, Lena Ngwena, was later hospitalized for six weeks.

Yesterday, a spokesman for the Supreme Court here said a transcript of Mr Justice Milne's order and remarks in court was being prepared and would be sent to the Commissioner of Police.

The judge's order arose out of a criminal appeal by Ngwena against a conviction for selling liquor without a licence.

Ngwena was fined

R100 (or 90 days), half of which was suspended.

There was evidence that a Sergeant Hans Dreyer had set his police dog, Monty, after Ngwena who had fled into the bush when he tried to arrest her. He found her up a tree where his dog had trapped her.

She was covered in blood, and the dog had an injury above his right eye.

Sergeant Dreyer had dropped Ngwena at the police station and taken his dog to the vet. When he returned he took the woman to hospital where she was hospitalized with bites on her arms, legs and breast.

Ngwena's appeal was dismissed this week, but Mr Justice Milne said Sergeant Dreyer could have asked another policeman to take the injured woman to hospital while he cared for his dog.

He ordered that a transcript of his remarks be sent to the Commissioner.

The Divisional Commissioner of Police for Northern Natal, Brigadier H M Morkel, in whose district the incident occurred, was not available for comment yesterday.

CAPE Times 18/8/83

SAP reply: Breaches of discipline serious'

Crime Reporter

BREACHES of discipline by members of the police were regarded in a "very serious" light as discipline was "probably the most important foundation of the SAP", according to a spokesman for the Ministry of Law and Order.

Lieutenant-Colonel Leon Mellet was reacting to a leading article in the Cape Times yesterday, in which it was argued the time was "overdue" for a "full-scale commission of inquiry" to be appointed to investigate the SA Police, its discipline, morale, use of firearms, its pay scales, recruitment and training procedures and its vehicles, equipment and weaponry.

"There may still be isolated and individual cases where breaches of discipline occur in the force," Colonel Mellet said in an interview. "But strict maintenance of discipline in the SAP has been, and always will be, a high priority."

Morale

Morale in the SAP was "presently the highest it has been for many years" and "probably the highest in any police force in the world", Colonel Mellet said.

"I would like to refer to the manner in which the recent horror bomb blast in Pretoria was investigated," he said. "Every policeman on the case worked day and night, of his own free will, in an attempt to bring the perpetrators



Lieutenant-Colonel L Mellet

of the atrocity to justice. "If morale in the SA Police had been low, our success-rate in combating crime wouldn't be as high as it is. The crime rate has dropped in many areas, despite an increase in the general population."

Policemen's training in the use of firearms "could be regarded as the best in the world" and it "should be stressed" that every shot fired by members, on or off duty, was investigated, Colonel Mellet said.

Murder

Attempted murder or even murder docketed had, in the past, been opened when evidence had pointed towards the indiscriminate use of firearms by policemen.

He said SA Police pay scales at present compared "favourably" with those of the private sector and a variety of allowances and schemes

available to members had been improved "tremendously".

The SA Police was also in a position to be "selective" when choosing certain applicants, and the "vast majority" of new members were matriculants, Colonel Mellet said.

"Many of our vehicles are the best on the market. Special border patrol vehicles — designed by SAP engineers — have saved hundreds of lives over the years."

Terrorism

"Lastly, the quality of training given to members of the SA Police can perhaps be measured best by the success-rate we achieve against terrorism on our borders," he said. "Last year, we were responsible for the deaths of more than 500 terrorists in the region."

Colonel Mellet was "not prepared to comment" on the leading article's central issue. The comprehensive memorandum on alleged police actions in Lamontville and Chester-ville, near Durban.

Extracts from the memorandum — which includes 22 sworn affidavits by people who claimed they were victims of police action — appeared in the Cape Times yesterday.

On Tuesday night, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, rejected calls for a commission of inquiry into the allegations of police brutality in the two townships.

I Labour ay 1975,

Sc

Year	Number of Strikes	Workers Involved	Man-days Lost From Strikes
1957	21	203	12,947
1956	12	66	3,673

Strikes in Thailand, 1956-1974

TABLE 2

Judge orders police probe after woman bitten

THE Judge President of Natal, Mr Justice Milne, has ordered a police investigation into an incident in which a woman — bleeding from a dog bite — was left waiting while a policeman took his injured dog to a vet.

The woman, Lena Ngwena, was later hospitalised for six weeks

Yesterday a spokesman for the Supreme Court here said a transcript of Mr Justice Milne's order and remarks in court was being prepared to send to the Commissioner of Police

The Judge's order arose out of a criminal appeal by Ngwena against a conviction for selling liquor without a licence

Ngwena was fined R100 (or 90 days) in the Empangeni Magistrate's Court, half of which was suspended.

There was evidence that Sgt Hans Dreyer had set his police dog, Monty, after Ngwena who had fled into the bush when he tried to arrest her. He found her up a tree where his dog had trapped her

She was covered in blood, and the dog had an injury above its right eye

Sgt Dreyer had dropped Ngwena at the police station and taken his dog to the vet. When he returned he took the woman to hospital where she was hospitalised with bites on her arms, legs and breast.

Ngwena's appeal was dismissed this week, but Mr Justice Milne said Sgt Dreyer could have asked another policeman to take the injured woman to hospital while he cared for his dog.

He ordered that a transcript of his remarks be sent to the commissioner.

The Divisional Commissioner of Police for Northern Natal, Brig H M Morkel, in whose district the incident occurred, was not available for comment yesterday

Michaelson, C. J. or Urban Policy

304 6072 11

in England, and Social Security

351.841 BRIT

ent in China.

331.095 1 RWS

ana/Collins, 1972.

331.892 HMA

Beck, T. The Fine Tubes strike. London, Stage One, 1974.

331.892 942 BECK

of Industria e and death o tons Act. Lon

331.094 2

g households ar nated Nations,

nt of Economic and Social

Act

079

Was Rav

07

0789

312. UNIT

General Migration Manual Series A/47. 1970.

of Economic and Social

312. UNIT

economically active, York, United Nations,

Economic and Social

312. UNIT

3rd Demographic Manual IV New Series A/42.

of Economic and Social

Pietermaritzburg Bureau

Handwritten: 251

312. UNIT

0788

0783

Residents: We were ignored

Own Correspondent

DURBAN — Attempts had been made to lay complaints against the police during the unrest in Lamontville and Chesterville in May and June by at least two people, it was claimed yesterday

After the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said a commission of inquiry into police action would not be held, the Cape Times correspondent yesterday spoke to two people who claimed they had been sent away from the Montclair police station in Durban and told by the police they were not dealing with people from the townships

Miss Sylvia Qulu, whose three-year-old son, Thulasizwe, was allegedly injured during the attacks, said she went to the Montclair police station on the day her son was hurt — Sunday, June 19 — and found two other people there

"I went with my father, but the policeman told us to go to Went-

worth on Tuesday," said Miss Qulu

"My father could not go, so I went alone. There I was told to go to Montclair because they did not deal with Lamontville at Wentworth

'Told to go away'

"At Montclair, the other people and I were told by the white station commander to go away," she said

William Joseph Ndlovu, a matric pupil at Lamontville High School, claimed he was kicked by police at his home

"I went to King Edward VIII Hospital for treatment and was told to make a statement at the Montclair police station," he said

"I went there but they refused to take a statement, so my parents handed the matter to Mrs V N Mgxenge, a Durban attorney"

Mrs Mgxenge took a statement from him and referred the matter to the Montclair police

The police then visited him at his home

and took their own statement from him

Mrs Mgxenge said 37 people had come to her after they had been chased away from several police stations near the townships where they had gone to lay charges

She said she took sworn statements from them, and would be acting on their behalf

Mr Peter Gastrow, the PFP MP for Durban Central who handed a memorandum to Mr Le Grange, said "I'm not surprised that the journalist has actually spoken to people who were chased away from police stations

"A number of affidavits and statements in my report referred to specific instances where this happened," he said

The station commander at Montclair police station said last night this was the first he had heard of the chasing away of people

"If they want to lay charges, then let them come and see me," he said

†The MINISTER Mr Speaker, I have discussed this matter so repeatedly in and outside this House that it is really difficult for me to go over the whole spectrum again. The hon member surely does not expect me to address this House over the next half an hour on this subject, except that I want to give the assurance that every possible step has been taken by myself and/or the Commissioner of Police and/or all members of the Force concerned to do everything possible to maintain a balance between protection of members of the Force and the interests of the public who has to be served and protected by the Force. This assurance I repeat to the hon member and the House.

Trains advertising space

*25 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

- (1) Whether the South African Transport Services plans to sell advertising space on the outside of its trains, if so, what is the nature of these plans.
- (2) whether a decision has been taken in this regard, if not, when is it anticipated that it will be taken, if so, what is the nature of this decision,
- (3) whether any action has been taken with regard to these plans, if so, what action?

†The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

- (1), (2) and (3) Yes. It is the intention initially to advertise on the exterior of suburban passenger coaches in the Pretoria-Witwatersrand-Vereeniging, Durban and Cape Town areas. Depending on demand and practical implications, advertising will be extended to main-line trains (prestige trains excluded), goods wagons, tankers and containers. Tenders are to be invited shortly.

(251) *Hansard*
Persons shot, killed/wounded
Q. 61.1924 19/8/83
*24 Mr S A PITMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether any persons were shot by the South African Police in June 1983, if so, how many were shot and (a) killed and (b) wounded in that month?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Yes, 54

(a) 15

(b) 39

Mr D J N MALCOMESS Mr Speaker, arising out of the reply of the hon the Minister and bearing in mind that the figures for the last two months show 15 to 20 people, may I ask him whether he envisages any steps to try to reduce the figure of people killed?

SAP shot dead 124 this year

Cape Times 20/8/83 251
Political Correspondent

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY. — Police shot 425 people in the first six months of this year, killing 124 of them.

This emerges from monthly figures from January to June this year given in reply to a series of questions from Mr Harry Pitman (PFP Pinetown).

The PFP used to put the question annually, but has been asking on a monthly basis since the shooting of Mr Kobus Duvenhage in Johannesburg.

The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said yesterday that the figures for June were 54 people shot, of whom 15 were killed and 39 were wounded.

Replying to a supplementary question from Mr John Malcomess (PFP Port Elizabeth North) he repeated assurances that he and the police force did everything possible to "maintain the balance between protection of members of the force and the interests of the public who must be served and protected by the force".

The replies to Mr Pitman's questions show an average of 71 shootings each month this year, with an average of 21 monthly deaths.

The most shootings so far were in January and totals have dropped, with June showing the smallest number of people shot, killed or wounded.

The monthly figures so far this year are: January — 83 shot, 22 killed, 61 wounded. February — 70 shot, 21 killed, 49 wounded. March — 76 shot, 22 killed, 54 wounded. April — 74 shot, 21 killed, 53 wounded. May — 68 shot, 23 killed, 45 wounded. June — 54 shot, 15 killed, 39 wounded.

'Teacher must go' — angry residents

August 1983

C-Herald

251

THE Loxton community, near Beaufort West — including the local principal and school committee — is up in arms over the conduct of a local teacher, who is also a police reservist. They want him removed from the town.

They claim the teacher, Mr Abraham Oliphant, is over-zealous both at the school and in the community

According to the principal of the Loxton Primary School, Mr Jan Mouers, the school committee has complained to the Department of Internal Affairs (Coloured

Education) Mr Mouers alleged that Mr Oliphant recently

- Handcuffed a woman, Mrs Celia Lombard,

to a pole for more than half an hour before she was taken to the police station. This action was taken in full view of many children at the local church bazaar Mrs Lombard was allegedly drunk

- Handcuffed a local resident, Mr Jan van Rooi to the school's fence, also for more than half an hour, allegedly for being drunk

- Used abusive language in public

- Inflicted cruel corporal punishment on schoolchildren, mostly boys Girls were hardly punished Despite warnings by the principal, the corporal punishment became so severe that it was banned outright at the school

Mr Mouers said he had tried, on a number of occasions, to speak to Mr Oliphant about these issues

REFUSES

"But he won't listen He refuses to listen to any form of criticism He wants to do his own thing," said Mr Mouers

In the end, he was forced to complain to the school committee which, in turn, wrote to the education authorities demanding Mr Oliphant be transferred

Mr N Eales, public liaison officer of the Department of Internal Affairs (coloured education) confirmed the complaint and the requested transfer

He said an investigation was underway

According to education sources, Mr Oliphant was transferred once before He had taught in Carnarvon and had been ac-

By Aneez Salie

cused of similar misdemeanours there The Department of Internal Affairs then transferred him to Loxton

CONFIRMED

Major Eddie Snyman, police liaison officer for the South Western Districts, confirmed Mr Oliphant had handcuffed Mrs Lombard to a pole

He denied Mr Oliphant had acted incorrectly

"My information has it that the woman was very drunk and had resisted arrest which forced Mr Oliphant to take the action he did He was only doing his duty," Major Snyman said

Mr Oliphant denied the charges against him

"Look, I am only doing my duty because I am proud of my country and will do anything to protect my country If, in doing so, people fault me, then so be it"

25 to 2500 2500 2500
25 to 2500 2500 2500

MDANTSANE — Fifty-nine people charged with assaulting the police near Mount Ruth station on August 4 were found not guilty yesterday and discharged when they appeared before Mr G M Xamzaka in the magistrate's court here

Their discharge came before the state closed its case. While the prosecutor, Mr T Vanqa, called for the third police witness, Lieutenant W Pantsi, Mr Xamzaka asked Mr Vanqa if he was not sportsman enough to declare

"They are obviously not guilty," Mr Xamzaka said

He added it was clear a group of people next to Mount Ruth station had terrorised or threatened

to assault police but it was not clear whether all of those in court had been in that group

"If this is not clear it follows they cannot identify those who mixed with the group that threatened to assault the police

"You are therefore all found not guilty and discharged," Mr Xamzaka said

The 59 had pleaded not guilty

Evidence was given by Captain Z Ngwanya and

Warrant Officer H J Tsewu who said that on the morning of August 4 they were patrolling in Mdantsane. About 4.30 am they were at Mount Ruth station when a crowd attacked them with stones

Both said a large crowd threw stones at the police, but no police vehicle was damaged and both witnesses were struck once by stones. They did not know of any other policemen who had been hit

Under cross-examination, Captain Ngwanya said some people had run away when the police surrounded the crowd before arresting those in court

W/O Tsewu said he did not see any people run away nor did he see any people who were not there when stones were thrown, mingling with the crowd

One man, Mr Goodman Toko, was killed when the police fired at the crowd

59 not guilty of assaulting police

Did not
27/8/83
257

The police also denied any assaults on the crowd. They said warning shots were fired and when the crowd advanced throwing stones, the police fired back in defence

Several people charged in court were called up by the defence to show injuries which the attorneys alleged were inflicted by the police in their endeavours to stop the people boarding buses at Mount Ruth station that morning

The police denied they stopped any people boarding trains or entering Mount Ruth station

"We were there to maintain law and order in terms of the emergency regulations," S/O Tsewu said — DDR

Lamontville: F

Gastrow: I am not trying to protect criminals

MR GASTROW, who is an advocate, says he is not trying to protect criminals.

"To the best of my knowledge none of the people from whom I have received affidavits or signed statements or whom I have interviewed have been charged with any offence

They were not people who were involved in rioting, or throwing stones at the police. These were people who were going about their normal everyday occupations

If I had an investigation team at my disposal, such as the Minister of Law and Order has, I could go back and obtain more affidavits from more people whose names and addresses are known to me. I could try to persuade them to lay official charges against the police.

The fact is that there are many people in Lamontville and Chesterville who see no point in going to complain to the police about offences they allege are being committed by the police.

And others who have been to the police to complain have been chased away

The danger is that there is tremendous frustration building up. The people feel nobody is taking any notice of them. Because newspapers are prevented by Section 27

of the Police Act from reporting what is going on, the residents feel they are being ignored and discarded. There is a feeling that horse races or a monkey being kicked to death at Natal Com mand are more important than what happens to them.

There is also a danger that the lack of publicity is creating a false sense of security and complacency among the public in Durban.

Because they are not

shot, teargas and sjamboks were used in a random fashion.

There are many who would have supported the police dealing stiffly with offenders, rioters and stone throwers, but their belief that the police behaviour was excessive had made the entire population antagonistic.

Mr Le Grange is not doing his job properly. He has shown no desire to familiarise himself with what happened in Lamontville and Chester-

Quote:

There is also a danger that the lack of publicity is creating a false sense of security and complacency among the public in Durban. Because they are not being told of the alleged happenings they think that nothing is wrong. Without the counterbalance of open reporting the police tend to carry on as they are alleged to have done in Lamontville and Chesterville in the belief that their actions are effective.

being told of the alleged happenings they think that nothing is wrong.

Without the counterbalance of open reporting the police tend to carry on as they are alleged to have done in Lamontville and Chesterville in the belief that their actions are effective.

The people of Lamontville and Chesterville believe police used excessive force and that buck-

ville. He has not visited the area.

He compromised himself in Parliament by immediately rejecting what we had said as scandalous, false and out of the garbage can. Politically he now finds it difficult to back down. He would lose face.

It must be a great disappointment to the bulk of policemen who don't condone this sort of action."

MINISTER of Law and Order Louis le Grange this week a commission of inquiry into allegations of police brutality in terville.

He refused in spite of being handed a memorandum, three signed statements and 13 summaries of interviews they were victims of police brutality, by Peter Gastrow, Mr

Mr Gastrow had sent the memorandum to Mr Le Grange to substantiate with signed statements allegations MP for Pinetown, had made in Parliament.

Mr Le Grange had claimed in Parliament that allegations police were "infamous lies." He said Mr Gastrow and Mr privilege of the House to "discuss matters that come out of The Tribune today publishes statements from Mr Gastrow that you can judge both sides of the story. Political C

MANN reports



□ Peter Gastrow

Left

GA
ST
ROW

act or fiction?

Le Grange: Police have to deal with rampant gangsterism

this week refused to appoint a brutality in Lamontville and Ches-

mandum containing 22 affidavits, interviews with people who allege -- row, MP for Durban Central Le Grange in response to a chal- "egations he and Harry Pitman,

at allegations made against the and Mr Pitman had abused the "come out of the garbage can" Mr Gastrow and Mr Le Grange so Political Correspondent **PETER**

LOUIS le Grange, Minister of Law and Order, said police had to deal with rampant gangsterism in the townships

Serious allegations had been levelled at the police but none had been substantiated by Mr Gastrow and none of the people mentioned by him had laid complaints against the police in spite of numerous appeals

Mr Gastrow and Mr Pitman should have investigated the plight of law-abiding citizens

"Their lives were made virtually unbearable by the burning and looting of homes and shops, the killing and injuring of innocent citizens, the destruction of community services and the hampering of police and Administration Board officials in trying to restore order

"As a result of the rioting which started in April, four people were murdered, many more, were injured, 167 buses

were destroyed or damaged. Some 24 police vehicles and 13 Administration Board vehicles were destroyed or damaged

"Several policemen and Administration Board officials were injured and one police dog

Quote:

As a result of the rioting which started in April, four people were murdered, many more were injured, 167 buses were destroyed or damaged. Some 24 police vehicles and 13 Administration Board vehicles were destroyed or damaged. Several policemen and Administration Board officials were injured and one police dog was stabbed and then stoned to death. An estimate of the damage to property alone amounts to more than R500 000.

was stabbed and then stoned to death. An estimate of the damage to property alone amounts to more than R500 000

"On several occasions police were lured to cer-

tain areas by false calls of uproar only to face burning barricades through which they could not proceed"

Mr Le Grange said the police had been attacked with petrol bombs, stones and catapults loaded with lead washers and

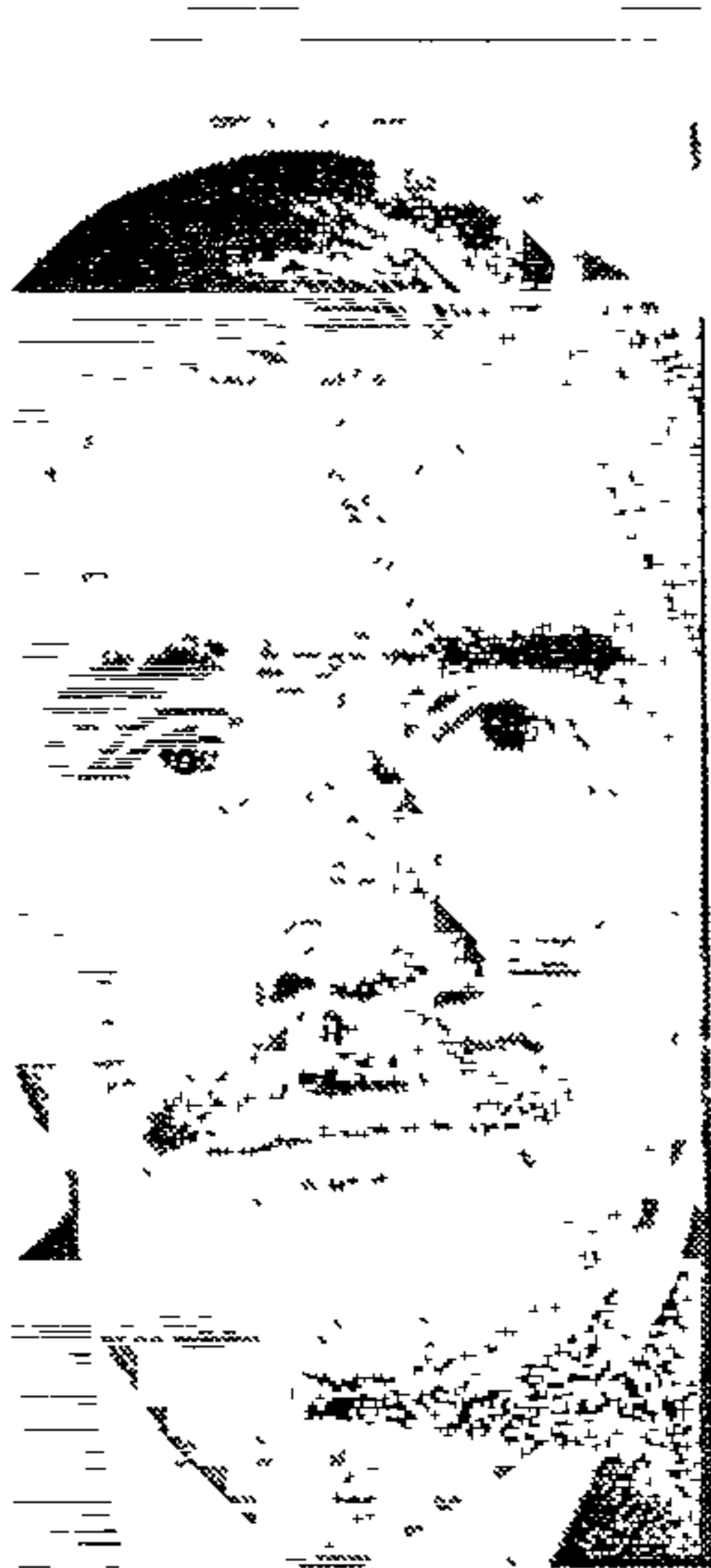
rioting and their presence had resulted in the situation returning to normal within two days

"They had been instructed to use the "utmost restraint" in dealing with the rioters, most of whom had been youths

"As a result of the rioting 38 people have been charged with public violence, some of whom have already been convicted

"Three people have been charged with murder, two with arson, three with malicious injury to property and one with assault. More arrests may follow

"I see no need for a commission of inquiry into police actions in these two townships. In the light of all the above circumstances and the right of an aggrieved person to have his complaint investigated, I am not prepared to accede to Mr Gastrow's request," Mr Le Grange said



Louis le Grange

21/2/83 D. Dispatch

Worker says he was attacked near Mt Ruth

EAST LONDON — A 25-year-old East London motor assembly worker claims to have been brutally assaulted by two armed Ciskei soldiers near Mount Ruth station at the weekend . . . "for no rhyme or reason."

The man, whose face and body is badly bruised and swollen, also claims to have "lost" his pay-packet containing R90 during the "attack"

The only witness to the incident was the man's girl-friend who he said caused the two attackers to run off when she started screaming

The man said he did

not report the incident to the police

Referring to the alleged attack, he said that he and his girl-friend had just got off a train at Mount Ruth station and were walking past the nearby Hloko-ma High School when two men dressed in military fatigue uniforms came out of the school grounds.

"They asked me why I'd been shouting at them and when I said I had not and was simply walking home they attacked me," he said.

The Ciskei police liaison officer, Major Avery Ngaki, could not be contacted for comment.

— DDR

D. Disput Ach 23/1/87

~~201~~ DAILY D

BLOEMFONTEIN — Mrs Nohle Mohapi, of Zwelitsha, King William's Town, applied to the Appeal Court here for leave to appeal "in forma pauperis" against the judgment that dismissed a claim by her against the Minister of Police

Mrs Mohapi claimed damages, agreed at R35 000 for herself and two minor daughters as a result of the death of her husband, Mr Mapetla Frank Mohapi, in the police cells at Kei Road on August 5, 1976. Mr Mohapi was in detention under section 6 of Act 83 of 1967 at the time.

In the Eastern Cape Supreme Court at Grahamstown on July 3, 1980 Mr Justice J. W. Smalberger held that there did not appear to be a sufficiently factual basis to conclude that Mr Mohapi's death was caused by an assault on him.

The cardinal point in issue was whether Mr Mohapi died as a result of an assault on him by a member or members of the police force, as contended by his wife, or whether he committed suicide by hanging himself as alleged by the state.

The crucial question

Mrs Mohapi in appeal bid

was whether the alleged "suicide note" found on the morning of August 6, 1976 — the day after Mr Mohapi died — was genuine or not.

If it were held on the balance of probabilities that the note was forged it was argued that there would be reasonable grounds for a court to conclude that this was done to cover up an illegal act committed on Mr Mohapi during his detention.

It was submitted that the lower court found several aspects in which the evidence of the police was "undoubtedly open to criticism".

These included a conflict between the evidence of the Kei Road policemen and the security branch policemen which could not be resolved — a number of entries in the police occurrence book did not accurately reflect the actual events at the police station over the relevant period — and the manner in which the investigation into Mr Mohapi's death was con-

ducted was susceptible of some criticism.

The probability existed that the police interrogation was more intensive than the police evidence suggested and a greater degree of pressure was brought to bear on Mr Mohapi than was apparent from the evidence. It was strange that no search was made for any suicide note on the night of his death, the court was told.

It was submitted that, in contrast to the above, Mrs Mohapi created a good impression in the witness box and the lower court did not doubt the honesty of her belief that the suicide note was not written by her husband.

Had the court found that the note was forged, the judge's criticism of the police witnesses would have been even stronger, it was argued.

The court was told that Mrs Mohapi had made out a sufficient case for her to be granted leave to appeal "in forma pauperis" — SAPA

~~257~~ (257) D. Dispatuh
24/8/83

Ngaki: allegations must be reported

EAST LONDON — Failure of people in Mdantsane to report complaints and allegations to police was making it difficult for such matters to be followed up, the public relations officer of Ciskei Police, Major G A Ngaki, said in a written statement yesterday.

Major Ngaki was reacting to allegations that vigilantes, working with Ciskei Police, had used the Sisa Dukashe Stadium in Mdantsane as a rendezvous point for collecting people who were assaulted, detained for a night and taken to the police the following day.

Major Ngaki added the press was not the proper place for making such complaints because police could not investigate them properly unless formal complaints had been made at police stations.

Three people, one of them a teacher, said they had been arrested before the curfew hours were applicable last Friday and Saturday nights.

They were taken by mini-bus and combi to the Sisa Dukashe Stadium in Zone Three where men were beaten up and women abused.

The teacher, who did not wish her name published as she is employed by the Ciskei Government, said that on Friday night she was picked up near her Zone Nine home just before 10 pm.

"We were put into the mini-bus — registration No GC11 — 100 — and driven around Mdantsane

while several other people were being picked up," she said.

When they arrived at the stadium after 1 am, men were separated from the women.

"Men were beaten up before being locked up and some of the vigilantes abused us telling us that if we walked about at night we needed to be raped," she said.

She alleged some men tried to open up their clothes claiming they were looking for Saawu T shirts.

They were taken to the police station the following day and their names were taken down before they were released in the afternoon without being charged.

Mr Joe Qayiso, of Zone Three, who was admitted to Frere Hospital on Saturday night with a bullet in his hip, said police had arrived in a house in which he and friends were in Zone Three.

Shots were fired and police took some men away. The men were beaten up at the stadium before they were released the same night.

A youth from Zone Four said he managed to jump off a police van as it entered the stadium on Saturday night.

Major Ngaki said it was essential that people reported incidents to the police to facilitate investigation.

When asked what people could do if they felt police were involved in assaults by vigilantes, he said they could report to

the station commander at the main police station or the district commander in the new magistrate's offices during normal office hours.

"I find it difficult to listen to stories by people who fail to consult their local police station but decide to report their grievances to the press and other media offices," Major Ngaki said.

He promised the incidents specified would be investigated because there were clear leads in two — DDR.

Lebowa man dies after alleged assault

Sowetan
24/8/83

251

A LEBOWA trainee magistrate died after police allegedly kicked and punched him with fists after stopping him at a road block near Potgietersrus on Friday.

Mr Azaph Hope Thebethe (27), of Mahwele-reng Township in Bakensberg, was allegedly assaulted together with Mr Isaac Makhalemele, a colleague of his who works as a clerk at the magistrate's offices in Potgietersrus.

The death of Mr Thebethe was confirmed yesterday by the Police Directorate of Public Relations in Pretoria. They denied Mr Makha-

lemele's assault and said he could lay a charge if he had a complaint.

In their statement, the police say Mr Thebethe ignored police instructions to stop at a roadblock held between Tin Mines and Potgietersrus on Friday at about 8 30 pm.

The statement says police gave chase and, after about a kilometre, Mr Thebethe was stopped after being forced off the road. Because he was suspected of being under the influence of liquor, he was taken to a district surgeon for blood sample tests.

After the test, a docket for driving under the influence of liquor was opened by the police before Mr Thebethe was taken to hospital where he allegedly died at about 11 pm.

The police statement goes on to say that one of the passengers in Mr Thebethe's car alleged that Mr Thebethe was slapped with an open hand and he fell to the ground, hitting his head on the tarred road.

According to a member of Mr Thebethe's family, Mr Thebethe was stopped and asked to produce his passbook, but before he

could produce it, he was forcefully dragged out of his car and assaulted. He was kicked and punched with fists and died on the spot.

Mr Makhalemele, who tried to intervene, was also allegedly assaulted and he sustained a swollen eye.

The family member said Mr Thebethe would be buried on Saturday next week and that a family doctor, a Dr Pienaar, had been instructed to represent Mr Thebethe's family at a post mortem examination expected to be conducted today.

For oral reply

251

House of Commons Q 61 1983

Persons shot killed/wounded

24/8/83

*1 Mr S A PITMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether any persons were shot by the South African Police in July 1983, if so, how many were shot and (a) killed and (b) wounded in that month?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE (for the Minister of Law and Order)

Yes, 77

(a) 16

(b) 61

251
24/8/83
*19 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Law and Order
Hansen
Nelspruit: police presence at townships
A. Col. 1947
(1) Whether the South African Police
→

AUGUST 1983

1944

further formal meetings have been scheduled provisionally for the next two months

(ii) This date is not determinable at this early stage

*9 Mr G B D McINTOSH asked the Minister of Community Development

- (1) Whether the Government recently acquired property in the Johannesburg municipal area from a company the name of which has been furnished to the Minister's Department for the purpose of his reply, if so, (a) what is the name of this company, (b) how many hectares were acquired, (c) when was the sale concluded and (d) what was the purchase price,
- (2) whether any agents were employed in the transaction, if so, who,
- (3) whether any valuations were done to determine the market value of the property purchased, if so, (a) on what date or dates, (b) what method of valuation was used and (c) at what amount was this property valued?

The DEPUTY MINISTER OF COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT

- (1) Yes
 - (a) Rand Mines (Property) Ltd

Corporal shot in back — witness

UMTATA — Lance-Corporal Nxeko Zolile Mtirara, son of Tembu King, Paramount Chief Bambilanga Nxeko Mtirara, died of two bullet wounds in his back, a witness told the Supreme Court here yesterday

Appearing before Transkei's Chief Justice, Mr Justice Van Reenen, on a charge of murder was Detective-Sergeant Sindisizwe Nimrod Sipambo, 33, of the Transkei Security Police. He pleaded not guilty

Brigadier K Mackay, head of the training advisory team of the Transkei Police Force, said Corporal Mtirara died after shots from a powerful R4 rifle had been fired at him in Ikwezi township, Umtata, on May 30 last year

Two shots had hit Corporal Mtirara in the back

Brigadier Mackay told the court it appeared as though Mr Mtirara was running from the car in

which he had travelled, as the bullets hit the rear windscreen of the car and then hit Mr Mtirara

He said there had been other shooting earlier in the evening

"The officials were worried about the Ikwezi shootings, especially where policemen had been using their guns. I got special instructions to investigate the matter from the Prime Minister and the Commissioner of the Transkei Police Force," he said

Brigadier Mackay said he discovered when he investigated that only six bullets in the rifle had been used and 24 rounds had remained unused

He said he found pieces of glass at the back of the car which looked as though they had been purposely placed there. He also saw pieces of broken glass embedded in Mr Mtirara's blood-soaked lumber jacket

He said he discovered some of the bullets had hit the concrete on the side of the street. They did not find any spent bullets at the scene

He said the accused did not make any statement to him nor did he tell him who his lawyers were

Brigadier Mackay told the court Detective Sergeant Sipambo belonged to the Special Unit of the Transkei Security Police and that was why he had been issued with such a powerful weapon. He said the R4 rifle was not issued to anyone, but the accused was an intelligent man

Lieutenant Ndaba Mtirara, the deceased's brother, told the court he and his brother had gone to Sergeant Bodoza's home for a braai on the day in question

Lieutenant Mtirara, who is also with the Transkei Defence Force, said on their return, they saw a police van. There was a woman in the van, but he did not notice any other people

Lieutenant Mtirara said he was later arrested and saw the accused who had physically handled him while being arrested. He did not know the accused but had seen him somewhere before — DDR

Cats composer buys R2m theatre

LONDON — Cats composer Andrew Lloyd Webber has bought the Palace theatre, the home of British musicals, for about R2,16 million

The composer of Jesus Christ Superstar, Cats and Joseph and the Amazing Technicolor Dreamcoat failed in earlier bids to buy the Old Vic and Aldwych theatres

He told a news conference in the Palace's bar yesterday that he planned to stage "the best in musicals, including my own" in the 93-year-old Palace

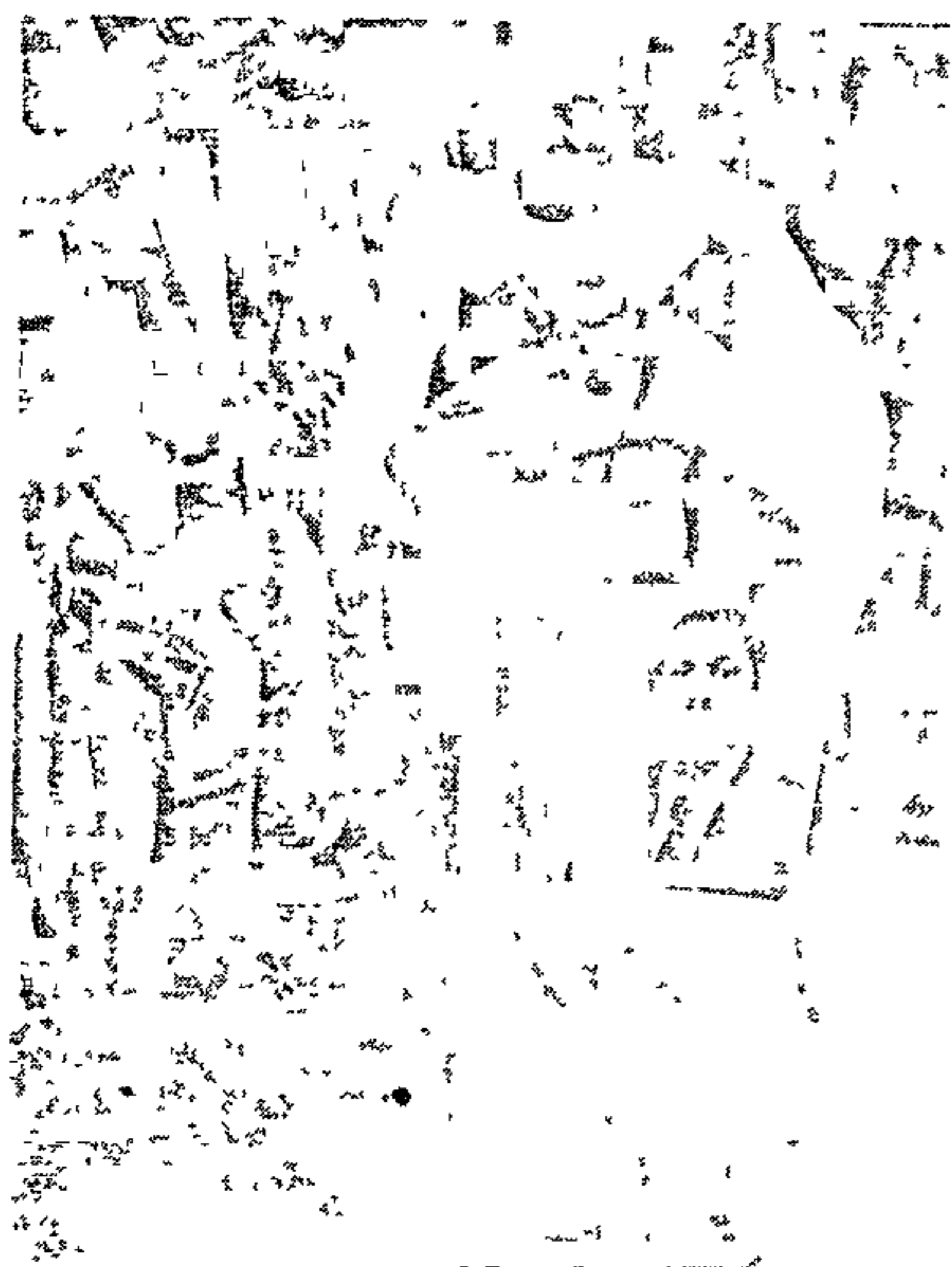
But he stressed that the red-brick Victorian landmark in London's theatreland, currently showing his Song and Dance, was important architecturally

"The joy for me is going to be to restore the building over the years and bring it back to what it used to be"

Jesus Christ Superstar, which he wrote with Tim Rice, ran at the Palace for a record eight years and two months. Evita and Cats also had long runs there before being transferred to Broadway

The Palace, which seats 1 480, is one of London's biggest auditoriums. Lloyd Webber said he planned to open a musical workshop and present lunchtime classical recitals in the bar — SAPA

BBE
CLOTHES AND SHOES
 Lennox Sebe Building
 Mdantsane
 Phone 1077
SALE
SALE
SALE
 OLD STOCK



Support for President Hissene Habre of Chad is shown by this old musician, carrying a portrait of the president, during the visit to Chad of President Mobutu Sese Seko of Zaire

Libyans rolling south — Chad

NDJAMENA — The Chadian government of President Hissene Habre yesterday claimed Libyan armoured columns were moving south in two directions from the northern rebel base of Faya-Largeau

The Information Minister, Mr Mahamat Soumaila, said 100 Soviet-built M-62 and M-2 tanks had been transported to a new base about 80 km south of the northern oasis town

He also said a number of Libyan armoured regiments had been spotted between Faya-Largeau, 900 km north of Ndjamena, and the north-eastern town of Ada

Mr Soumaila said the Soviet-built tanks had been moved on huge transporters to what he described as a new advance base and were used for an attack on the government stronghold of Salal

This is the most forward government position at the western end of a defence line set up after August 10 when Libyan-backed rebels took Faya-Largeau and forced President Habre's men to retreat from most of the north

Some of the estimated 1 200 French troops in Chad are based in Salal. They are officially designated instructors, but are allowed to defend themselves if attacked

Meanwhile the United States have announced that it will pull its Awacs radar planes out of Sudan, saying they would not be needed "for the immediate future" in connection with the fighting in neighbouring Chad

The two airborne warning and control system (Awacs) radar planes were sent to Sudan two weeks ago — SAPA-AP

INSIDE MAIL

A WEEK after General Minnaar celebrated his 44th birthday, Ciskei's State security advisor was arrested by Ciskeian Police and taken to his home handcuffed.

The panicking maid, who knew that her employer was a senior government official, immediately telephoned his wife, Mrs Mara Minnaar, and told her that the house had been searched and that her husband had been taken away.

It was only the following day — July 20 — that Mrs Minnaar was officially informed of his arrest and she was asked to bring her husband, right-hand man to Ciskei security chief General Charles Sebe, clean clothes and toiletries.

On the same day she instructed an East London attorney, Mr Leon Meyer, to establish the reasons for the arrest and the whereabouts of her husband.

"I was informed that he was arrested and detained and that he was not allowed to be visited by anyone," Mrs Minnaar said in documents presented to the Supreme Court.

Mrs Minnaar and the wife of Gen Sebe, Mrs Pearl Sebe, then made an urgent application to the Ciskei Supreme Court for the release of their husbands. The application was turned down.

The next news Mrs Minnaar had of her husband was

Disturbing downfall of top Ciskei general

251
24/8/83

Major-General Taillefer Minnaar, State security advisor to the Ciskei, was illegally committed to a South African mental institution because the government of President Lennox Sebe was "concerned" about his condition and health. Ciskei Police brought Gen Minnaar to the Pretoria mental asylum, Weskoppies, and had him committed after a car journey through the night on July 17. Just three days later, members of the Ciskei Police arrived at the hospital and demanded that the general be released into their custody for transportation back to the Mdantsane Prison. His petite wife, Mara, made an urgent application to the Pretoria Supreme Court to prevent her husband being handed to them and for him to be released from hospital. Documents handed in as evidence make a fascinating read of intrigue and gives an insight into troubled Ciskei. CHRIS OLCKERS reports

that he had been transferred from the Mdantsane Prison to the Cecilia Makiwane Hospital and that he had been removed from there to the Weskoppies Mental Institution. Acting on her instructions, Mr Meyer approached a King William's Town lawyer, Mr Johnathan Clark, to make enquiries about the general.

In a remarkable statement to the Pretoria Supreme Court, Mr Clark revealed that a healthy, normal man was committed illegally to a mental institution because a government was "concerned" about his condition and health.

Mr Clark telephoned the Ciskei Attorney-General, Mr Advocate Jurgens, who intimated that he was aware of the transfer to the mental institution but was emphatic that he was not involved. He was asked whether he had a Reception Order for Gen Minnaar pursuant to the provisions of the Mental Health Act, or whether he held any appointment as Curator Bona to the general?

"As he put it, Gen Minnaar was not his 'prisoner' and that he was, as far as he was aware, still being detained in terms of the National Security Act of the Ciskei," Mr Clark said.

On Friday the attorney telephoned the Master of the Supreme Court of Ciskei, Mr Matthew Mfundisi, and asked if he had copies of the Reception Order? The answer was no.

In terms of the Act it was necessary for the court to issue the order before the general could be committed to a mental asylum. This was never done.

On Saturday last — August 20 — Mrs Minnaar saw her husband for the first time since his arrest. He was in the Weskoppies Mental Institution. She was accompanied by Mr Meyer.

Mr Meyer said in his statement that Gen Minnaar handed him a handwritten letter. The general appeared to be in good health and sober senses. Two male nurses told Mr Meyer that the detainee had been referred to them merely by letter, which was illegal, and that if the Ciskei authorities demanded it, the hospital would be forced to hand Gen Minnaar to them.

In his own handwriting, Gen Minnaar told of his detention at the mental asylum. "I arrived at Weskoppies Section 11 B at 03h00 on 17/8/83. At about 04h00 a woman, Dr Besman, saw me read the documents from the Ciskei. She asked me to tell her what happened, which I did in short.

"She told me that the forms was (sic) incomplete, as it had not been signed by a magistrate. She told me she could find nothing wrong with me," Gen Minnaar stated.

He said two other doctors examined him and could also find nothing wrong with him. "On 18/8/83, Mr Burger, a staff member, informed me that Prof Plomp (sic) gave instructions that only my wife is allowed to see me and that if anyone else enquires about me, they should deny that I am here.

"Mr Deon van Zyl, a patient here, saw my file and on the file was written 'case unknown'.

"On Friday 19/8/83, Mr Botha, staff member, informed me when I enquired that on instructions from 'daaronder mag nemand jou sien' me en Prof Plomp het toegeelaat dat net jou vrou jou mag besoek" (on instructions from down-under nobody can see you except your wife).

Yesterday, Gen Minnaar was released from Weskoppies on orders of a Pretoria Supreme Court judge.

His joy to be reunited with his wife was short-lived... outside Weskoppies, two South African policemen were waiting for him.

They had a warrant for his detention after the Ciskei had made an application for his extradition, stating that he was facing nine charges under the Explosives Act and the Arms and Ammunitions Act.

He spent the night in a Pretoria police cell last night as his wife and legal advisors got together to discuss their next step.

Gen Minnaar can be extradited to Mdantsane if a prima facie case is proved to face "justice" in the Ciskei. "Case unknown."

25/8/85

D. M. M. M. M. M. M.

Police said they could take my life — detainee

ZWELITSHA — South African security police told a detainee that they were a government and could take his life as they had done with Steve Biko, the Ciskei Supreme Court heard yesterday during the trial of four Mdantsane men

One of the trialists, Mr Dumisani Maninjwa, was telling the court of alleged assaults and ill-treatment by police during his detention

Mr Maninjwa, Mr William Duna, Mr Bayi Keye and Mr Luyanda Mayekiso, have pleaded not guilty before Chief Justice de Wet and two assessors, on charges of participating in terrorist activities, being members of the ANC, recruiting people to undergo military training and being in possession of and distributing banned literature

Giving defence evidence, Mr Maninjwa said most of his statement to the magistrate

was not true He had implicated himself on many aspects because of assaults He said police threatened to further ill-treat him if, in his statement to the magistrate, he deviated from what he had written at the Cambridge security offices

"I believed them because they said they were the government of this country and that nothing would happen to them even if something happened to me They said they could take my life as they did to Steve Biko" he said

Asked by the court what nature of assaults he received, he said he was slapped, hit with clenched fists on his face, suffocated with a canvas bag and kicked

He said he was also threatened with guns

Mr Maninjwa said he told the warders that he had been slapped when they asked why his face was swollen He told a Dr Albert as well

When asked by the state why he did not tell the doctor about other forms of assault, he said the warders who asked him about his swollen face told him to tell the doctor what he had told them He had not told the warders about the other assaults because they had only asked him about his swollen face

He said when he made his statement to the magistrate he was handcuffed When he wrote his statement at the police offices his left hand was handcuffed to a chair

He denied the evidence of a magistrate, an interpreter and the police who had testified that he was not handcuffed before the magistrate

He said the magistrate had not warned him that he was not obliged to make a statement and that if he made one it would be written down and might be used as

evidence against him

If the magistrate had looked properly he could have seen the swollen face and red eyes he sustained during the assaults on him

Mr Maninjwa said the police tried initially to implicate him in the hand grenade attack at the house of Mr Mfazwe, a member of the security police, and said he had harboured one of the attackers of the Fort Jackson police

He agreed with the prosecutor that these were serious allegations although the police had not forced him to mention them in his statement

The prosecutor asked him why the police did not press on these allegations but instead forced him to write about less serious allegations He said the police should know better

Mr Maninjwa denied that he ever engaged in ANC activities

The case continues today — DDR

AMC TMS 26/8/83 (251)

Disquietingly high police shooting rate

By BARRY STREEK

THE number of people shot by police has risen markedly recently — and this year could be a record. In the first six months of this year more people were killed by police than in the whole of 1972.

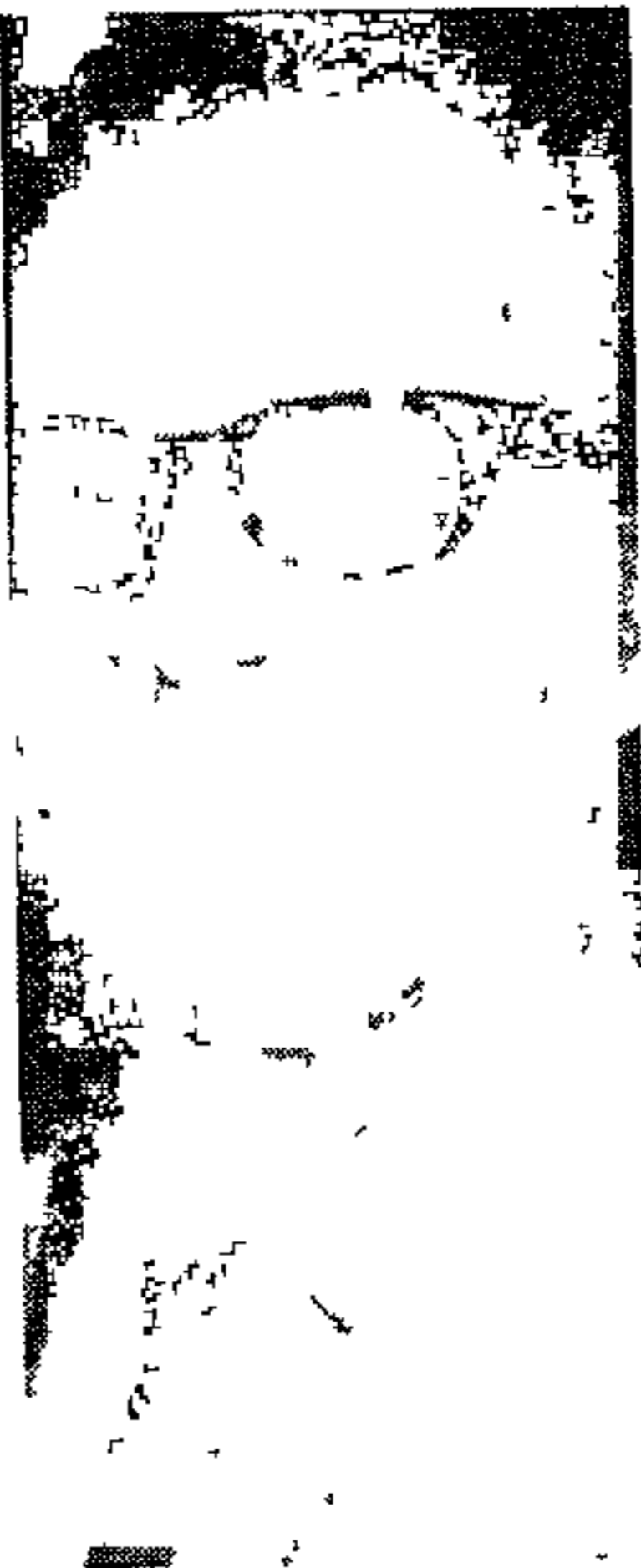
Even before this year's figures became known, two Natal University academics, Professor Lawrence Schlemmer and Ms Marisa Fick, said the police shootings were "disquietingly high". They said this after a study of police shootings over the last 10 years published in the first issue of "Indicator South Africa".

"The fatal shooting of three innocent people, Brian Eudey, Kobus Duvhage and Saul Mkhize, by members of the South African Police has caused a public outcry. These are not isolated cases. During the past six years the police have shot and killed nearly 1300 people. Many of these shootings have been justified, but others perhaps not," they wrote.

In Parliament recently, the Progressive Federal Party spokesman on law and order, Mr Harry Pitman, has extracted figures which show that the rate of police shootings is higher than ever before this year. In the whole of last year, 188 people were killed by police and 551 wounded — an average of 156 people killed per month.

But in the first six months of 1983, the police shot 425 people, of whom 124 killed. This means that the average number killed by police between January and June was just under 21. And in July this year, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, told Mr Pitman this week another 77 people were shot by police, 16 of whom died. This means that 140 people have been killed by police this year.

In their analysis, Professor Schlemmer and Ms Fick said "Compared with what appears to be the case in



Professor Lawrence Schlemmer

Western European countries, given the regulations pertaining to the use of firearms by the police in those countries, the numbers shot by police in South Africa are high."

They argued that the shooting of the popular community leader in Lamontville, Mr Harrison Dube, as well as the shooting of Mr Mkhize, had led "many people in the community to fear or suspect an involvement by the state".

Professor Schlemmer and Ms Fick concluded "Without very proper behaviour by police in the use of firearms, such associations will always be made. Whatever the factors connected with police shootings, the rates are disquietingly high. What is particularly disturbing are the cases of death of innocent people. More rigorous codes of conduct for police are obviously called for," they said.

Mr Pitman has already called for a judicial inquiry into the rights of policemen to use guns against suspects. Both the analysis of Professor Schlemmer and Ms Fick, as well as the latest figures seem to back up that call.

Pupils tell of detentions at stadium

103
25

MDANTSANE — Several people had been arrested by vigilantes and beaten up at Sisa Dukashe Stadium here, students who had been released said yesterday

But the Ciskei Commissioner of Police, Brigadier Lulama Madolo, said no people were detained at the stadium when he sent police to investigate yesterday

"Only men who patrol schools at night were there", Brigadier Madolo said

He appealed to the public to report assaults by people in the stadium to the police. Proper action would be taken against anyone who assaulted people if such assaults were proved, he said

Miss S L Malgas said her son, Mvuyo Malgas, 19, a matric pupil at Wongalethu High School, was detained at her home by men travelling in a vehicle registered GCJ 3401 at 6 30 pm on Wednesday

Police had no record of his detention, Miss Malgas, a school principal, said

A student had said her son had shouted from a window at the stadium that they should bring him food and warm clothes

"When I went there some stick-wielding men told me he was not there but I insisted he had been arrested by a civil servant I knew," Miss Malgas said

The civil servant arrived and after an argument allowed her to see Mvuyo "His left arm was swollen and another

boy, who bore evidence of a beating, was lying next to him," Miss Malgas said

A standard eight pupil at Ngwenyati Secondary School, Newlands, Sindiswa Vusani, of zone three, showed weals on her thighs after her release from the stadium

She said she had been sjambokked and slapped in the stadium by men, women and children

"Boys were sjambokked and punched and I saw a man hit with a stick until it broke completely and a new one was bought up," Sindiswa said

In another room other people were being beaten up and a bearded man had a swollen face and body

She said she was questioned about a note in which it was claimed they planned burning the home of a Ciskei National Independence Party member in their area

"We slept on concrete floors without blankets," Sindiswe said

She said that when she was released on Thursday evening she was told the men were looking for others and she would be rearrested when they were found

Gcobani Stoto, 18, of Khulani High School, said the civil servant mentioned by Miss Malgas had made him sign a statement incriminating Tololo George before releasing him

Also detained in zone three is Mthuthuzeli Hintsu, son of the Rev H Hintsu, of the Order of Ethiopia — DDR



SINDISWA VUSANI claims she was sjambokked

CAPE TIMES 26/8/83 (257)

New autopsy on hanged boy

PIETERSBURG. — A second post-mortem examination on the body of the 18-year-old matric pupil found hanged at the Mankweng police station last week, will be conducted today after a request from his parents.

Mr. Thabo Tsolo, a final-year matric student at the Hwiti High School, near Turfloop University, was found dead in a shower in the exercise area of the Mankweng police station, five days after be-

ing taken into custody.

According to his parents' attorneys, Mr Tsolo was earlier released in the custody of his parents and was to appear on August 30 at the Mankweng Magistrate's Court in connection with charges of robbery, housebreaking, theft and possession of stolen goods.

However, Mr Tsolo was re-arrested on August 12 and kept at the police station until he was found dead on August 17.

On Friday, August 19, his family were unable to attend a post-mortem conducted by the principal district surgeon in Pietersburg, Dr E J Kruger, as the request to attend arrived too late.

However, a family doctor will be present during today's post mortem, which will start at 9am.

Mr Tsolo, who was paralysed and had to use crutches after a car accident, was staying on the university campus with

his father, Mr Butana Tsolo, who was employed by the campus security section.

Police said when his body was found on the night of August 17, it was hanging by a belt that had been attached to a pipe in the shower.

Police said although his belt and shoelaces had been confiscated, he apparently obtained a belt from a prison uniform of one of his fellow prisoners. — Sapa



Softens the judge's stony heart as Mrs S Parks of Fourways, Champion Prince Henry (left) and Champion Dorrits Charming, Armor Dog of the Year Show — to be held at Gillooly's Farm, Picture: RAYMOND PRESTON

Inquest on cell floodroom prisoner

Mail Reporter
THE inquest on a suspected thief who died in a flooded cell at Moroka police station, Soweto was postponed to September 26 yesterday by a Johannesburg inquest court. Mr Masenyani Daniel Mkansi, 30, died in the Moroka police station cells on September 1 last year, the day after he was arrested.

According to previous evidence, Mr Mkansi had broken the water pipe in the cell soon after he was taken into custody on the afternoon of August 31.

He was left to sleep on the flooding cell floor overnight because the policemen were afraid of him.

He was later found dead by a sergeant, who had gone to clean the cell.

POLITICAL comment in this issue by R A Gibson, Benjamin Pogrand and Peter Bunkell newsbills by Michael Stent, headlines and sub-editing by Paul Holroyd, cartoons by David Anderson, all of 171 Main Street, Johannesburg.

Members of the coloured community anywhere in the country may apply to buy the houses either for permanent occupation or as holiday homes.

They should do so as soon as possible because there is likely to be a strong demand for the houses in the 70ha township. There are 490 single residential stands as well as stands for business and community facilities.

Applicants should write to The Regional Representative, Department of Co-operation and Development, Private Bag X3913, Port Elizabeth 6056, or telephone 041-546611.

Trial of Smi

Mail Reporter
THE trial of a man charged with the murder of Alexandra's wife and defeating the ends of justice was postponed yesterday. A Johannesburg magistrate postponed the trial.

No foul pl

Mail Reporter
A JOHANNESBURG magistrate found yesterday that nobody was responsible for the death of a patient who fell five floors from the escape of the Princess Nurse.

brought the roof down

found to be collapsing' The executive admitted that somebody had brought the house down — but not the roof.

"The roof is perfectly safe. We would not be holding shows there if it were not so.

"The damage has nothing whatever to do with the

structure of the Superbowl and the acoustic material is being replaced.

"The job is expected to be completed by the end of the week in ample time for Nana Mouskouri, whose voice does not, shall we say, produce the same volume of sound as some of the performers we have had there."

A snail's brain key to fits

London Bureau
LONDON — A snail's brain could provide scientists with vital clues about epilepsy, biologist Dr Paul Benjamin, of Sussex University, has told members of the British Medical Association.

He said the nerve cells in a snail's brain had the same basic signalling capability as a mammal's.

"It might be absurd to expect to meet an epileptic snail in your back garden. However, it is not absurd to use snails for the study of drugs which cause epilepsy in humans, because drugs which cause epileptic fits in man also cause epileptic-like changes in the electrical activity of snail neurosis (nerve cells)," he said.

Cells in the snail's brain are large compared to those in vertebrates, he said.

Dr Benjamin said scientists could learn a great deal about human behaviour by wiring up a snail's brain with electrodes.

Swedes in Zimbabwe for development discussions

HARARE — A 10-member delegation of the Swedish parliamentary standing committee on foreign affairs arrived for a six-day official visit to Zimbabwe yesterday and were met by a joint Swedish-Zimbabwean diplomatic party.

During their stay in Zimbabwe, the team will meet the Prime Minister Mr Robert Mugabe, several other Ministers and the Speaker of the House of Assembly, Mr Didymus Mutasa.

One of the main areas of

discussion will be on Swedish-Zimbabwean development co-operation. Discussion will also be centred on health, education and the rural areas.

Sweden was the first country to send a trade delegation to Zimbabwe — in May 1980. The Swedish Government signed an agreement in June this year worth R33 700 000 for the next two years.

From Zimbabwe, the parliamentary committee will visit Tanzania and Kenya — Sapa.

Sol chooses women PROs

AN ALL-WOMAN organisation has been awarded the contract to handle all the public relations and promotional aspects of the Southern Sun Hotel Grand Prix 1983.

Rudram Stewart and Associates was formed recently by a group which broke away from another public relations organisation.

Their appointment has caused quite a stir in local and international motor racing circles — Sapa.

MATTER OF FACT

TO CORRECT specific errors of fact, write to the Editor at P O Box 1138, Johannesburg, or telephone the Editor's secretary at 710-9111 between 9am and 5pm on weekdays.

If you have broader complaints about the Rand Daily Mail these can be taken up with the Mail Ombudsman, James McClurg, c/o the Editor's secretary.

Weather Mail

THE Weather Bureau's forecast for today —

TRANSVAAL — Fine to partly cloudy and warm but hot over the Lowveld. Cold in the morning over western and southern regions.

FREE STATE and CAPE north of the ORANGE — Fine to partly cloudy and mild but cooler over Gordonia.

CAPE south of the ORANGE — Fine to partly cloudy and cold but cloudy in the morning over the south coast and the adjacent interior. Light rain in places. It will become cloudy over south western Cape towards evening with a possibility of showers.

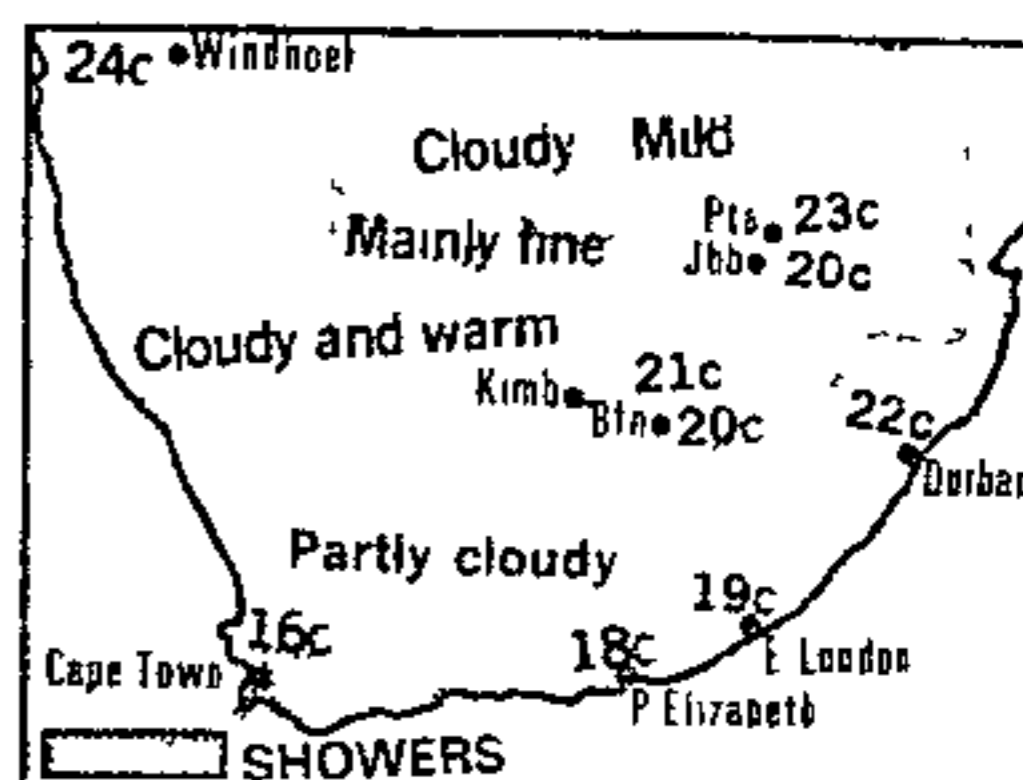
NATAL — Fine to partly cloudy and mild but warmer over the northern interior.

SWA — Fine and warm but partly cloudy over the extreme north-east.

BOTSWANA — Fine to partly cloudy and warm.

TEMPERATURES ARE CELSIUS MAXIMUMS EXPECTED FOR EACH CITY

Rand Daily Mail Weather Station
YESTERDAY FRIDAY August 26, 1983
Temperatures:
09h00 14h00 21h00
13°C 17°C 11°C
Humidity:
45% 23% 40%
Max temp 19°C
Min temp 07°C
Rain 24 hours to 20h00 Nil
Sunset today 17h53
Sunrise tomorrow 06h27



SOUTH AFRICA YESTERDAY

Temperatures at 14h00

Bloemfontein 20°C	Jan Smuts 17°C	Potchefstroom 21°C
Cape Town 16°C	Nelspruit 27°C	Pretoria 19°C
Durban 26°C	Pieterburg 20°C	Skukuza 29°C
East London 18°C	Port Elizabeth 18°C	Standerton 18°C

SOUTH AFRICA Hottest at 14h00 Skukuza 29°C Coldest at 08h00 Standerton 1°C
TRANSVAAL Hottest at 14h00 Skukuza 29°C Coldest at 08h00 Standerton 1°C

THE WORLD YESTERDAY

City	Min °C	Max °C	Weather	City	Min °C	Max °C	Weather
Amsterdam	16	28	Clear	Los Angeles	20	30	Cloudy
Athens	20	33	Clear	Madrid	17	28	Cloudy
Berlin	14	25	Clear	Miami	24	31	Cloudy
Brussels	16	28	Fog	Montreal	15	28	Cloudy
Buenos Aires	13	18	Clear	Moscow	8	15	Cloudy
Chicago	20	27	Cloudy	New York	19	24	Cloudy
Hong Kong	26	31	Cloudy	Paris	18	27	Cloudy
Jerusalem	18	28	Clear	Rio de Janeiro	15	31	Cloudy
Lisbon	17	24	Cloudy	Rome	18	26	Rain
London	16	25	Clear	San Francisco	18	21	Clear
				Stockholm	9	21	Clear
				Tokyo	25	29	Cloudy
				Toronto	17	26	Clear

Mara's long wait in the agony of uncertainty

251 2808 S. Express 28/8/83

'I JUST WANTED TO DIE WHEN HE WAS TAKEN AWAY AGAIN'

MARA MINNAAR is a small woman whose fine-boned face shows the strain she has been under in the six weeks since her husband, Major-General Taillefer Minnaar, security adviser to the Ciskei Government, was detained by Ciskei security police.

She laughs frequently and nervously, and there are sudden quick movements of hands and head that betray the inner turmoil of a woman caught up in a situation which, she says, she does not understand

But underneath there is a steely quality her face can harden suddenly, showing great determination

"Don't print photographs showing me laughing — I shouldn't be laughing. All I can do is wait — and pray," she said when I interviewed her at a relative's house in Johannesburg this week.

Throughout the interview Mrs Minnaar was on tenterhooks that she would say or do something that might prejudice her husband, whom she obviously adores

She refused to say anything at all about her own or Gen Minnaar's backgrounds, except that he is "a South African born and bred — as I am"

"Tai's arrest came as a terrible shock to me," she said "I had no inkling that anything was brewing. I had always been under the impression that he was on very good terms with President Lennox Sebe"

Her husband never discussed his work with her, said Mrs Minnaar

"I have my work in East London, where I run a freight company — it's a long way, 85km each way, to commute daily

"He worked at his office from nine to five every day. But when we got home neither of us talked about our work."

Telling of her horror over the last six weeks, Mrs Minnaar recalled how she had reacted to the news of her husband's detention last month

"When I heard from a ser-

Report by JEAN DUBOIS and PHOENIX OWEN REES

vant that he had been taken away by police, I tried to find out what had happened. But nobody would tell me anything. In the end I heard on the radio he had been detained by Security Police

"I could hardly wait for a relative to arrive from Johannesburg to help me. We went to a lawyer in East London and eventually brought an application in the Ciskei Supreme Court asking



● Mrs Mara Minnaar — her face shows the strain but she keeps a tight rein on her emotions

for my husband to have access to me and to his lawyers, but that was refused

"I was told he was being detained in prison in Mdan-tzane — the Ciskeian township outside East London — and it was agony not being able to see him.

"I was given a list of toiletries and clothing he was allowed to have, and was told they had been delivered to him

"The next I heard of him was when our lawyer telephoned to say he had been taken to Weskoppies Hospital, for observation"

Mrs Minnaar said she — and the lawyers — were "absolutely in the dark" as to the reasons for Gen Minnaar's removal to Weskoppies, a state mental hospital in Pretoria

"We were unable to find

out who had authorised it," she said, and quoted a newspaper report which said Gen Minnaar's removal "evoked shades of the Gulag"

"I immediately left for the Transvaal, and the first time I saw my husband since his detention was when the lawyers and I were allowed into Weskoppies

"Then we brought the application in the Pretoria Supreme Court and he was released to us on Tuesday — and immediately re-arrested by South African police with a provisional warrant of arrest.

"I just wanted to die," she said, close to tears

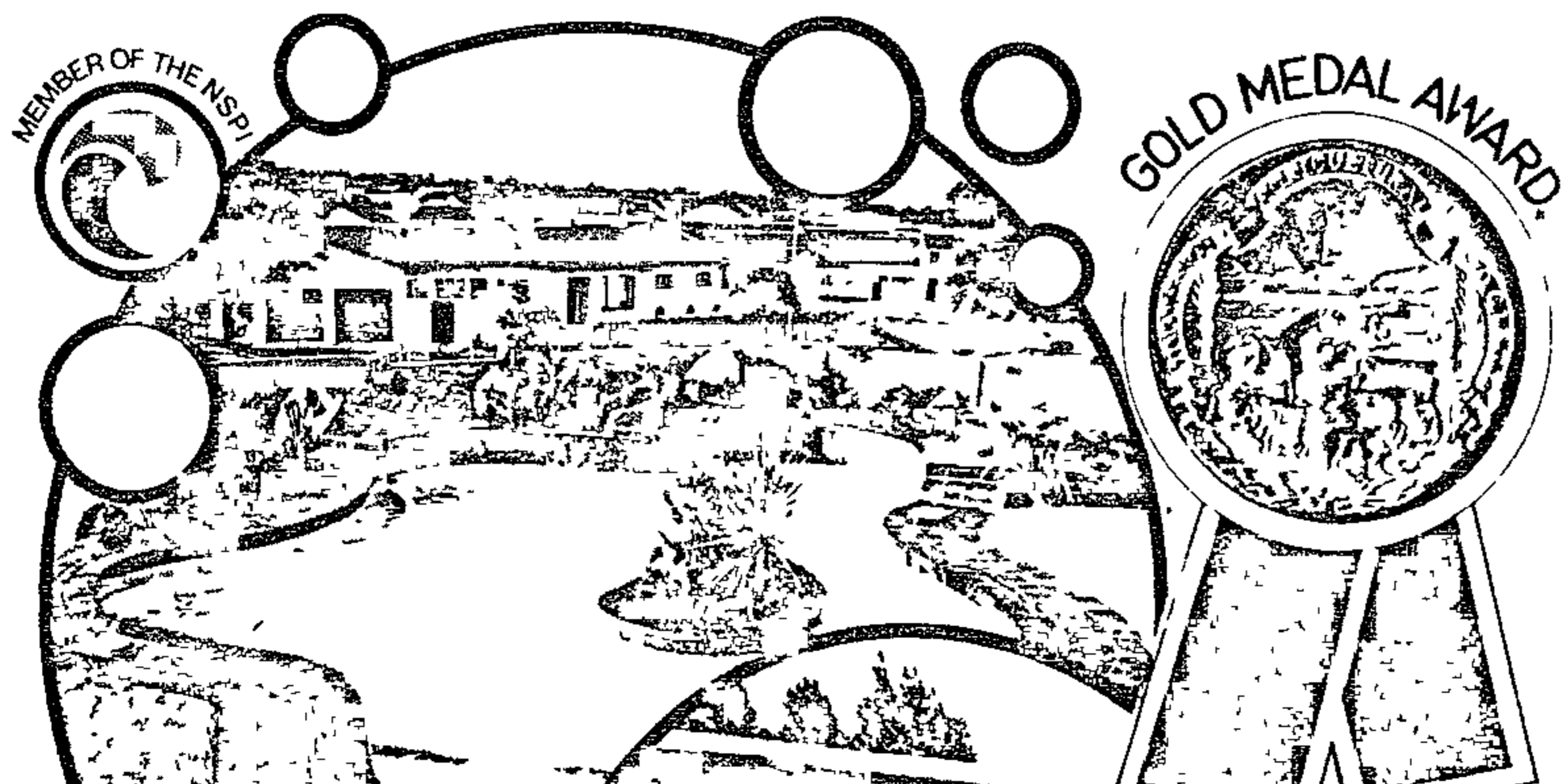
"I had planned that we would go on a second honeymoon the moment he got out"

Instead, Mara Minnaar had to watch her adored husband loaded into a police van and driven off to prison

Gen Minnaar, who became Ciskei security consultant in 1980, was arrested on July 17 — the day after he arrived back from a trip to Israel with the Ciskei President.

The Ciskei's army chief, General Charles Sebe — a brother of the president — and eleven other men were detained at the same time.

No charges have yet been formally laid by Ciskei authorities, but when SA police arrested Gen Minnaar this week, nine counts under the Explosives Act and the Arms and Ammunition Act were cited



Home-made schoolboy in hospital

A 10-YEAR-OLD East London schoolboy is in hospital with third-degree burns over nearly two-thirds of the front of his body sustained when a home-made bomb exploded in his hands.

Doctors said it was a miracle that he was not killed or more seriously injured and

MAISH CAN'T TURN IT OFF

g wait in the incertainty



Mrs Mara Minnaar — her face shows the strain but she keeps a tight rein on her emotions

my husband to have access to me and to his lawyer but that was refused. "I was told he was being held in prison in Mdan... the Ciskeian town... outside East London... it was agony not being able to see him. "I was given a list of toiletries and clothing he was allowed to have, and was told they had been delivered to

"The next I heard of him was when our lawyer telephoned to say he had been told my husband had been taken to Weskoppies Hospital, for observation." Mrs Minnaar said she — and the lawyers — were "absolutely in the dark" as to the reasons for Gen Minnaar's removal to Weskoppies, a state mental hospital in Pretoria. "We were unable to find

out who had authorised it," she said, and quoted a newspaper report which said Gen Minnaar's removal "evoked shades of the Gulag"

"I immediately left for the Transvaal, and the first time I saw my husband since his detention was when the lawyers and I were allowed into Weskoppies

"Then we brought the application in the Pretoria Supreme Court and he was released to us on Tuesday — and immediately re-arrested by South African police with a provisional warrant of arrest.

"I just wanted to die," she said, close to tears

"I had planned that we would go on a second honeymoon the moment he got out"

Instead Mara Minnaar had to watch her adored husband loaded into a police van and driven off to prison

Gen Minnaar, who became Ciskei security consultant in 1980, was arrested on July 17 — the day after he arrived back from a trip to Israel with the Ciskei President.

The Ciskei's army chief, General Charles Sebe — a brother of the president — and eleven other men were detained at the same time.

No charges have yet been formally laid by Ciskei authorities, but when SA police arrested Gen Minnaar this week, nine counts under the Explosives Act and the Arms and Ammunition Act were cited

Rhodesian links in the life of jailed Ciskei expert Minnaar...

By JEAN LE MAY
CLOSE business links were traced this week between Major-General Taillefer Minnaar, the former Ciskei security adviser now in Pretoria Central Prison, and a number of prominent ex-Rhodesians operating in the security field.

They include Mr Isaac Kaye, whose Rhodesian interests date back to Northern Rhodesia, Lieutenant-General Ron Reid-Daly, founder of the Selous Scouts and Mr John Erasmus, a former National Party candidate backed by Mr Kaye.

Gen Minnaar was managing director of a Johannesburg security company, Volksguard Security Pty Ltd, immediately before he went to Ciskei

His wife, Mrs Mara Minnaar — who is bringing tomorrow's application for bail pending an extradition application by the Ciskei government — worked for the same security company as sales manager

Other directors were Mr Erasmus, Mr John Bishop and Mr Peter Goldberg, former group accountant for Mr Kaye's Alumina drug empire

A former employee of Volksguard confirmed to the Sunday Express that Mr Kaye, former chairman of

Greatermans as well as of the Alumina group and a board member of SA Druggists, was the majority shareholder in the company

Volksguard operated for only nine months in 1979

After the company collapsed, another company, Security Specialists International, was formed, the majority shareholder being Mr Kaye's company Veritas Promotions International.

The Rhodesian link is obvious in this too, since among the directors of SSL are Mr Erasmus, Gen Reid-Daly now head of the Ciskei armed forces and former Rhodesian war hero Mr Christopher John Gough.

Mr Erasmus had business links with Mr Kaye before the formation of Volksguard and SSL, since he was security consultant to Greatermans — now Checkers — of which Mr Kaye was then managing director, and to SA Druggists which over Mr Kaye's giant Alumina group

Mr Kaye is overseas and could not be reached for comment

Mr Peter Goldberg was accountant for the Alumina group at the time when he was a director of Volksguard

He confirmed that he had been a director of Volksguard and that Mr Kaye was majority shareholder

Mr Goldberg now runs a freight company, Adfreight. Mr Bishop, who is with Coin Security Services of Pretoria, went to Volksguard from Fidelity Guards, the security arm of the Rannies group

A spokesman for Rannies said the former Miss Mara Dyer — now Mrs Minnaar — had also worked for Fidelity Guards

"Both Mrs Minnaar and Mr Bishop left when Volksguard was formed," he said



Home-made bomb lands schoolboy in hospital

A 10-YEAR-OLD East London schoolboy is in hospital with third-degree burns over nearly two-thirds of the front of his body sustained when a home-made bomb exploded in his hands.

Doctors said it was a miracle that he was not killed or more seriously injured and

predicted his recovery will take at least three months

The boy, a pupil at Selbourne Primary School, made his bomb by mixing household substances in an empty mineral bottle

The bottle exploded, burning his chest, neck, abdomen, arms and face — Sapa

**MAISH CAN TAKE A BRICK AND BEND IT,
TURN IT, CORNER IT, TWIST IT
AND ANGLE IT**

Jones is ^{STimes} guilty of ^{28/8/83} assault ²⁵¹

By NORMAN WEST

MR Peter Jones, who knocked a gold tooth from a Somerset West security policeman's dentures when the man tried to arrest him, was found guilty in the Strand Magistrate's Court of assault and of breaking his banning order on April 11.

The five-year banning order on Mr Jones was lifted on July 1.

Friday's verdict, however, is not the end of Mr Jones's brushes with court appearances.

He now faces the implementation of a suspended sentence of 80 days, which was imposed on him on November 1, 1982.

Then, he was found guilty on two charges of breaking his banning order and sentenced to 80 days, suspended for three years.

In the current case, on the count of breaking his banning order by attending a social gathering on April 11 this year, Mr Jones, 32, pleaded guilty.

He was found guilty, and convicted, but sentence was postponed for 12 months.

On the other two charges, one of assaulting a security policeman and resisting arrest on the same day, Mr Jones pleaded not guilty.

However, the magistrate, Mr J G Vermeulen, found him guilty on both these charges and for the purpose of sentence, took both counts as one and sentenced Mr Jones to three months, suspended for three years on condition he is not convicted during that period of similar offences.

The magistrate warned Mr Jones to be in court on November 1 this year for the consideration of the implementation of the 80 suspended days.

for union members. A
Democracy, New York,
Democracy, 1979.

331.87 HENS

an, R. and Copans, J. (eds.)
story. Beverly Hill, Sage,

330.96 AFRI

Department of Labour, Bureau of
ous publications). Washington
of Labor, various dates.

331. UNIT

United States, Department of Labour, Bureau
Labour Statistics
The use of economic data in collective
ing, Seminar on, Vol. II. Washington DC,
Department of Labour, 1982 (Papers issued at
seminar).

331.87
(Long b)

1174

United States, Department of Labour, Bureau
Labour Statistics
The use of economic data in collective b
Seminar on, Vol. I. Washington DC, Departme
Labour, 1982 (Papers issued at seminar).

331.87
(Long b)

1173

Boyer, R.O. and Marats, H.M.
Labour's untold story. New York, Ca
1955.

331.880

1172

August 1983

D. Disputch DAILY DISPATCH

SP were allowed to open letter

ZWELITSHA — Security police were granted permission by the Eastern Cape Attorney-General to open a letter posted from Lesotho to the East London Post Office, the Ciskei Supreme Court heard yesterday

The investigating officer in the Ciskei terrorism case, Captain Charles van Wyk, was giving evidence on how certain documents and letters were found in the possession of the accused

He said the police acted on information received about a letter at the East London post office which was connected with their investigation

The court overruled defence counsel, Mr M T K Moerane's request to ascertain how the information was received and whether the security police had a right to peruse letters of the public

Appearing before Mr Justice De Wet, are Mr William Duna, 31, Mr Dumisani Maninjwa, 31, Mr Bdayi Keye, 52 and Mr Luyande Mayekiso, 23, all of Mdantsane

The four have pleaded not guilty to charges of being engaged in terrorist activities, being members of the banned African National Congress, recruiting people to undergo military training in Lesotho and being in possession of banned literature

Capt Van Wyk revealed that while they were investigating they heard that Mr Duna recruited a man

"That is why we applied in terms of the law for the access to that letter," he said

During cross-examination, Mr Moerane said he considered that security police had no right to open letters without permission

Capt Van Wyk said police found a booklet entitled Freedom Charter at Mr Keye's house and pamphlet entitled, Nelson Mandela Says Unite, Mobilise and

Fight On. at Mr Maninjwa's house

The court heard that the police found a plastic bag containing books in a hole in the ground at Mr Maninjwa's residence

Mr Welcome Mtyongwe, a former court interpreter, gave evidence on how Mr Mayekiso made his confession statement. He agreed with the defence that the accused told the magistrate through him that he was assaulted by the police during interrogation

According to Mr Mtyongwe, when the accused was asked why he

decided to make a confession Mr Mayekiso said "I was furthering the aims of the African National Congress, and I felt guilty"

He could not be sure whether Mr Mayekiso told the magistrate that certain documents were found in his possession

Mr Moerane I put it to you that the accused was not asked why he was making the statement after he was assaulted, and at no stage was the said statement read back to him

Mr Mtyongwe disputed the defence allegation

The trial continues today — SAPA

Policeman says he defended himself

251
E. Post
29/8/83

By CHRIS RENNIE

A YOUNG former policeman told the Port Elizabeth Supreme Court today that he had struck out blindly with his baton when he was attacked in a room by five men

Mr Gary Robertson, 24, an East London salesman, who was formerly a constable in the anti-riot unit, was giving evidence in a civil damages action brought against the Minister of Police by Mr Moki Cekisane, of Walmer township

Mr Cekisane is claiming R4 000 for injury and contumelia he alleges he suffered when Mr Robertson struck him without cause during a raid on his home by the police on May 25, 1980

Mr Cekisane explained that he was under a restriction order and was often visited by the police, particularly security police

During the hearing last week, Mr Cekisane and his brothers, Vuyisile, Madoda, Gogogogo and Pint testified about the events that night

Broadly, their evidence was that during the police raid Mr Robertson said Gogogo was cheeky and assaulted him with a baton. As each brother in turn asked Mr Robertson why he was assaulting people, the brother in his turn was struck with the baton

The first witness called by the Minister today, was Lieutenant J Moolman, of the security police. He said the incident took place during the schools' boycott

He had gone to the Cekisane home looking for Mr Madoda Cekisane in this connection and for no other reason

Members of the anti-riot unit accompanied the security police detectives, be-

cause he expected trouble in the township generally, but not specifically at the Cekisane house

While they were searching the house for Madoda Cekisane, there was a disturbance in one of the rooms. He decided to order the police off the premises

Lt Moolman said he took Mr Pint Cekisane with him to the security branch offices to question him about his brother

Lt Moolman said he had seen no actual assault, although he noticed Mr Moki Cekisane was cut and bleeding above the eye

After Mr Robertson had made a report to him, Mr Robertson and other anti-riot unit members were sent back to the house to identify and arrest his assailants

Mr Robertson told the court he was part of a force that surrounded the house. He was at the back when he heard noises and shuffling in a room. He knocked and was admitted by Mr Gogogo Cekisane

Mr Cekisane was abusive and swore at him about searching the place

Mr Robertson said several men entered the room and he was pressed against a wall and assaulted. He feared for his life and struck out blindly with his baton, shouting for help

Lt Moolman then ordered all the police off the premises. Later he returned to the house and identified Mr Moki Cekisane, Mr Gogogo Cekisane and Mr Vuyisile Cekisane among his assailants (Proceeding)

Mr Justice Solomon was on the Bench. Mr T L Skweyiya, instructed by S Nkanunu and Co, appeared for Mr Cekisane. Mr M H Claassens, instructed by the Deputy State Attorney, appeared for the Minister

STRIKES - SOUTH AFRICA - DOCKS

0	
1	
2	
3	0663
4	
5	
6	
7	0587
8	
9	

STRIKES - GENERAL

0	0140
1	0690
2	0681
3	0561
4	0211
5	0052
6	0802
7	1132
8	
9	

STRIKES - AFRICA

0	
1	
2	
3	
4	0424
5	0974
6	1054
7	
8	0095
9	0655
10	0325
11	0425
12	0925
13	
14	0096
15	0746
16	
17	0707
18	0817
19	
20	0048
21	0588
22	0738
23	1098
24	
25	0739

STRIKES - BRITAIN

0	
1	
2	
3	
4	0004
5	
6	1176
7	
8	
9	

STRIKES - SOUTH AFRICA - DURBAN

0	0980
1	
2	
3	
4	
5	
6	
7	
8	
9	

STRIKES - SOUTH AFRICA - FOOD

0	
1	
2	
3	0853
4	
5	
6	
7	0897
8	
9	

STRIKES - SOUTH AFRICA - LEVIAN

0	
1	0971
2	
3	0993
4	
5	0655
6	
7	
8	
9	0959

STRIKES - SOUTH AFRICA - IRON STEEL + ENG. INDUSTRY

0	
1	
2	
3	
4	
5	
6	
7	
8	
9	

D. Dispatch 29/8/83

251

Ciskei policeman killed on patrol

EAST LONDON — A Ciskei policeman was killed while patrolling a high school in Mdantsane at the weekend

This was confirmed by Ciskei police liaison officer Major Avery Ngaki who said the body of the policeman was found in the grounds of the Mzomhle High School

He had been shot.

Major Ngaki said the dead policeman, had been on routine night patrol at the school with another policeman

He said he could not give any further details at this stage, but would release a full statement after investigations had been completed

The Rev W Ntola of the Mdantsane Holy Cross Church said it was understood that the two policemen called at the home of Matron N Bokwe during the early hours of Saturday morning and demanded cigarettes and liquor

"I was told that when the occupants of the house told the two policemen that there were no cigarettes or liquor in the house they started firing their rifles", he said

"Two of Matron Bokwe's daughters came to me and told me they had been woken up by two policemen who de-

manded cigarettes and drink", he added

"Evidently, when they were told there were none they opened fire with their rifles fortunately, not hitting anybody"

Mr Ntola said he understood that the two men then left the house and returned to the nearby school

The dead policeman was found by colleagues who arrived on the scene shortly after first light

It is not known what happened to the other policeman who had been on patrol with the dead man — DDR

SAAN appeal in Seychelles case dismissed

Pretoria Bureau
AN APPEAL by South African Associated Newspapers, a former reporter, and the editors of the Rand Daily Mail and the Sunday Times against their conviction under the Official Secrets Act was dismissed by the Pretoria Supreme Court yesterday

Mr Justice R J Goldstone, with Mr Justice D-A Melamet concurring, dismissed the appeal by Mr Clive Kinsley, representing SAAN, Mr Rex Gibson, Editor of the Rand Daily Mail, Mr Tertius Myburgh, editor of the Sunday Times, and Mr Eugene Hugo, former senior reporter with the Rand Daily Mail

In a test case concerning the publication of the involvement of agents of the National Intelligence Service in the attempted coup in the Seychelles, the editors and the reporter were convicted in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court under the Official Secrets Act in March

Mr Gibson was fined R500 (or five months) on two charges under the Act

Mr Hugo, who wrote two articles in the Rand Daily Mail in April 1982, was fined R800 (or eight months' imprisonment) Mr Myburgh was fined R300 (or three months) The sentences were suspended for five years

SAAN, which was represented by Mr Kinsley, was fined R2 000 Half of the fine was conditionally suspended for five years

Mr J van Dam, presiding magistrate in the hearing, said the reports published in the Rand Daily Mail and the Sunday Times concerning the role of NIS agents in the Seychelles constituted "considerable harm" to the security of the country

Mr Van Dam found that the newspapers had not published the reports with a malicious intention

As in the magistrate's court, the appeal was heard in camera The Press was only allowed in court to listen to judgment

In his judgment, Mr Justice Goldstone said the decision to exclude the Press from the hearing during the appeal was not taken lightly

The judge said the evidence of the chief of NIS, Dr Neil Barnard, during the hearing in the lower court was not challenged

Dr Barnard, who during the trial refused to answer some questions from the defence counsel, told the court about the activities of NIS agents

Dr Barnard said the work of NIS agents required secrecy, the revelation of the identity of agents would have a negative effect on their work, and NIS might even abandon their work if their identities were revealed

The judge said the Rand Daily Mail published the personal details and work of two NIS agents involved in the Seychelles affair

The judge said he could not accept the argument by Mr E Wentzel, SC, counsel for the two editors, that not much weight should be attached to Dr Barnard's evidence because he had refused to answer some questions

The defence counsel's criticism of Dr Barnard was not justified, the judge said

He said he could not accept the argument that the same articles in the Rand Daily Mail and the Sunday Times had been published in the Sunday Afrikaans newspaper Rapport

The judge said he did not understand the argument by the defence that the State had not proved that Mr Hugo had in his possession the documents on which he had based his stories

"As pointed out in the articles, the Rand Daily Mail was in possession of the documents and the police tried unsuccessfully to get hold of the documents," the judge said

Leave to appeal against the judgment was allowed

Dr J D'Oliviera, Deputy Attorney-General, represented the State Mr Wentzel appeared for Mr Gibson, Mr Myburgh, Mr Hugo, and SAAN

Myman, T
A guide to the teaching
An instructional aid for
International Labour Office

1095

International Labour
Conditions of work
and electricity supp
1982.

1094

Women in rural
Republic of China
Office, 1979.

1093

International Labour
Organisation
Safety and health
national symposium.

331.873 3 BATS

1097

362.85 INTE

1092

Taylor, D.H.
Trade union financial administration. An
instructional aid for worker students. Geneva,
International Labour Organisation, 1981.

International Labour Office and United Nations
Environment Programme
Man in his working environment. A workers'
education manual. Geneva, ILO, 1979.

331 873 5 TAYL

1096

363.11 INTE

1091

7 policemen in court

30/8/83
 Pietermaritzburg
 Bureau

SEVEN black policemen, who are alleged to have throttled three suspects, including a paraplegic, while trying to get information out of them, appeared in the Regional Court here yesterday.

They were charged with three counts of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm

The State alleges that paraplegic Miss Sindile Mkhize, Miss Nanna

Mkhize, and Mr Vusi Mathiwane were assaulted by policemen who attempted to suffocate them with rubber tubing while 'questioning' them about firearms'

It is also alleged that four of the accused kicked the paraplegic woman and threatened to throw her into a river if she did not help with their investigations, and that Mr Mathiwane was tied to a tree during the assault

The hearing, involving

three detective sergeants, Thomas Mnguni, Masoka Zungu and Khumbulani Njilo, and four constables, Thembinkosi Sindane, Mphatani Khanyile, Jabulani Masikane and Bonginkosi Duma, was adjourned to today

The State claims that on different days during November last year the suspects were taken to separate isolated locations by the detectives and assaulted before being released

WORK

Here
 Gen
 1

Industry	Number of coloureds in this industry	Percentage of total national coloured labour force
Agriculture & Mining	0.2%	71.5%
Manufacture & construction	1.9%	8.3%
Utilities	8.3%	17.2%
Distri-bution	0.9%	100%
Local Govt & Defence	6.3%	
TOTAL		

1971

TABLE 3

The same French study points out that it is likely that few know their entitlements to pensions, especially if they only stay in the country for a short while. If they stay less than five years they are entitled to a total refund of all contributions made.

Migrants suffer from language deficiencies (they often cannot read safety signs, manuals, etc. or even sufficiently understand verbal instructions) and themselves in. For example, a study on migrant women in Australia showed a high degree of union membership, but on questioning they had little understanding of what unions did or why they were members. The most usual answer to the question of why do you belong to a union was "Because I have to". Another problem experienced by migrants is that their level of education reached is usually lower than the average in the adopted country. For example, the same Australian study found over 60 per cent stating they had primary education or less, whereas the corresponding figure for Australian born workers was 35 per cent.

All these factors contribute to the situation whereby migrants are pushed into sectors of the workforce that are least favoured by indigenous people. Migrants become cannon fodder in the industrialisation process.

The concentration of coloured workers in least favoured industries is well exemplified by the statistics in table 3 which are based on a study of four industrial cities of the UK.

Dawie rejects Kitso appeal

20/8/73 (257)
Soweto

THE Minister of Tourism and Industry, Dr Dawie de Villiers, has rejected an appeal by Soweto businessman Mr Kitso Makume, for the return of his five vehicles and liquor — all worth R80 000 — which were confiscated by police last year.

Four trucks and a Mercedes Benz sports car belonging to Mr Makume were confiscated during a raid on she-beeners by police late last year. Over 1 000 dozen beer quarts, 64 dozen pints and 9 dozen bottles of spirits were seized.

After the raid, which has been described as the biggest ever against one man, Mr Makume made an urgent application to the Minister for the return of his property. In the application he denied being a shebeen king. His business, he claimed, was to trans-

port liquor to those she-beeners who did not have motor cars.

He had also claimed that two motor cars confiscated belonged to other people who were not involved in the business but after investigations police found that all vehicles were his.

Three of Mr Makume's cars, including the Mercedes Benz, have been taken over by the State and the rest were taken over by banks he owed.

According to a police spokesman, the liquor will be thrown down the drain in the next few days.

Meanwhile, Mr Makume who claims he expected the Minister to reject his application, said he would be approaching his legal team soon with the hope of taking the matter to an open court.

1985

WEDNESDAY, 31 AUGUST 1983

1986

TUESDAY, 30 AUGUST 1983

†Indicates translated version

For written reply

Coloureds: prestige residential area

1097 Mr C W EGLIN asked the Minister of Community Development

(1) Whether, with reference to his reply to Question No 171 on 17 February 1983, any (a) further or (b) alternative areas have been identified by the Group Areas Board in investigating certain areas in the Cape Peninsula for the purposes of establishing a prestige residential area for Coloured persons, if so, which areas in each case,

(2) whether the Group Areas Board has completed its investigation, if not, when is it anticipated that the investigation will be completed, if so, what were the findings?

The MINISTER OF COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT

(1) No, the investigation by the Department into the identification of further areas has not been completed

(2) No, the Group Areas Board will continue its investigation as soon as further areas have been identified

WEDNESDAY, 31 AUGUST 1983

†Indicates translated version

For oral reply

Prime Minister

Joint management centres

*1 Mr P A MYBURGH asked the Prime Minister

(1) (a) How many joint management centres have been established and (b) where is each situated,

(2) whether he will make a statement on the responsibilities and functions of joint management centres?

†The PRIME MINISTER

(1) There are fourteen joint management centres (JMCS) It is not in the interest of national security to describe their exact location

(2) The aim of the JMCS is to ensure the necessary co-ordination on security matters at regional and local levels through the Departments concerned This co-ordination takes place under the chairmanship of a person elected from their midst by the departmental representatives

The JMCS have no executive powers

†Mr P A MYBURGH Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon the Prime Minister's reply, can he tell us whether it is possible for instructions to be sent from the Security Council to joint management centres?

†The PRIME MINISTER Mr Speaker, if the hon member would read the Act on the State Security Council, as well as other security legislation, he would find that joint decisions are taken by the State Security Council and then submitted to the Cabinet After that the executive departments act in terms of those decisions

Ministers

Oil tankers

*1 Mr R R HULLEY asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

Whether his Department exercises control over the procedure followed by oil tankers in cleaning out their tanks when sailing through the territorial waters of the Republic, if not, why not, if so, what is the nature of this control?

Handwritten: 81 Howard Q. 61 1983

Handwritten: 20/8/83

Handwritten: 257

Handwritten: Howard Q. 61 1983

Handwritten: 31/8/83

Man 'confessed' to robbery, freed

31/8/83
251 Mercury
Pietermaritzburg
Bureau

A MAN who said he had knowledge of an armed robbery after he was interrogated by six policemen was later released when no evidence could be found to link him to the case, the Regional Court here heard yesterday.

Other people had subsequently been arrested and were due to appear in court in connection with the robbery, one of the interrogators, Det-Sgt Masoka Zungu, told the Magistrate, Mr G J Barnard

Sgt Zungu, who is appearing with six other black policemen charged with assaulting three 'suspects' last year, yesterday denied pressuring Mr Vusi Mathiwane into making the admission

Cross-examining Sgt Zungu for the State, Mr F Rousseau put it to him that Mr Mathiwane had 'confessed as he could no longer face the questions put to him' by his interrogators

Pressure

'It would take a great amount of pressure on an innocent man to get him to admit to a crime he did not commit,' said Mr Rousseau

Sgt Zungu said none of the suspects was pressured and neither he nor any of the other accused had assaulted them

Accused with Sgt Zungu are six other members of a crime detection squad Det-Sgts Thomas Mnguni and Khumbulani Njilo, and Constables Them-

binkosi Sindane, Mphaheni Khanyile, Jabulani Masikane and Bonginkosi Duma

They have all pleaded not guilty to assaulting Mr Mathiwane and sisters Sindile and Nanna Mkhize on November 10 and 11 last year

In hearing evidence from the sisters yesterday, a packed court was told that four of the accused grilled meat and drank beer near a plantation while two of their colleagues took Miss Nanna Mkhize into some bushes and throttled her, causing her to faint

Refused

And when the three had tried to report the matter to a police station near Pietermaritzburg, the authorities had refused to record the complaints, and said the matter had nothing to do with them, the Court heard

Nanna's sister, Sindile, 19, a paraplegic since birth, said a policeman held his fingers around her throat while trying to get her to 'tell the truth' about firearms used in the Richmond robbery

Sindile, who has worn leg calipers since childhood, said the policemen had threatened to throw her in a river if she did not help them

Nanna said her hands were pinned while rubber tubing was used to gag her

'I twice lost consciousness, and each time they waited for me to come around. It was very painful,' she said

On Monday Mr

Mathiwane told the Court he was tied to a tree and gagged with rubber tubing. The State also alleges he was kicked and threatened

Just laughed

In leading Sgt Zungu's evidence, Mr R E Griffiths, for the policemen, asked him to relate an incident that occurred after the alleged assault.

'Fellow-accused Const Khanyile and I were in a car, and we had stopped outside a store when Mr Mathiwane asked me for a lift,' said the sergeant.

'He then asked me why I hadn't admitted assaulting him so we could claim money from the State

'He said he would have shared it with me. I just laughed at him,' said Sgt Zungu

The hearing has been postponed until October 26, and the accused have been warned to appear

1112 ~~Mr~~ *Hemsond* Arrest of Chezlin Khusal *251* *31/8/83*
Q. No. 2014
Mr A SAVAGE asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether one Chezlin Khusal was arrested on or about 6 January 1983, if so, (a) what was his age at the time, (b) on what charge was he arrested and (c) for what period was he held in custody,
- (2) whether the police informed his mother of his arrest, if not, why not,
- (3) whether he shared a cell with (a) children or (b) adults,
- (4) whether a social worker has been appointed to investigate the case, if not, why not,
- (5) whether any other children were arrested in connection with this case, if so, (a) how many, (b) what were the ages of these children at the time and (c) for what period were they held in custody,
- (6) whether the police informed the par-



ents of these children of their arrest, if not, why not,

- (7) whether any charges have been laid against them, if so, what charges?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes
 - (a) 13 years.
 - (b) An allegation of housebreaking and theft
 - (c) From 6 till 24 January 1983
- (2) Yes
- (3) (a) Yes
 - (b) No
- (4) Yes
- (5) Yes
 - (a) Three.
 - (b) 14, 14 and 15 years respectively
 - (c) All of them from 6 till 24 January
- (6) Yes
- (7) Yes Housebreaking and theft

31 AUGUST 1983

2016

~~27~~ Children in detention *Hansard*
1115 ~~250~~ ~~240~~ 31/8/83
Mr D J DALLING asked the
Minister of Law and Order

(a) How many (i) male and (ii) female children in each race group were detained in police cells during the latest specified period of 12 months for which figures are available, (b) into what age categories did they fall and (c) for what alleged offences were they detained in each case?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.

(a), (b) and (c) Statistics of this nature are not kept and are not readily available.

Walmer man's damages claim is dismissed

(251) Feb
E. Post
1/9/83

Court Reporter

A R4 000 civil damages claim brought against the Minister of Police by Mr Moki Cekisane, of Walmer Location, was dismissed with costs by the Port Elizabeth Supreme Court today.

Mr Cekisane, a restricted person, claimed damages for an alleged assault and contumelia by a police constable when his house was raided in the early hours of May 25, 1980, by the security police and members of the anti-riot unit.

The Minister of Police resisted the claim and alleged that if Mr Cekisane was injured it was when the policeman defended himself against an attack by Mr Cekisane and his brothers.

In his judgment today, Mr Justice Solomon analysed the evidence given by Mr Cekisane and four of his brothers.

He pointed out that there were contradictions, inconsistencies and improbabilities in their evidence that made it unreliable and unacceptable.

He found it as a fact that the brothers had conspired together to bolster Mr Cekisane's case.

One of the brothers, Madoda, he found to be an "out and out liar" in certain respects.

On the other hand, Lieutenant J Moolman, of the security police, had been an impressive witness who had answered all questions calmly.

A former constable, Gary Robertson, was a less impressive witness, but while he appeared nervous at times, the probabilities favoured the version he gave far more than that of the Cekisanes.

In rejecting Mr Cekisane's case, Mr Justice Solomon indicated that even if he could have believed Mr Cekisane, he would have faced the damages at no higher than R900 and awarded Magistrate's Court costs.

Mr T L Skweyiya instructed by S Nkanunu and Co, appeared for Mr Cekisane. Mr M H Claassens instructed by the Deputy State Attorney, appeared for the Minister.

Reject moves to curb police powers — prof

By MAURITZ MOOLMAN

ANY move suggesting that police powers be curtailed, generally or specifically, or that their work be made more difficult, ought to be rejected as it would lead to greater lawlessness and insecurity, says Professor P J Visser, an associate professor of law at the University of South Africa

Prof Visser, an officer in the SA Police Reserve, expressed this view in an article on police and the law in the August edition of the legal publication, "De Rebus"

He believed that as far as detention without trial was concerned, more controls over the police were unnecessary at this stage

The Press, in any event, was keeping an eagle eye on the situation and was a fully effective, self-appointed watchdog with regard to the trials and tribulations of those in detention

Prof Visser said the power of the police to detain for questioning suspected terrorists, or people believed to have information about terrorist activities, was often criticised

"It is true that police may not use terrorism to fight those who practise or advocate terrorism. But it is naive to expect that suspected terrorists be treated like children in a school hostel

"A suspect is not guilty of terrorism unless proved so by the judiciary, but it is unrealistic to think a policeman must do his work in the

shadow of the judiciary," Prof Visser said. Prof Visser said that if a few police officers overstepped the mark, it proved only that those policemen were not competent

However, Professor Johan van der Vyver, legal expert and vice-president of Lawyers for Human Rights, sharply criticised this view yesterday and said a system in which the police could be above the law or legal supervision would amount to a police state

Prof Van der Vyver said, however, that one fully appreciated the difficulty of the task the police had in monitoring law and order, especially in a divided society

"But in doing so they must comply with the rules devised over many centuries to protect the individual against abuse of powers

"In SA we know that where in the past the Security Police have not been subject to proper external control, they have abused their powers

"It has become very much part of the system Detention for interrogation as at present regulated by Section 29 of the Internal Security Act can be likened to an inquisition of the Middle Ages

"The need to control the Security Police under Section 29 has in fact been recognised by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, who some time ago published a code of conduct designed to restrain the Security Police

"Unfortunately this code of conduct leaves much to be desired and does not guarantee the prevention of unacceptable methods"

251
2/9/83

'Privilege' for break-in man

London Bureau

LONDON — Peter Caselton, convicted for break-ins at the offices of Swapo, the African National Congress and the Pan Africanist Congress in London last year — is enjoying a life of "privilege" — in a British prison.

Terry O'Halloran, the author of the exposure, which appeared in the New Statesman this week, wrote that, "within weeks of coming to Maidstone Prison, Caselton has been made a "blue band"

Blue band prisoners have much greater privileges, they are allowed almost complete freedom of movement within a prison, are not required to be supervised and are even entrusted with the job of escorting other prisoners from one part of a prison to another.

"There are very few such prisoners and normally they

are prisoners coming to the end of their sentence and with an unblemished record

"Caselton is living in the hospital ward rather than in a cell and is therefore not locked up. He has unlimited access to the facilities of the hospital ward which include television, a shower unit and a flushing toilet," O'Halloran said.

Caselton appeared in court last year with Michael Aspinall who was sentenced to 18 months imprisonment. British born Caselton, sentenced to four years imprisonment, met Aspinall, a burglar, in June 1982 — through Warrant Officer Joe Klue — a member of the South African embassy in London.

Aspinall carried out the break-ins, Klue was protected by his diplomatic immunity and allowed to return to South Africa.

63

re-
formed

Police 251
Mercury
lose 10 in
2/9/83
shootings

Mercury Reporter

TEN members of the police were shot dead and 22 suffered gunshot wounds in attacks on them in the execution of their duties so far this year.

The figure, confirmed in Pretoria yesterday by Col Leon Mellet of the Ministry of Law and Order, does not include policemen who were killed in stabbings or by any other means, including accidents.

Col Mellet said that the figure of 10 dead and 22 wounded was all races and covered the eight-month period from January 1 to August 31 this year.

The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said in Parliament last week that in the first seven months of this year the number of people shot by the police was 502, and 140 were killed.

SEPTEMBER 1983

Hansard

2040

(251)

Persons shot: killed/wounded

Q Col. 2040 2/9/83

*18 Mr P C CRONJÉ asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

Whether any persons were shot by the South African Railways Police in the first six months of 1983, if so, how many were shot and (a) killed and (b) wounded in that period?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

Yes, 33

(a) 7

(b) 26

COPS BEAT ME — CRIPPLED WOMAN

(251) City Press 4/9/83

THREE women, one of them a cripple, were repeatedly kicked and slapped and later strangled by seven policemen who suspected them of gun trafficking.

This startling evidence

was heard in the Pietermaritzburg Regional Court during the trial of seven black policemen appearing on three counts of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm.

One of the women

Mrs Nanna Mkize, told the court she was arrested in November last year on suspicion of having firearms.

Six policemen took her to a bush outside Northdale where they said "We are going to force you to tell the

truth," she told the court.

While four policemen drank beer and braaied meat, two detectives took her to a nearby tree where they tied a rubber tube around her face. As they tightened the tube she screamed and gasped for breath.

When she went to the Plessislaer Station to lay a complaint, she was told the police did not take any complaints of assault and she should leave.

Another witness, Sindile Mkize 19, who is crippled from the waist down, testified that three of the accused took her to the Umsindusi River

where they threatened to drown her. During the taunts and shouting she was repeatedly slapped and hit on her legs.

A third witness told the court the accused hit and strangled her and kept accusing her of having information.

Among the accused are three detective sergeants — Thomas Mnguni, Masoka Zungu and Khumbulani Njilo.

The four constables are Thembinkosi Sindane, Mphatani Khanyile, Jabulani Masikane and Bonginkosi Duma.

All have pleaded not guilty.

The trial was adjourned to October 26.

NEW TREASON TRIAL

CP Reports

A 25-year-old alleged Umkhonto we Sizwe guerilla is to appear in the Pretoria Supreme Court on Tuesday next week on high treason charges alleging he was part of the ANC's attempt to overthrow the Government.

Vronda Zebion Banda faces alternative charges under the Internal Security Act.

He is alleged to have received military training in the Soviet Union, Angola, East Germany or Zambia.

Mr Dennis Kuny, SC, with Mr Clifford Mailer, instructed by Priscilla Jana and Associates, is appearing for Mr Banda.

City Press 4/9/83

Entertainment is OK!



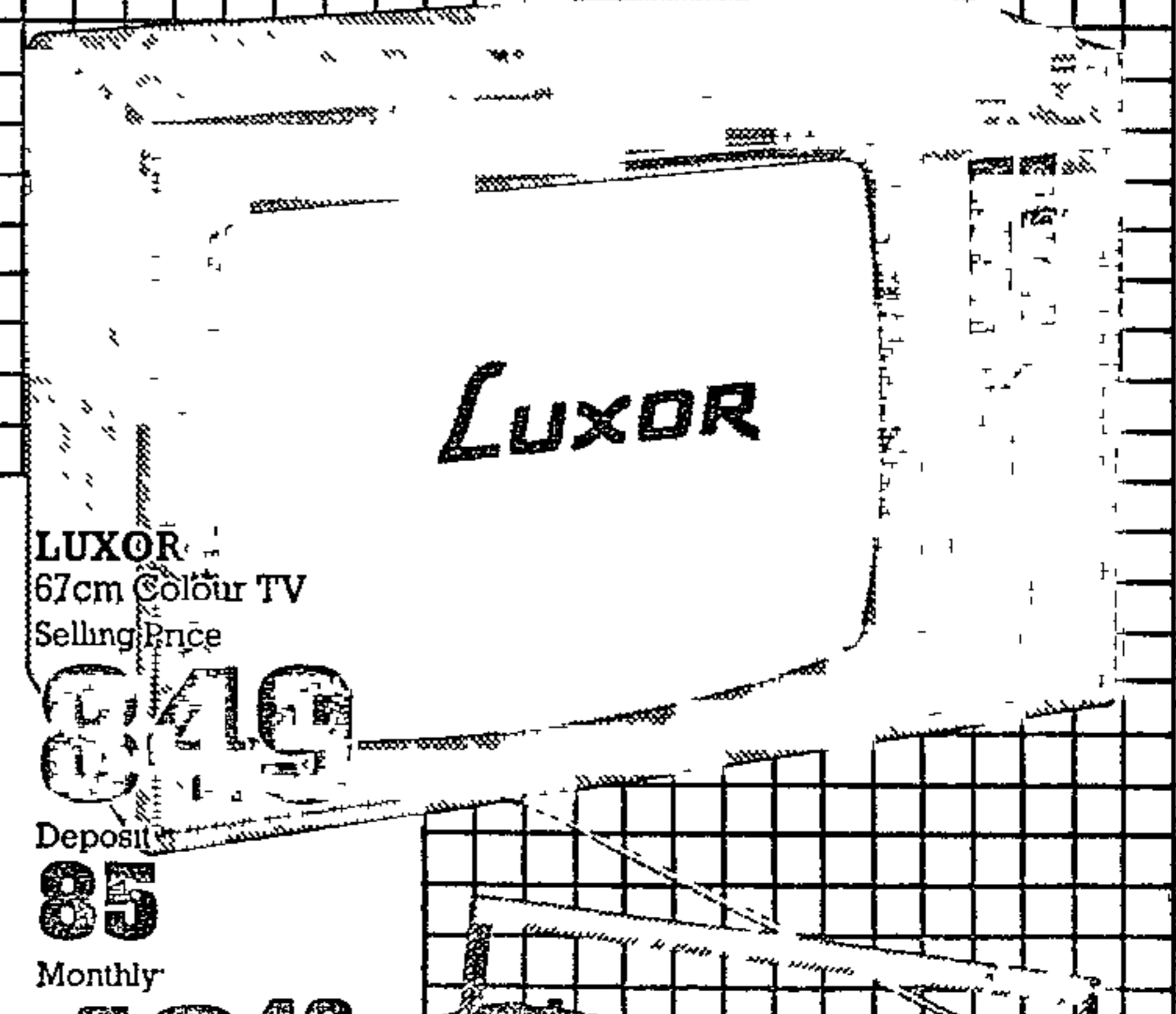
TELEFUNKEN

TELEFUNKEN 61cm MONOCHROME TV

Selling Price: 399

Deposit: 10

Monthly: 10



LUXOR

LUXOR 67cm Colour TV

Selling Price: 649

Deposit: 85

Monthly: 10

AI TV

NIS chief backs centralised spy operations

257

G. Times 4/9/83



Dr NIEL BARNARD
Obsessively secretive

DR Niel Barnard, head of the National Intelligence Service (NIS), this week delivered what could be regarded as thinly-veiled criticism of the intelligence-gathering operations of certain State departments.

By NEIL HOOPER

In a rare appearance on a public platform, the almost obsessively secretive Dr Barnard seemed to imply that the operations of departmental intelligence services may be coloured by political or other considerations.

Apart from the NIS, South Africa has only two other main intelligence-gathering agencies: the Security Branch of the Police and the Military Intelligence arm of the SADF.

Delivering the C R Swart Lecture at the University of the Orange Free State in Bloemfontein on Friday, Dr Barnard said that information obtained from State departments was not necessarily unbiased.

"Honourable" central intelligence services, he said, had a duty to provide information from a "more neutral corner".

He also said that it was in the "national interest" that the central service should evaluate unflattering security information which had a direct bearing on the other departments.

This should be done "directly, fairly, reasonably and correctly".

He believed the activities of intelligence services in the

West — and in particular in South Africa — should be re-evaluated in terms of their importance, risks, capabilities and challenges.

"Intelligence services serve the State and have a democratic responsibility to the Government of the day.

"This means that such a service often must submit information from a more neutral corner than suits State departments or the painful honest interpretation which does not meet the politician's party political expectations.

"However, intelligence services which honourably search in the national interest for the truth in intelligence information have a serious duty towards the country to carry out this particular aspect of the intelligence profession humbly but with determination," he said.

"International relations and intelligence work go hand in hand. Without timely information about the attacks being mounted against it, no country can maintain its constitutional independence in the long term.

"In the West in general, and in South Africa in par-

ticular, there will have to be a re-evaluation of the essential tasks of the intelligence services — not a re-evaluation which gives free rein as in communist dictatorships, but a re-evaluation of the concepts of the importance, the risks, the capabilities and the challenges of the intelligence profession.

"We can no longer afford to be on the losing side of the international intelligence battle, because of our own actions," he said without elaborating.

"The National Intelligence Service does not want to bear the mark of Cain — in the Afrikaans idiom it wants to be the volkseiendom (property of the nation) because the future of the Republic of South Africa depends to a decisive degree on the success of the intelligence profession."

Dealing with the activities of a national intelligence service, Dr Barnard said that many countries in the West had centralised their intelligence operations after the Second World War.

This had been done because a central intelligence service had no executive powers and was less susceptible to the temptation of subjectivity.

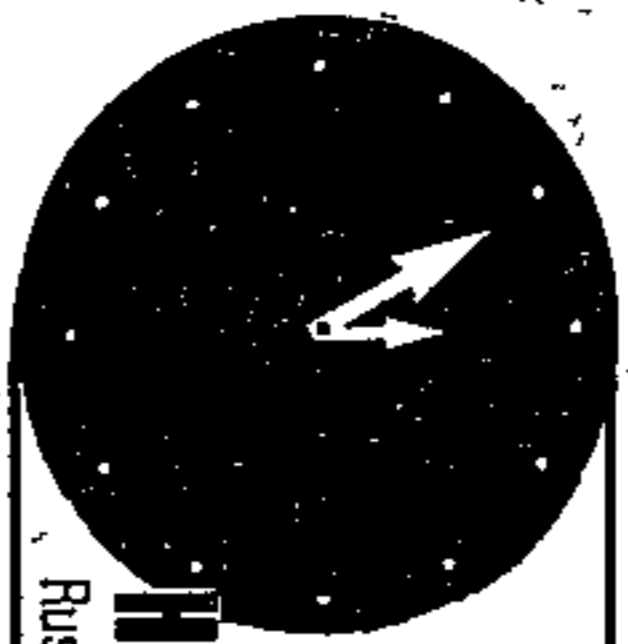
"In the merciless international behind-the-scenes intelligence game there is always the danger that the various intelligence services of a country can slyly be played off against one another.

"Participation across the spectrum in the intelligence process must therefore be nationally co-ordinated and preferably be centralised," he said.

National intelligence services had made blunders in the past and in recent times there had been a move in the West towards a team-evaluation effort between the central intelligence service on the one side and departmental information bodies on the other.

This, he said, offered an essential opportunity for ironing out any differences of opinion which could arise, and the submission of alternative interpretations of the intelligence to the Government.

Debate on where to draw the line — or the weapon



**24
HOURS**

Russell Gault



Trigger-happy and a menace to the innocent public? Or are South African policemen prime targets of increasingly dangerous and well-armed gangsters who have no compunction about killing? Today 24 Hours examines the controversy over the growing list of people shot by the police — and of the casualties suffered by the police force itself.



Trigger-happy, policemen come under heavy fire

251

Star

5/9/83

Two youths on a motorbike sped through a speedtrap at Randfontein two weeks ago. They refused to stop when pursued and were shot at by a

Mr Solomon Sibeko and his wife Angelinah with their two-year-old son Vusi were driving home when an old car pulled in front of them. Thinking they were local tsotisis Mr Sibeko reversed and tried to avoid them. It was a mistake. The occupants turned out to be police who mistakenly thought the Sibeko family were driving a stolen car.

Soor

251

Star
5/9/83

traffic officer.

One who was wounded — he was 17 — was arrested at the J G Strijdom Hospital, sometime later after he had been admitted under an assumed name with bullet wounds.

He said pay rates for police needed to be increased substantially so as to entice better educated people. They had a special case because of the dangerous nature of the job, he said.

A matriculant trainee policeman goes on to the streets with an annual salary of R9 000. In other countries such as Britain, Australia and New Zealand, the equivalent wage is around R15 000.

"I also feel that many technical crimes should be de-criminalised so that police can be better employed in protecting the public and solving serious crimes. Today the politicians are using them to do their dirty work — enforcing race laws."

Colonel Leon Mellett, Press Secretary to the Minister of Law and Order, said trainees spent weeks on arms training at the police college and the law relating to police using their weapons was among the subjects taught.

He said that since the college was established in 1913 no trainee had been injured in an accident involving firearms. In that period, 70 000 policemen had graduated.

"All bullets must be accounted for at the end of a duty shift and when a person has been injured there is an investigation.

"The strictest action is taken in the case of wrongful use of weapons.

"But look at the human situation — the numbers of armed criminals. Then there is the terrorist situation where police may be manning roadblocks or questioning suspicious people.

"A policeman often has a split-second to react."

He said that last year 13 officers were killed on duty and another 128 were wounded.

Professor T J van Heerden, head of the department of police science, at the University of South Africa, said the key issue in all police shootings was "judgment at the time".

"A policeman has the right to shoot. That is established in law. But it has to be determined as to whether he was fulfilling his duty of protecting the public using his firearm. And of course he must protect himself."

in the car and a chase through Soweto took place. The family reached home and barricaded themselves inside — still unaware their pursuers were police.

By this stage Mr Sibeko had bullet wounds in both legs. When the men got into the house they searched it and in doing so accidentally knocked a pot of boiling water on to the child.

Later the police apologised for the incident. That was two years ago.

A few days ago Railway Police pursuing a suspected small-time thief in Durban loosed a fusillade of shots in a busy shopping area in which shoppers and schoolchildren were present.

Angry members of the public later complained about the indiscriminate shooting to newspapers. The suspect escaped.

Police — whether SAP, Railways or traffic — are under increasing public scrutiny because of the manner in which they use their weapons. Incidents such as those above are said to have shaken public confidence because of the lack of care and concern for public safety.

The question of whether police should attempt to shoot fleeing — and often insignificant — criminals and people merely suspected of crimes is also generating controversy in South Africa.

Every month police shoot an average of 71 people, killing an average of 20. Up until the end of July 502 people were shot, 140 fatally.

The image of trigger-happy cops out to get their man regardless of his crime and heedless of the public safety seems to be an unfair exaggeration, according to the 24 Hours inquiry.

But there seems scope for the three enforcement services to be tougher with officers who transgress and endanger the public. Too often the public hears no more of internal inquiries into shootings.

With 34 000 officers the South African Police has a huge number of men to oversee and with 183 143 violent crimes last year, policemen are routinely confronted with dangerous situations.

In a society where handguns are widely available and, it seems, easily stolen by ordinary housebreakers, police may be understandably uneasy when approaching criminals in potentially violent situations such as break-ins.

UNJUSTIFIED SHOOTINGS

The head of the law department at the University of the Witwatersrand, Professor J D van der Vyver, said he believed the police could get away relatively easily with an unjustified shooting.

"A major problem here is that the Minister of Police is always out to protect the police and to seek justification for their actions."

Professor van der Vyver said use of guns by the police should be more strictly controlled because in too many instances there were indications of wrongful use.

'Kei told to probe brutality

(25) Soweto
6/9/83

AMNESTY International has expressed concern over the detentions

without trial, and the reported deaths of many people in the Ciskei.

The organisation has called on the Ciskei authorities to establish a commission of inquiry to investigate allegations of police brutality.

In a report compiled by the organisation, the number of people currently in detention in the homeland is estimated at between 60 and 100.

"There has also been evidence of a high degree of co-operation between the security services in Ciskei and South Africa," the report states.

Meanwhile two trade unionists detained in Johannesburg last week, Mr Amos Masondo and Mr Elliot Shabangu, have been released.

Police deny claims by detainee's dad

by Jean He .

Education Reporter

The South African Police have denied claims that they failed to tell Miss Jansie Lourens' parents she had been detained.

Dr P Lourens of Roo-depoort said last week he had learnt of his daughter's detention, in Bosmont, Johannesburg, on August 23 through a friend — more than 48 hours after it had happened.

Dr Lourens said he then telephoned the police for confirmation, after which the police vi-

sited him. They arrived with a statement to acknowledge his daughter's detention, which he signed.

The SAP public relations officer for the Witwatersrand, Colonel Fred Bull, said Dr Lourens had also been allowed to deliver a parcel of clothing to his daughter, although he had not been allowed to see her.

Dr Lourens said the police refused to tell him how his daughter was.

By yesterday he had still had no news of her condition.

221 (221) 8/26/83

6/9/83
251 C. Tries
Man found hanged
in Sea Point cell

Crime Reporter van Tonder, 35, of no fixed address, was arrested on Friday and taken to the Sea Point police station

A PAROW man, arrested on 44 charges of fraud, was found hanging from his belt in the Sea Point police cells on Saturday

Warrant Officer F R Helm had gone to check the cell about 1pm on Saturday and found Mr Van Tonder hanging from a belt

No crime is suspected

A police liaison officer for the Western Cape, Captain Gerhard van Rooyen, said the man, Mr Johan Daniel

TUESDAY, 6 SEPTEMBER 1983

(ii) January to June 1983

58	1 321	Asians
30	7 176	Blacks
126	3 245	Coloureds
875	2 601	Whites

†Indicates translated version

For written reply
Handwritten: 237, 2.6.1.2045, 6/9/83
 1113 Mr G B D McINTOSH asked the Minister of Health and Welfare

(1) Whether his Department keeps statistics on the number of persons who underwent sterilization operations, if not, why not, if so, how many (a) males and (b) females in each race group were sterilized (i) in 1982 and (ii) from 1 January 1983 to the latest specified date for which figures are available,

(2) whether any persons wanting to be sterilized are still waiting to have the operation, if so, how many (a) males and (b) females in each race group as at the latest specified date for which figures are available,

(3) how many doctors in the Republic are trained to use the laprakator technique of sterilization,

(4) whether any steps are being taken to (a) train more doctors to use this technique and (b) make more facilities available for sterilization operations, if not, why not, if so, what steps in each case?

The MINISTER OF HEALTH AND WELFARE

(1) Yes, sterilizations performed in hospitals of the Department of Health and Welfare or provincial administrations

(a) males	(b) females	(i) 1982
111	2 375	Asians
139	12 231	Blacks
266	6 925	Coloureds
1 733	4 887	Whites

(2) Yes, August 1983

(a) males	(b) females
—	65
—	4 339
—	728
—	41
	Asians
	Blacks
	Coloureds
	Whites

(3) 69 (doctors trained by the Department of Health and Welfare and provincial administrations),

(4) (a) yes, medical training hospitals may institute training programmes at the cost of the Department of Health and Welfare. Training hospitals not yet participating, are encouraged to do so (b) Hospital facilities are adequate. Laparoscopic equipment is provided at the rate that doctors are trained to use it

Airways. transportation of Ministers

1122 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

Whether any aircraft belonging to the South African Airways were used for unscheduled flights to transport (a) the Prime Minister and (b) other Ministers in 1981, 1982 and 1983, respectively, if so, (i) on what dates and (ii) what was the (aa) point of departure, (bb) destination, (cc) purpose and (dd) total cost of the journey in each case?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

(a) and (b) 1981 No, 1982 Yes, 1983 No

(i) and (ii), (aa), (bb), (cc) and (dd) As I have indicated on various occasions in this House it is policy not to reveal information regarding the activities of S A Airways' customers

Police
station
C. Times
assault
6/9/83
alleged

Staff Reporter

THREE Woodstock policemen who allegedly smothered a man with a wet cloth and subjected him to electric shocks appeared briefly in Cape Town Magistrate's Court yesterday.

Marius Gideon Clarke, 23, of 4B3 Parow Park, Fifth Avenue, Parow, Nicolas Jacobus Loubser, 20, of 14 Nassau Street, Tygerdal, and Neil Rowland Alexander, 20, of 94 Regent Street, Woodstock, were not asked to plead to a charge of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm.

No evidence was led.

The State alleges that on February 21, at Woodstock police station, the three men hit Mr Ivan Cox in the chest and stomach, slapped him across the face and/or smothered him with a wet cloth, and/or shocked him with an electric magneto.

The case was postponed to October 18 and the policemen were warned to appear.

Mr W Marais was the magistrate. Mr B Buys appeared for the State and Mr Jack Kudo for the accused.

Ncoko murder case may be reopened

EAST LONDON — Ciskei police may re-open the Ncoko murder case — in which a well-known Ciskei detective, Lieutenant Willie Ncoko, was shot and killed in Mdantsane three years ago

This was disclosed yesterday by the Commissioner of Ciskei Police, Brigadier Lulana Madolo, who said that his men have been taking statements from various witnesses "and these will be gone through to see whether anything new has materialised to warrant re-opening investigations"

Brig Madolo described the action as "purely routine"

Lieut Ncoko was shot dead by an unknown gunman in his restaurant in the Lennox Sebe Centre in Mdantsane on the night of

September 6 1980

A night-watchman Mr Makopu Danayi, told police that he heard shots fired while on duty outside the restaurant. He then saw four men come running out

Mr Danayi was shot in the shoulder and subsequently spent several weeks in hospital

At the time, the then Secretary of the Ciskei Central Intelligence Service, Colonel Charles Sebe, declined to discuss the case with the press. He would only confirm that Lt Ncoko had been killed

Lt Ncoko, who had a long spell of service with the South African Police before transferring to the Ciskei force, was buried with full military honours. More than 2 000 people attended the

funeral including all members of the Ciskei cabinet

It was widely believed at the time that Lt Ncoko who was just winding up investigations of a major car theft racket, was shot by a hired assassin

Three weeks after the murder, Ciskei police announced that it had been planned by four men — two from Port Elizabeth and the other two from the Reef

Police said at the time that the actual killer had been "recruited on the Reef"

A man-hunt was launched with investigations being headed by the then Chief of Ciskei CID, Major J D Rheeder

Nothing came of the investigations and no arrests were made —
DDR

D. Dispatch 7/9/83

257

1m employees to benefit

Public servants get 12% pay rise

257
ROM
7/9/83

By GERALD REILLY
Pretoria Bureau

A MILLION public sector workers are to get pay increases of 12% from January.

The announcement made last night is the culmination of months of pressure exerted by the public sector staff associations in the South African Transport Services, the Post Office, and other State and provincial departments

Hurry if you want a gambling cruise

Mail Reporter

IT'S not going to be that expensive to gamble your money away on coastal casino cruises this summer but if you haven't got a berth then hurry, because most have already been taken up

According to Mr Burger Oelofse, manager of TFC International, the cruises have proved to be immensely popular. Coastal cruises between Cape Town and Durban are offered on two ships this year

Only two of the 10 trips on the luxury German vessel MS Astor, and the liner MS World Renaissance, are not fully booked yet

Cruise prices on the MS Astor range from R417 to R1 128. The cheapest MS World Renaissance is R680, the most expensive R680

Foster home for Pretoria foundling

By MAURITZ MOOLMAN

A BABY girl who unknowingly sparked off an international debate on whether or not she was white has now been placed in a foster home

The two-month-old child who cannot now be named in terms of the Children's Act — was given her home by the Children's Court in Pretoria last Friday after spending her first eight weeks in a white Pretoria hospital

her racial classification, in terms of the Children's Act.

The Act prohibits the publication of any information on a child which could conceivably lead to the identification of a child who has appeared before a Children's Court.

The baby was found in a bag in Pretoria on July 9.

A commissioner of a Children's Court has been quoted as saying that the Children's

Last night, however, although grateful for the 12%, senior Government workers were "deeply disappointed" the increases had not been dated from the beginning of October

They pointed to the 23% rises the politicians had voted themselves from the beginning of July

They estimated the total wage and salary bill of the public sector would now rise to about R8 000-million a year

It would cost the railways administration, the post office, and the central Government nearly R1 000-million more a year

Economists said the increases would raise pressure for bigger railway and post office tariffs in next year's railway and post office budgets

The move was therefore inflationary, but this was unavoidable as there was no doubt the increase was justified, they said

Political observers said the decrease in the fuel price last month, combined with the 12% salary increase, would help the Government's referendum campaign "whether this was intended or not"

Senior members of staff associations said that by January it would be 21 months since they last received in-

It would cost the railways administration, the post office, and the central Government nearly R1 000-million more a year

Economists said the increases would raise pressure for bigger railway and post office tariffs in next year's railway and post office budgets

The move was therefore inflationary, but this was unavoidable as there was no doubt the increase was justified, they said

Political observers said the decrease in the fuel price last month, combined with the 12% salary increase, would help the Government's referendum campaign "whether this was intended or not"

Senior members of staff associations said that by January it would be 21 months since they last received increases. They missed out on their routine rises in April

They claimed the salary backlog measured against inflation of between 12% and 14% during the 21 months had increased, and further compensation would be demanded in April next year

The president of the Artisan Staff Association, Mr Jimmy Zurich, said

"We are grateful for the 12%. We were given an indication it would be from October. But this is not the end of the story"

Mr Zurich will lead a deputation from the ASA to see the Minister of Transport Affairs, Mr Hendrik Schoeman, later today

"We will tell the Minister we want to see him again in February to ask for further salary adjustments from April"

He said further increases in living costs were just ahead including a higher bread price and an almost 15% increase in electricity tariffs

The president of the Public Servants' Association, Dr Colin Cameron, said the 12% rise was a reasonable adjustment taking into account the recession and the drought

The rise, however, would not compensate fully for the big pay backlog which had accumulated over the past two years — "but it is nonetheless very welcome"

It should have the effect of discouraging resignations from the service and in stabilising the staff position in State departments

Sh
Pr
ma
Sci
off

ron, treasurer of Pretoria signs a napkin — a school children who paid a school fees were free to

Queen Ntombi over as Swazi

By PATRICK LAURENCE
Political Editor

Affairs
Unconfirmed

Sowetan 7/9/87 (251)

COP DENIES ASSAULTING CAB DRIVER

THERE is no room called a "workshop" at the Protea Police Headquarters, a Rand Supreme Court judge heard yesterday.

By NKOPANE MAKOBANE

This was said by Warrant Officer K J D Mathee, of the Soweto Murder and Robbery Squad when he denied assault allegations under cross examination in the trial of a Soweto taxi-man, Mr Amos Hlatshwayo of Dlamini.

Mr Hlatshwayo has pleaded not guilty before Mr Justice H P van Dyk to charges of robbery with aggravating circumstances and unlawful possession of a firearm and ammunition.

His appearance is a sequel to when five employees of Soweto businessman, Mr Ephraim Tshabalala were held up on December 14 last year at the Nancefield railway level crossing and robbed of more than R65 000 after being threatened with firearms.

Warrant Officer Mathee denied allegations put by advocate Rean Strydom that his client was assaulted by nine policemen after he was made to undress and a wet sack placed over his head. He also

denied that Mr Hlatshwayo, after the alleged assaults, was so weak that he had to be assisted by a policeman to put on his clothes.

"The accused was very co-operative and

prepared to tell everything and he also took us willingly to several places during our investigations. The alleged assaults are not true but the usual story we are used to," he said.

Minister settles out of court on police brutality charge

Coloured pair win the 'riot' day

(251)
Staw
9/9/83

By Carolyn Dempster

It was a time Yvonne Petersen will not easily forget. Screaming schoolchildren running from teargas fumes, camouflaged riot police brandishing rubber quirts and the final humiliation of personal assault.

It happened during the 1981 anti-Republic Day demonstrations when coloured school pupils confronted police squads and the clash spilled over on to the Westbury High School grounds

After the rumpus died down, an investigation was launched by the Minister of Police, Mr Louis le Grange, into allegations of police brutality

Mrs Petersen was one person who had the bruises to prove her claim but she failed to identify the policemen who had assaulted her

However this week, Mrs Petersen and her husband Henry, who is principal of the Western Coloured Township school, won the day

In an out-of-court settlement, the Minister gave the couple a cheque for R2 600 after the Petersens pressed charges of assault and sued for injuries sustained

'DAMNED SCARED TO GO TO COURT'

"We were damned scared to go to court, but when it seemed as if the police investigation had fizzled out, we sought legal advice," Mr Petersen said.

"We were positive we were going to win. They didn't have any hard evidence to support their actions at all."

Witnesses to the protests said the riot police chased demonstrating pupils from the C J Botha High School into the Westbury School grounds where chaos ensued

Curious pupils attending classes streamed outside to see what was happening only to be confronted by burly policemen and clouds of teargas. Mrs Petersen was hit by one of the policemen when she challenged him "and he told me he was going to do it"

"Obviously we were not the only ones to suffer, but in the case of many of the children and people living in the community around here, they were just too scared to take legal action. Most of them didn't know what to do," she said



Henry and Yvonne Petersen a day of teargas and brutality ends with a cheque for R2 600 ● Picture by Alan Coxon

V
to

By

The t
nesbu
Frei
woul
not
conv
elty
the:
"I
pris
N
ask
fou
foi
inj
de
th

of the church

being paid but nothing

cepted their resignations

evidence He rejected

Cop brutality claim

9/9/83 Sowetan

A 70-YEAR-OLD Winterveld shoemaker is critically ill at the Ga-Rankuwa Hospital after he was allegedly assaulted by Bophuthatswana police.

Mr Sotja Ndimande of 73 Ngobeni stand was admitted on Sunday and according to doctors he suffered a fractured base of the skull

The public relations officer for the Bophuthatswana police in Mafikeng, Colonel David George said his department would start an investigation into the matter "This is the kind of case we have to take up immediately," Colonel George said

The injured man's wife, Mrs Flora Ndimande (28) yesterday told The SOWETAN that trouble started on August 18 when a neighbouring dry cleaner was robbed She said police called at her house the following day and demanded an explanation from Mr Ndimande

Mrs Ndimande said her husband was then taken into custody and came back after five days She said he claimed he was assaulted by police and hung from rafters "Although he did not have visible injuries, my husband complained of a severe headache We took him to a private doctor who said the injuries could have been caused by a blunt object"

She said her husband's condition had deteriorated and that she had laid a complaint at the local police station

Because of the deteriorating condition of her husband, she said she laid a complaint with the local police station and asked what had been done to her husband She said no one was prepared to listen to her

"I only realised the se-

riousness of the situation when my husband collapsed and could not talk He was rushed to the hospital and was semi-conscious for three days" Mrs Ndimande said

When The SOWETAN visited Mr Ndimande at the hospital, he was unable to talk properly His condition, however, was described as "gradually improving" by the sister in charge of the ward

Assassination bid on prince

MBABANE — An attempt to assassinate the Crown Prince of Swaziland, 16-year-old Prince Makhosetive Dlamini, has been made in England, a highly-placed government source in Mbabane has revealed

The Crown Prince is at Greenhill House School in Dorset and last month the Swazi

Prime Minister, Prince Bhekimpi, said he would be visiting Swaziland shortly

The Swazi police later invited the Press to photograph a man detained at Matsapha Airport in connection with the alleged assassination bid The man is in Manzini police cells Police have not yet said when he was

arrested

In response to reports from London that Scotland Yard and the Dorset police know nothing of such a bid, Mbabane observers say it is not unlikely that the "attempt" could be a rumour spread to discredit a certain group in the Swazi ruling hierarchy — SFS

W

Sm

Co

Also available in 30's and 40's



three teachers were arbitrarily transferred from a Soweto school and it was left to the students to fight that issue as Tuata had abdicated its role," Mr Khambule said

Mr E Holland said the Health Workers' Association was formed primarily to look into the issue of establishing an equitable health system for blacks, but along the way its brief widened to include looking into the problems of health

challenged

Mr Taunyane said Tuata performs the same functions as those performed by a trade union He said they represented their members fully to the authorities on any matter pertaining to their profession They have sent delegations to discuss issues like the late payment of teachers, poor salaries and other administrative

the association represent its members

Leopie Taunyane 28 000-member 'aal United African teachers' Association (ata) says in their difference is in only otherwise — just as good as ade union But Mr Khambule, a former minister of Or High says Tuata

By PHIL MTIMKULU

ehahn forgot

1983

11/1/83 S. Express
SA-Zimbabwe
251
talks reported

By LIZ van den NIEUWENHOF

SECRET meetings between officials from South Africa, Zimbabwe and Lesotho were reported this week but neither the Department of Foreign Affairs nor the police would confirm or deny the reports

Colonel Chris Coetzee of the Police Directorate, however, said "It is from time to time necessary that liaison occurs between different police forces"

Interest in the reported meetings arose from the announcement of an agreement between Lesotho and the office of the United Nations High Commission for Refugees that 24 African National Congress refugees would be moved from Lesotho to other countries

The Lesotho Minister of Foreign Affairs, Mr E Sekhon-yana, had announced the moving of the refugees, saying it was done to "remove obstacles that seem to obstruct normalising of relations with South Africa".

It is understood that the refugees to be moved from Lesotho were included in a list submitted by South Africa

Sapa reported that an lawyer from Pietermaritzburg, Mrs Phyllis Naidoo, was among them

D-Dispatch 13/9/83

Officer denies assault

BISHO — The Chief Justice of Ciskei, Mr Justice De Wet, yesterday told the defence counsel in the Ciskei Supreme Court that he should have day-to-day facts of a marathon terrorism trial

The defence counsel, Mr M T K Moerane, was told this when he asked to take instructions from the accused during the proceedings of the trial. The defence was disputing that a security policeman, Warrant Officer A J Muller, attended a course on June 26 and 27, 1981, during an alleged intensive interrogation of the accused at Cambridge police station

Appearing before Mr Justice De Wet and two assessors, were Mr William Duna, 31, Mr Dumisani Manimjwa, 31, Mr Bayi Keye, 52 and Mr Luyanda Mayekiso, 23

The four Mdantsane men have pleaded not guilty to charges of participating in terrorist activities, being members of the banned African National Congress, recruiting people to undergo military training in Lesotho and being in possession of banned literature

W/O Muller denied in evidence that he took part in the investigation of the case

"What I did was to

transport the accused and read their statements at times"

He told the court he did not interrogate the accused

The Attorney-General, Mr W F Jurgens, said he intended to prove that W/O Muller had attended the course and submitted a copy of a letter

W/O Muller told the court he accompanied the investigating officer, Captain Charles van Wyk, to the Fort Glamorgan Prison in East London

"We went to the cell of Mr Duna, who told Captain Van Wyk that he wanted to make a confes-

sion"

He could not remember Mr Duna's exact words W/O Muller further disputed that the accused was assaulted in his presence

Mr Moerane pointed out that the police witness was contradicting the evidence he gave earlier in the trial-within-a-trial. The defence argued that on June 29, 1981, W/O Muller was actively involved in the questioning of the detainees, including the accused

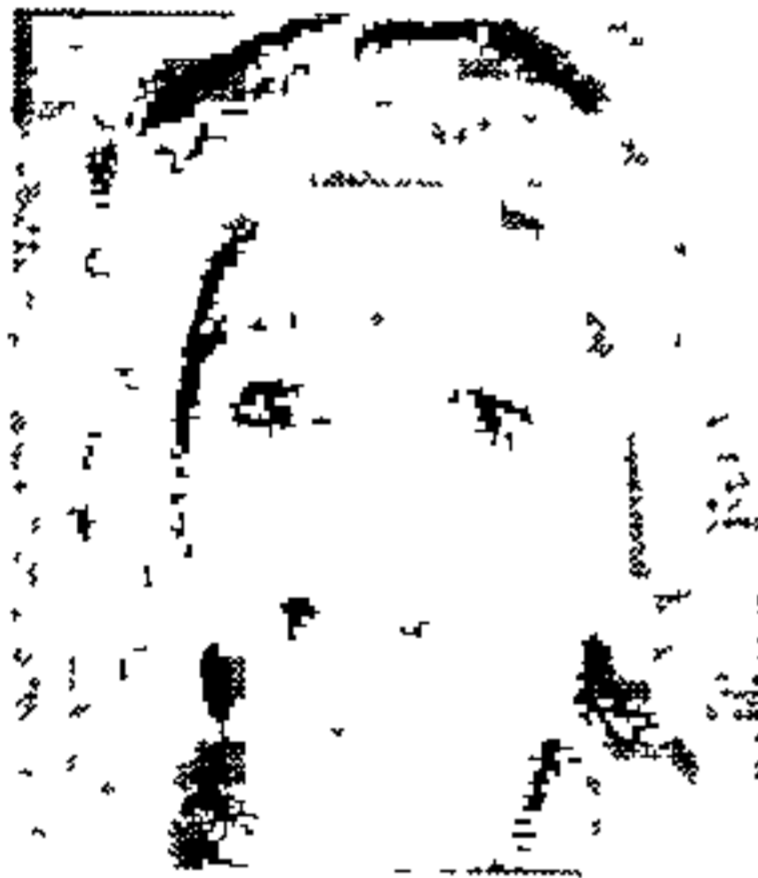
The trial was adjourned until today because of a power failure — SAPA

EAST LONDON — A mother of three died after shots were fired by police during the second day of schools unrest in Duncan Village yesterday, police confirmed last night.

Mrs Guzana Zukiswa Mfazwe, 24, of Momoti Street, died in Frere Hospital

The divisional commissioner for the police in the Border, Brigadier J R P Bekker, said police had fired three warning shots from a shotgun after a crowd of schoolchildren, joined by adults, had stoned motor vehicles

"As always in an unfortunate incident like this, one woman was injured," Brigadier Bekker said



MRS MFAZWE

He said it was not known yet what had caused Mrs Mfazwe's death

A post mortem would be held to determine the cause of death and the police would conduct a full investigation into the incidents, Brigadier Bekker said

The medical superintendent of Frere Hospital, Dr Rob Newbery, said three injured people were brought to the hospital following the unrest. They were a man, a youth and Mrs Mfazwe

The youth was admitted, and his condition was described as "reasonable"

Dr Newbery said the man, who was said to have been hit on the head by a rock thrown through his car window,

was being treated in casualty

According to an eyewitness to the shooting, Miss Qondiswa Polo, 23, groups of school pupils began gathering at 10 am in D section.

Shortly afterwards, police arrived and surrounded the area

Miss Polo said the children started throwing stones at the police, who then retaliated with canisters of teargas

The stone-throwing continued and the police then fired shots

Mrs Mfazwe is survived by her parents and her three children, Nokuthemba, 7, Magqudu, 5, and Sinthemba, 2

A teacher at Ikhwezi Junior Secondary School said that a group of boys had told Std 3 and Std 5 pupils at the school to leave after they had finished writing trial examinations

The principal of Ebenezer Majombozi High School said students did not attend classes yesterday

Mrs Myra Ngxambuza said parents had taken the children away from the school after seeing that the situation was tense

At Qaqamba Secondary school, the principal, Mrs N Sonjani, said the majority of students were at school, but would not disclose attendance figures because of the adverse effect it may have on students attending

Other schools at which classes were disrupted yesterday were Xabaniisa Higher Primary School and Noxolo Junior Secondary School — DDR

WOMAN DIES IN SCHOOLS UNREST

P. Dispatch

14/9/83

25

Two shot: Policemen 'negligent'

29 C. Times
14/9/83

By RONALD MORRIS

A WYNBERG inquest magistrate yesterday found that four policemen were negligent and responsible for the death of two Hanover Park half-brothers who died when they were shot on August 18, 1981

The boys, Godfrey Solomons, 16, and Mark Andrews, 15, died after they were shot by police when they broke loose as they were escorted to police vehicles early on August 18

The court heard that Godfrey and Mark had been suspects in a housebreaking and car-theft case and an informant had shown the police where they lived.

The magistrate, Mr Nigel Jones, found that Detective-Sergeant A van Blommenstein, Constable L Nomdoe, Constable K Noemdoe and Constable G V Raubenhimer had been negligent and that all were responsible for the death of the two boys.

Mr Jones said the policemen should have foreseen that the shots they had fired at the fleeing boys could have caused their death

Evidence was that the policemen went into a house in Hanover Park where they found the boys. A scuffle ensued and the policemen had great difficulty in getting the boys out of the house

Sergeant Van Blommenstein said that when the two boys were taken outside they broke loose and ran down a dark alley. Warning shots were fired but the boys kept on running, he said.

Sergeant Van Blommenstein said Godfrey Solomons collapsed soon afterwards with bullet wounds in his chest, back and elbow. Mark Andrews was shot in the chest

door, demanding they "open up" Before she could do so four policemen "barged in" after they had kicked down the kitchen door

"The policemen looked wild and demanded to know where the children were. One took out a firearm and when the boys got dressed he told Godfrey to hurry up or else he would shoot him"

Mrs Fageriem said a scuffle followed and the two boys were taken outside by the policemen. A few minutes later she heard shots and a scream. When she went outside, she found the bodies of the two boys

Mr Jones said he was not impressed by the police investigation into the shooting and said he found statements incomplete

"The policemen were the only witnesses to the shooting. They contradicted each other, which was to be expected, but took care to corroborate each other on important aspects"

Mr Jones found the policemen had not taken the necessary precautions which included having a set plan, having handcuffs ready if they expected the boys to attempt an escape and parking their vehicles close to the house

Mr P F Nel appeared for the Attorney General. Mr B Halliday appeared for the families of the boys. Mr G F Kohler appeared for the Department of Law and Order

Mr Jones found that constables Raubenhimer and Noemdoe fired five shots, and that Constable Nomdoe and Sergeant Van Blommenstein fired a total of four shots

Mrs Miriam Fageriem said the boys slept at her house that night

She woke when someone hammered on the

Police to detail violence?

D-Dinwate

15/9/83

(25)



BRIG MADOLO

EAST LONDON — Police in Mdantsane would be asked to make available details of instances of violence not reported by newspapers, the Ciskei Commissioner of Police, Brigadier Lulama Madolo, promised yesterday

Brig Madolo was asked for information on instances of violence which the Ciskei President, Chief Lennox Sebe, said had been ignored and

not reported by newspapers covering the turmoil in Mdantsane

President Sebe had said newspapers had been one-sided in their reporting

He said they had not reported "torture of loyal people" by the South African Allied Workers Union (Saawu)

The President said it had not been reported that two people were killed by a petrol bomb

There had also been other incidents of petrol bombing

President Sebe said that two girls who alleged they had been beaten by vigilantes had in fact been assaulted by thugs using a kombi similar to that used by his men

He said in one incident a girl had had her ears cut and this had not been reported to the press — DDR

3
2
1
0
P
i
n
w
lc
p
M
S.

Policeman held after three shot

257

C. Herald

24/9/83

A 24-YEAR-OLD detective was arrested after he allegedly shot and injured three people, one of them seriously, with his service revolver during an argument in a Grassy Park house on Sunday evening.

One of the injured, 21-year-old Miss Tanya Benn, is in a serious condition in Victoria Hospital. A bullet, which was fired from a 38 revolver,

passed through her body. Another of the injured, Mr Christopher Orgill, 22, of 134 Fifth Avenue, Grassy Park, was shot in the right shoulder. He is in a satisfactory condition.

BULLET

A third person, Mr Norman Orgill, 46, was shot in his right side and the bullet left his body through his left side. Mr Orgill is also in a satisfactory condition.

A police liaison officer for the Western Cape, Captain Gerhard van Rooyen, said the triple shooting took place at the Orgills' home at eight o'clock on Sunday evening.

It is believed that the detective went to the house to speak to and fetch Miss Benn.

Captain van Rooyen said that although the alleged attacker was on duty at the time, his visit to the Orgills' home was not related to official duties.

The policeman is expected to appear in court soon.

On Monday morning, a Victoria Hospital spokesman could not give details of Miss Benn's condition.

100M 24/9/82
**Mozambican gets R72 000
after police shooting** (251)

~~SA~~ Court Reporter ~~SA~~
AN ILLEGAL immigrant from Mozambique was awarded R72 000 damages in the Rand Supreme Court yesterday following a shooting incident early last year which has left him "100% physically handicapped"

However, Mr Joseph Khoza, 24, now faces arrest and possible deportation

He became a paraplegic on February 22 last year, when he was shot in the back by an unknown policeman

The Minister of Law and Order admitted in papers that a policeman had shot and injured Mr Khoza. He claimed Mr Khoza had fired at a policeman who had retaliated in self-defence.

He alternatively said the policeman was entitled to shoot at Mr Khoza to stop him escaping arrest.

Mr Khoza was charged with attempted murder and the illegal possession of a firearm, but charges were later withdrawn because of insufficient evidence.



MR GARISHE

Assailants ⁽²⁵⁷⁾ ~~1457A~~ were ^{D. no. factid ?} police — victim ^{2/11/83}

MDANTSANE — A factory worker who lives in Zone 7 here told yesterday how he could hardly move his jaws for two days after being attacked by men who claimed to be police

Mr Simphiwe Garishe, who is employed in the stores department of a Dawn factory, said that at about 8 pm on September 14 he was visiting a neighbour when he was stopped by men travelling in a yellow car

"They asked for my reference book and before I could produce it they went through my pockets, took it out and also found a citizenship card and an identification card," Mr Garishe said

"When they saw that I was employed at Johnson and Johnson they said my head was full of Saawu" (South African

Allied Workers Union banned in Ciskei)

He said the men pulled him into their car where they throttled him

"In the car they pushed my head underneath one of the back seats while my feet dangled in the air"

Mr Garishe said he shouted to a neighbour who was passing and the men drove off. After throttling him further and beating him up, they released him some distance from his home

He said he suffered pains in his neck and throat and could hardly move his jaws for two days

"I did not report the attack to the police because although the men were in plain clothes they claimed they were police," he said —DDR

R72 000 ⁽²⁵¹⁾ award: then ^{As 24/8/73} man arrested

A Mozambican labourer who was crippled after being shot in the back by a policeman, was arrested outside the Rand Supreme Court yesterday as an illegal immigrant minutes after being awarded R72 000 damages.

Mr Joseph Khoza (24) is to appear in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Courts on Monday where the State will apply to repatriate him, his attorney, Mr Ronne Mendelow, told The Star.

Earlier in court, Mr Justice G Coetzee found that Mr Khoza, who sued the Minister of Law and Order, became a paraplegic after he was shot in the back on February 22 last year by a policeman attached to the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad.

Some members of the squad surrounded a property in Fairview, Johannesburg, after receiving information that a gang of safe crackers was hiding there, the judge said.

Before jumping over a fence, a man fired a shot at Warrant Officer G Hertz who returned fire in self defence. Later Mr Khoza was found, badly injured, in a street behind the yard.

Warrant Officer Hertz was unable to identify Mr Khoza as the person who shot at him. Charges against Mr Khoza were later withdrawn.

The judge said that a black policeman, who had since died, could have been stationed near where Mr Khoza was shot.

Mr Khoza could only have been shot by one of the policemen, the judge found.

The labourer was awarded R40 000 for pain and suffering, R30 000 for estimated future loss of earnings and R2 000 for future medical expenses.

Mr Khoza entered South Africa illegally in 1974.

1
S
C
t
o
w
p
di

be as low as
enough water
the 1984-1985

aw at ength

Comvns didn't
defendant was
ous disease
ring outside

back yard of
out 7m from
she rejec-
him back to

hepatitis,
- UPI

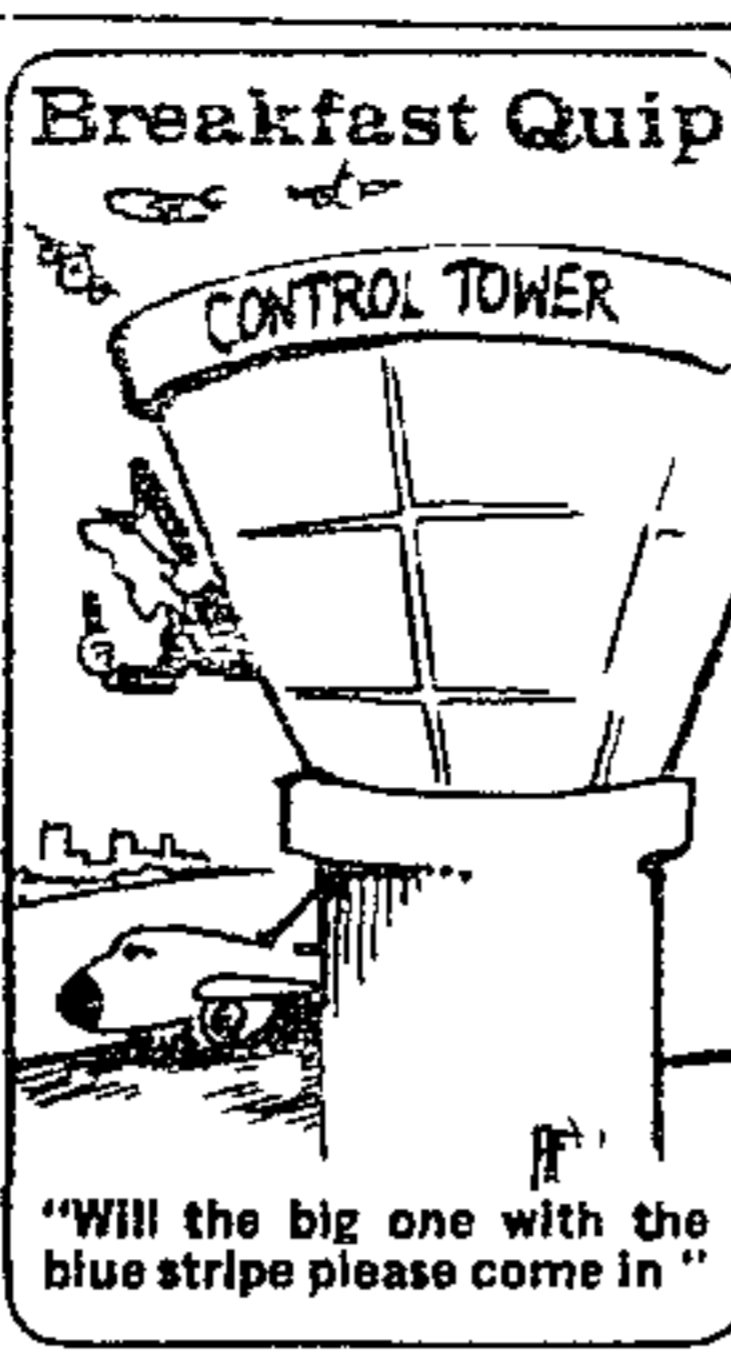
Kate Haremse immed-
ately despatched an ambu-
lance to the house and then
slowly told Mr Maboto
what to do to revive his
child

"Blow four times pull her
head back to clear the air
pipe" Mrs Haremse slowly
told the desperate man

Mr Maboto listened to other
instructions on the tele-
phone and did as he was
told

By the time ambulancemen
arrived at the house the
girl had already recovered
slightly

They took Elsie to the Barag-
wanath Hospital, where
her condition was later re-
ported as satisfactory



Mozambican gets R72 000 after police shooting

Court Reporter
AN ILLEGAL immigrant
from Mozambique was
awarded R72 000 damages in
the Rand Supreme Court yes-
terday following a shooting
incident early last year
which has left him "100%
physically handicapped"

However, Mr Joseph
Khoza, 24, now faces arrest
and possible deportation

He became a paraplegic on
February 22 last year, when
he was shot in the back by an
unknown policeman

The Minister of Law and
Order admitted in papers
that a policeman had shot
and injured Mr Khoza. He
claimed Mr Khoza had fired
at a policeman who had re-
taliated in self-defence

He alternatively said the
policeman was entitled to
shoot at Mr Khoza to stop
him escaping arrest

Mr Khoza was charged
with attempted murder and
the illegal possession of a
firearm but charges were
later withdrawn because of
insufficient evidence

ig — Hope plans to be space comic

to be
-an in
joking
the physi-
the trip"
grinning at

comedian
pass the
ll be lucky

-known as-
special

"Bob Hope's Salute to Nasa 25 Years of
Reaching for the Stars" They were Neil
Armstrong, first man on the moon, Sally
Ride, first American woman in space, Bob
Crippen, two-time shuttle pilot, Alan Shep-
ard, first American in space, and Guy Blu-
ford, America's first black astronaut

Hope, who comes up with fresh themes
for his shows time and again, has long been
associated with America's space pro-
gramme, including a 1969 show from Nasa
for the Apollo 7 flight, with astronauts
Wally Schirra, Walt Cunningham and Donn

Eisele

He recounts the day at Nasa in the
weightlessness capsule simulator when he
maintained his balance by using his ever-
present golf club as a prop

"It inspired Alan Shepard to take a col-
lapsible six-iron on his next flight," Hope
said "He became the first man in history
to swing a golf club on the moon I think he
made a crater in one"

Talking about his new show, he said "In
addition to the five astronauts we'll have
footage of 30 of the 57 astronauts who have

been in orbit We also show film of the
eight female astronauts in training They
are put through some tough stuff"

"We also have a lot of fun with astro-
nauts demonstrating some of the weird
stuff that is done in the weightless atmo-
sphere of space capsules"

The comedian, dispatching a chocolate
sundae at his San Fernando Valley home,
said he was saddened by the low-ranking
comedy shows these days on American
television — UPI

It excluded the
situation because
gansation refer-
Ms Kate Philip,
In a statement
today, the Nusas
the new constit
puses country
launched a per-
African Stude
THE National U
Mail Repor

Vote
SAYS
NUSA

The witness said he had replied he could
ships in the country," he said
against whites, because we were having hard-
Angola and Mozambique so we could fight
come to recruit me and undergo training in
"When I asked him why," he said he had
fetch him
house last October and said he had come to
told the court Mr Motosi visited him at his
med by defence counsel, Mr David Soggot,
The witness, who was being cross-exam-
Justice H H Moll
They have pleaded not guilty before Mr

Pretoria Bureau
A WITNESS told the Pretoria Supreme Court
yesterday one of the two men charged with
high treason had attempted to recruit him to
undergo military training outside South
Africa so he could return and fight against
whites.
The witness, who may not be identified
was testifying against Mr Alphus Zacharia
Motosi 28, and Mr Jacob Molefe, 23, who are
facing charges of high treason, participating
in terrorist activities and attempted murder
The court proceedings were open to the

hard to believe
sport was
cited the old saying
"There are old pilots and
bold pilots but no old, bold
pilots"
America, many accidents
were caused by pilots for-
getting to hook themselves
to their crafts, Mr William-
son said
they therefore hung from
their control bars with
only their hands A few ho-
ever, managed to land this
way unscathed, he said
the aero club is preparing
to appeal to the authorities
to implement recommen-
dations by the Margo Com-
mission that they be given
official controlling powers,
with the authority to in-
voke penalties against er-

Accused tried to recruit me, treason trial told

CLEVELAND — Michael
"Dynamite" Dokes was a 5-1
favourite in man-to-man bet-
ting on his World Boxing As-



MOCA MEN OFFERED 'FAT' ^{(251) 25/1/83} CHEQUES' FOR INFO

MOHLAKENG Civic Association (Moca) officials claim they have been promised "fat cheques" and houses by mystery government officials wanting information on activity in the township

Moca secretary Benjamin Montshioa told City Press he and other members had been told to "keep their eyes and ears open" — as well as provide information on the association's activities

"One of these men pestered me for information, promising me a house and a "fat cheque" if I told him anything

"He told me I hadn't been allowed a house in the past because I wasn't co-operating with them — and knew all the details of my previous applications for a house."

Another Moca official, 19-year-old Samuel Lemeko, said he had been pestered by the same people

He said a man had offered him a bursary and a healthy sum of money to watch for youngsters returning to the township who had left after the 1976 unrest

When Mr Lemeko refused to give information, he was told to try to infiltrate Moca — and when he refused, was told things would be "made tough" for him

COPS

~~257~~ 257

Widow of murdered Mxenge pleads:

I WANT TO QUIZ SOMES

By Marlan Padayachee

THE hunt for the unknown killers of civil rights lawyer Griffiths Mxenge spread to London this week

His widow, Victoria Mxenge, wants to meet runaway South African policeman David Somes who fled the country to avoid facing five murder charges

The widow's efforts to travel to Britain have been frustrated by the South African Government's refusal to grant her a passport

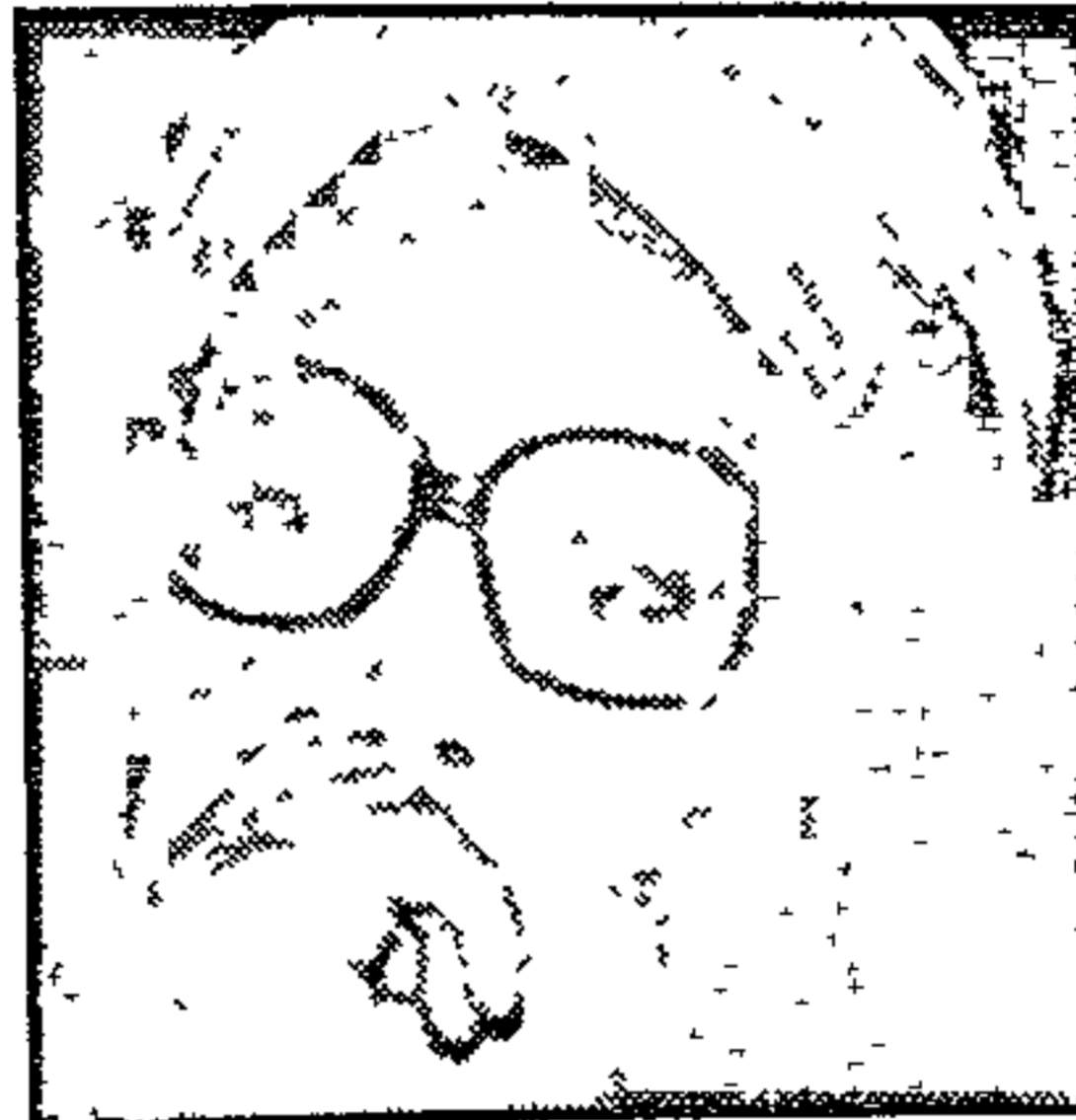
"I believe Somes can help me in my investigations and attempts to nail the person or persons who so ruthlessly murdered my husband," she said this week

"I am going to make another application for a passport to go to London to find Somes because I believe he has valuable information that can help me. My legal representative wanted Somes' evidence to submit to the inquest court but he, too, was refused a

passport," Mrs Mxenge added

This week an Umlazi inquest magistrate, Mr V Patterton, found that Mr Mxenge was murdered by a person or persons unknown

Sergeant Somes was on R3 000 bail awaiting trial for the murder of Norman van der Merwe, one of the four prisoners found dead under a bridge near Pinetown's Paradise Valley, when he fled



□ WIDOW MXENGE
This is not the end

Mrs Mxenge said her husband at the time of his death was investigating the deaths

She added that she also thought that former secret service agent Martin Dolinchek could help her because she believed the deaths of her husband and Rick Turner were linked

"But Dolinchek did not help Rick's mother Jane Turner when she visited him while he was in prison in the

Seychelles

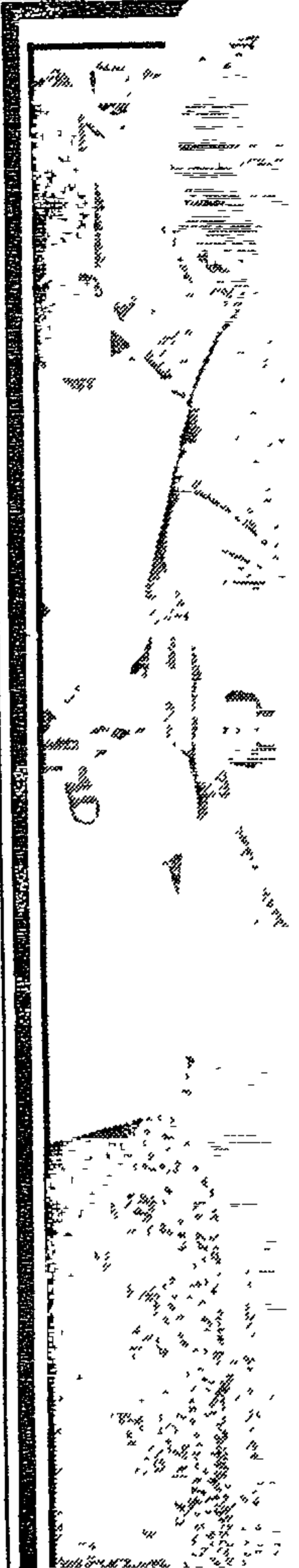
"This means my best chance is with Somes"

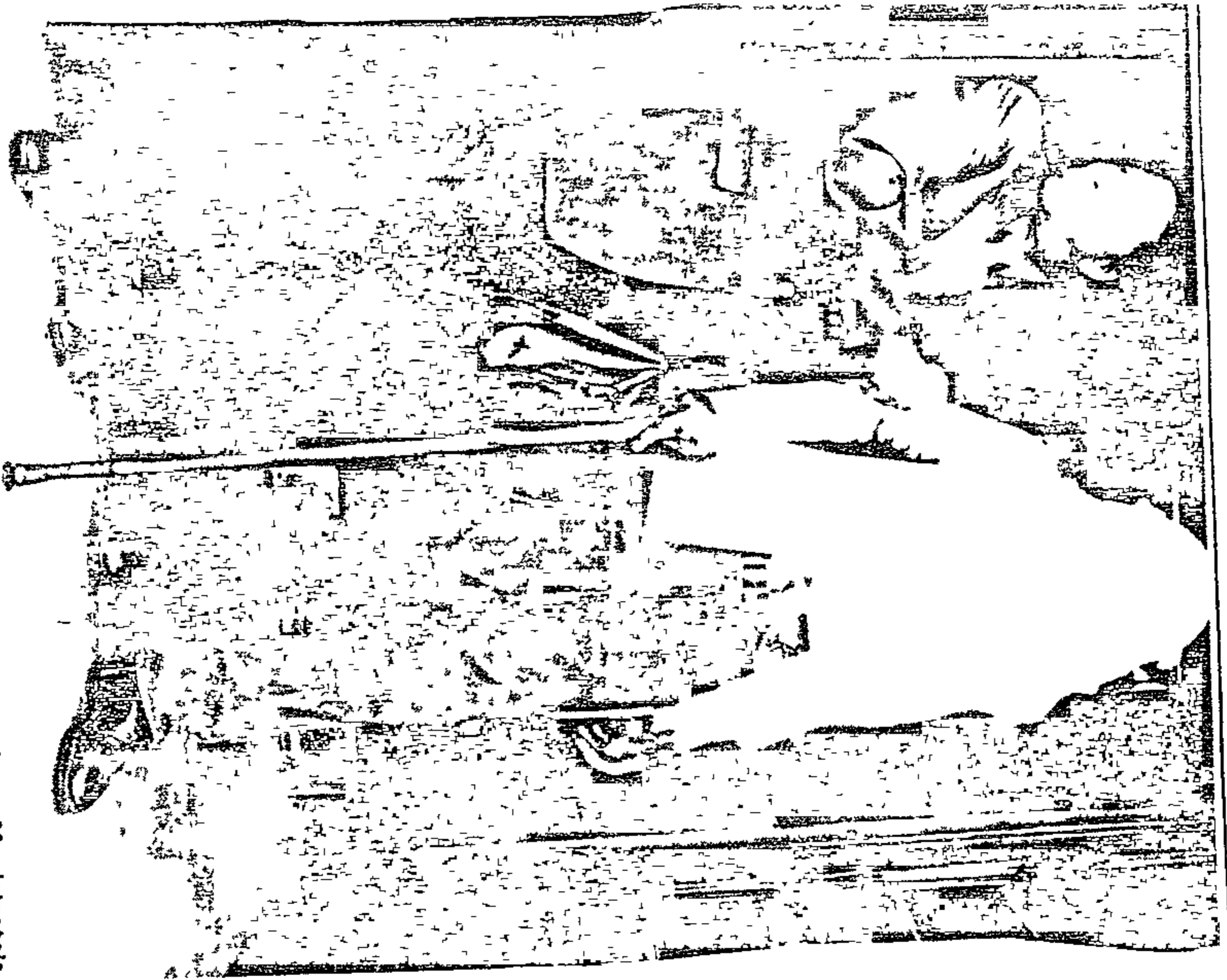
Yesterday she linked her husband's death to that of the University of Natal political scientist and alleged that both were eliminated by right wing hit squads

"Before my husband was murdered he received a mystery letter purported to have come from Swaziland telling him that he would die the same way as Rick Turner," Mrs Mxenge said

This week she found herself in the same plight as Turner's cancer-stricken mother, 75-year-old Jane Turner

Mrs Mxenge, whose husband's body was found with 45 stab wounds and a slit throat almost two years ago near the Umlazi cycling track, said of the magistrate's ruling "I expected these findings and I am convinced that this is not the end of the investigations"





An illegal immigrant, Joseph Khoza, leaves the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court with his face covered with him is interpreter Mr Barney Magistrate's

Picture: PAUL VELASCO

Police shooting victim to be deported

By MIKE LOUW

A MOZAMBIKAN citizen awarded R72 000 by a Rand Supreme Court judge on Friday was yesterday convicted in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court of being an illegal immigrant.

Joseph Khoza, 24, who according to the charge sheet has no fixed abode, appeared before Mr L S du Toit on a charge of being in the coun-

try illegally. The State alleged he entered the country during 1974 without a passport or permission. He pleaded guilty and was sentenced to four months suspended for five years. Police say he will be held in custody pending his deportation.

His attorney, Mr R Mendelow, told the court in mitigation that his client entered the country when he was 16. He said Khoza was a farm labourer and was severely injured when he was shot by a policeman. He said Khoza was receiving medical treatment which was unlikely to be available in Mozambique.

Khoza, who walks with difficulty using a walking stick, covered his face with a shirt as he left the court.

Khoza was awarded R72 000 by Mr Justice G Coetzee in the Rand Supreme Court on Friday as compensation for being disabled in the shooting incident.

The judge was told Khoza was shot in the back when police found him during a raid at premises in Cornhill, Stoner Street, Johannesburg, on February 22 last year.

gwa 27/9/83 (251)

Open verdict on man who died in police cells

By Andrew Beattie

An Inquest Court yesterday found no one to blame for the death of a 30-year-old black man in the Moroka police cells on September 1 last year

Mr Masenyani Daniel Mkansi of Ghiawelo, Soweto, was found dead in his cell the day after he was arrested

The court declared itself unable to make a finding on the evidence, but said he had probably died of a heart attack "due to the extremely cold conditions caused by the presence of water in his cell"

Earlier the court heard evidence that Mr Mkansi seemed "crazy" He had ripped apart water pipes, and destroyed the water basin in his cell, causing the floor to be flooded

At a post-mortem conducted by Pro-

fessor N J Schepers on September 13 last year, Mr Mkansi's body "was in an advanced state of decomposition, with several abrasions on his body and arms, and a 3 cm cut in his side"

In evidence, Professor Schepers said Mr Mkansi suffered from epilepsy and it was likely he was having a fit when he caused the cell to be flooded

"The question the court has to answer is whether the police were at all to blame for the death," said Mr P Webber (for the State)

Police witnesses at the inquest said they were afraid of Mr Mkansi, who had thrown a tap handle at Sergeant Thomas Ntleki when he had gone to visit him on his rounds of the cells

He was also heard singing in his cell "On the evidence produced, the police were probably not to blame for Mr Mkansi's death," said Mr Webber Mr W Fourie was on the Bench

Drink and unemployment are driving desperate people to increasingly brutal violence in the Reef's black areas, community leaders believe

Last week an average of more than four people a day were murdered in eight East Rand townships

Soweto, long regarded as South Africa's "violence city", is being outstripped in notoriety by the teeming townships of the East Rand In the first four days of last week when 24 murders were reported in East Rand townships, Soweto reported one killing

Police and civic leaders singled out shebeens and drinking parties as the main causes, with the disturbing level of unemployment as the major contributory factor

TEMPESTUOUS

Over the last few months Katlehong township, near Germiston, has emerged as one of the Reef's most tempestuous areas More than half of those 24 murders were committed in Katlehong

"It's a great shock to discover the number of murders taking place here every day," said Mr A P Khumalo, chairman of Katlehong's Community Council

"The fact is that we do not have sufficient police

Township murder rate 'result of no work; drink'

In four days of brutality last week 24 people were murdered in eight East Rand townships. Not unusually high considering the problems, police say. But community leaders are worried and fear no respite unless socio-economic conditions change for the better. ANTHONY DUGAN and SOL MAKGABUTLANE report.

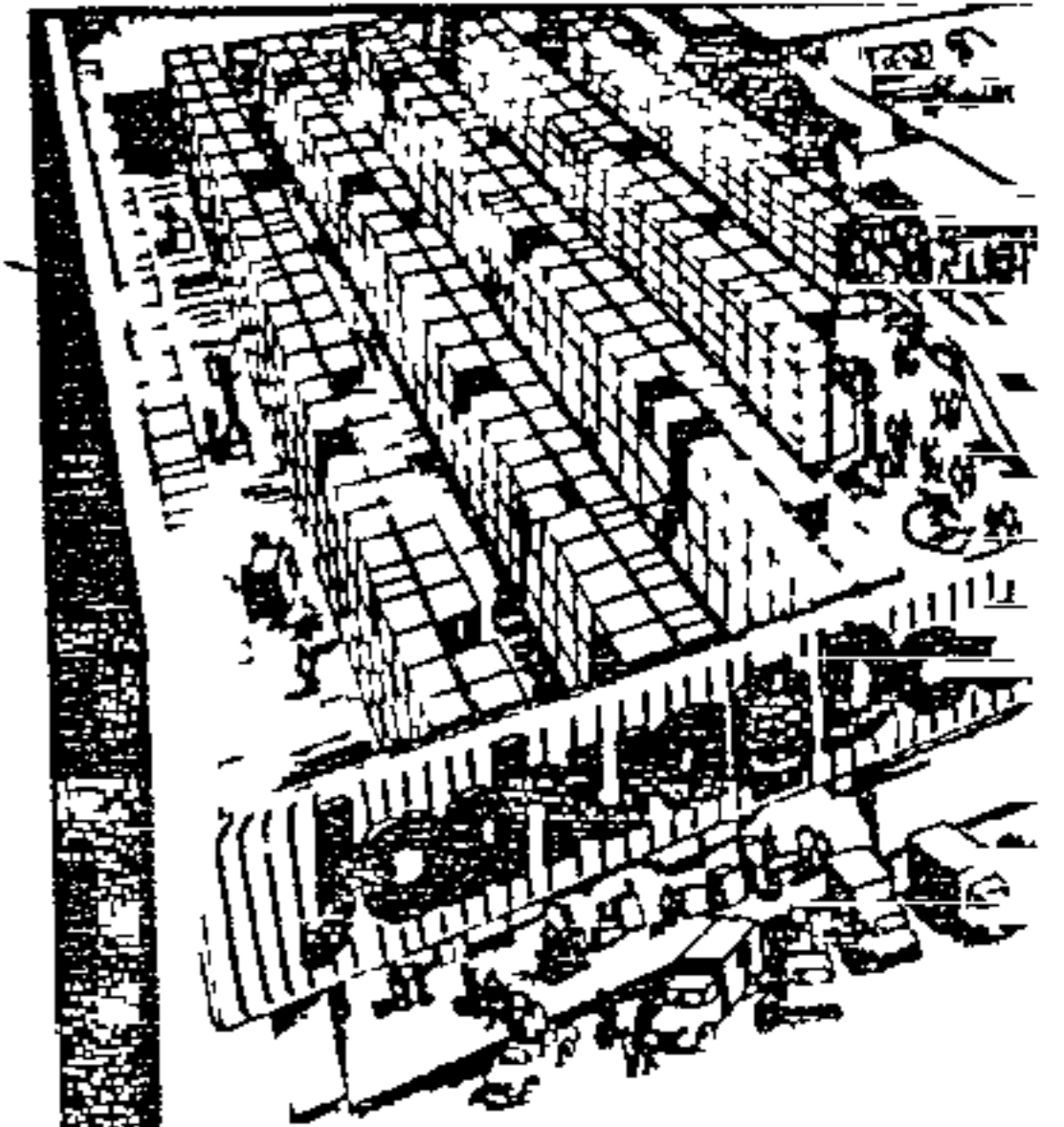
among some of these people"

The living conditions of half the township's residents were unsatisfactory and tensions erupted as a result Before the East Rand Administration Board began demolishing illegal dwellings in Katlehong there were 35 000 backyard shacks, double the number of houses, Mr Khumalo added

lehong and right now I believe it has a lot to do with drink and the high level of unemployment," he said

A police spokesman in Tembisa township near Kempton Park, where five people were murdered last week, said he believed growing unemployment was driving people to violence

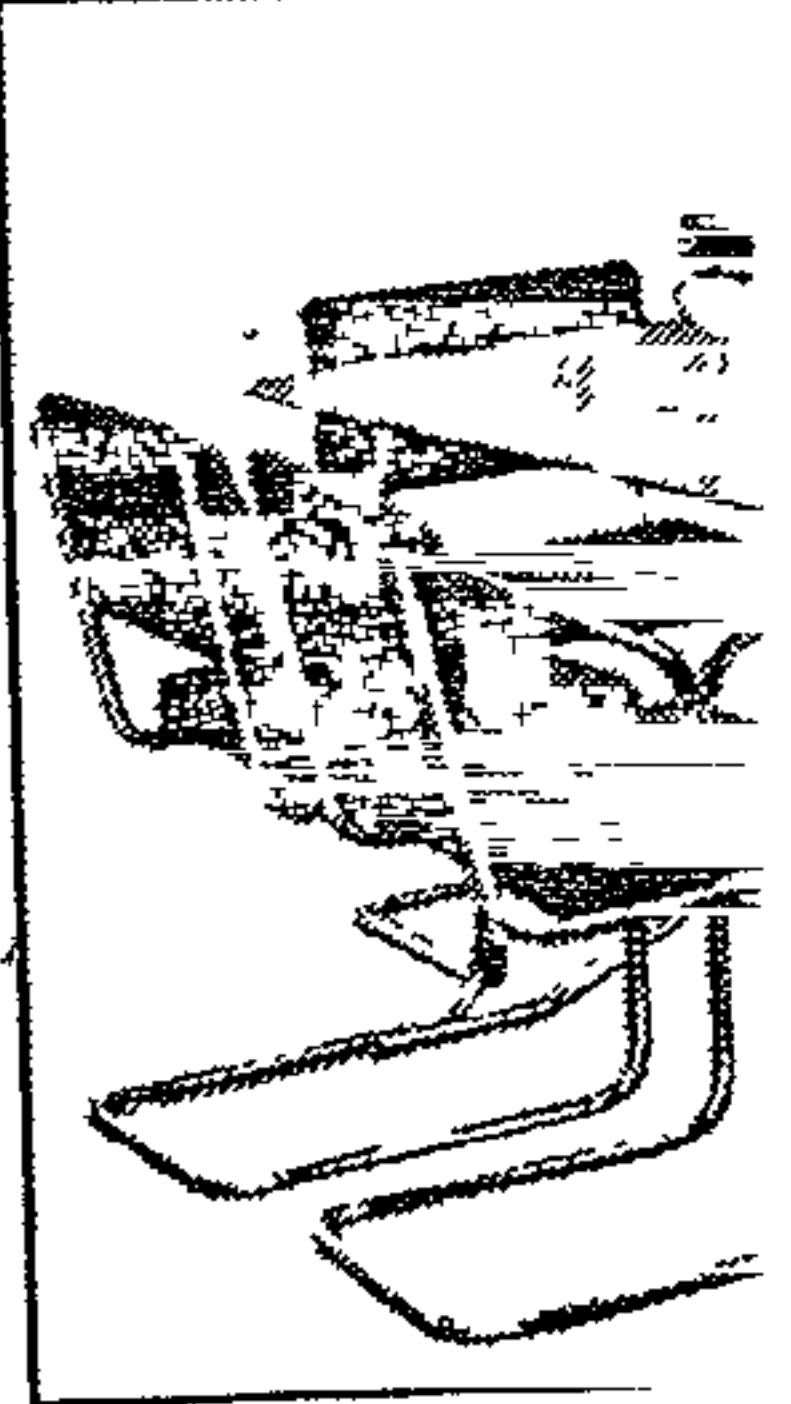
"We are finding that in many murder cases rob-



W

Bring back
GOO BUY

1973



7-PIECE 'LAU DINING ROOM
An elegant suite w
010 x 8 mm trans

Deportation for man awarded R72 000

A Mozambiquan who was last week granted R72 000 in damages by a Rand Supreme Court judge, was given a four-months suspended jail sentence yesterday after being convicted of being an illegal immigrant.

Appearing before Mr L.S. du Toit in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court, was Joseph Khoza (24), address not given, who pleaded guilty to entering South Africa in 1974 from Mozambique without a passport or permit.

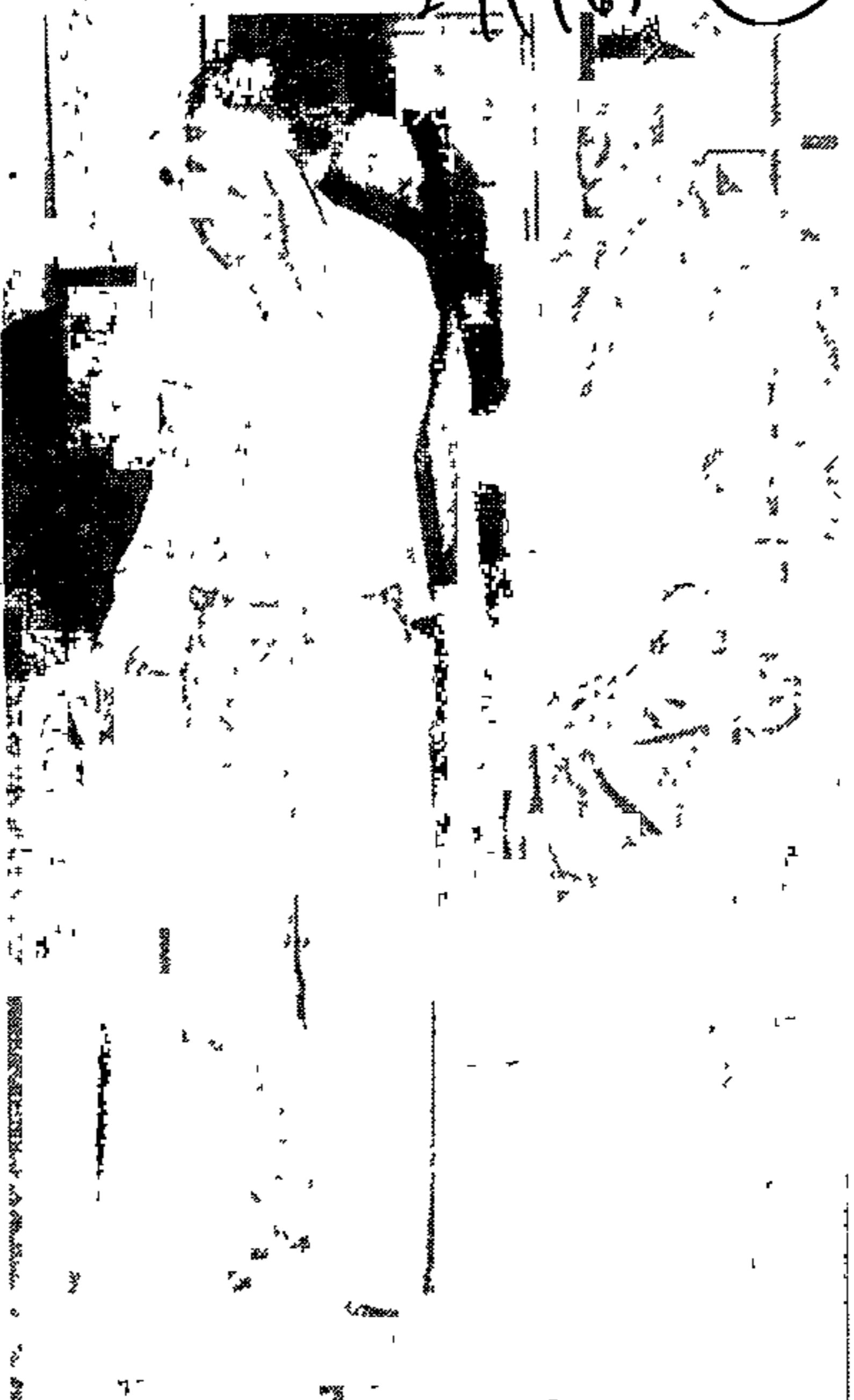
Mr R Mendelow, defending, said Khoza had come to the country when he was 16 to seek work.

He started working as a farm labourer and later moved to Johannesburg "to seek his fortune".

He was involved in a shooting incident with the police which rendered him "one-hundred percent disabled", Mr Mendelow said.

He added that if Khoza was deported to Mozambique he would be hard-put to find medical services equalling those in South Africa.

Khoza is being held pending deportation



Camera-shy Mozambiquan Joseph Khoza (left) hides his face as he leaves the Johannesburg Regional Court after having a suspended sentence imposed on him for being an illegal immigrant. With him is Mr Barney Gwagwa, a retired court interpreter.

● Picture by Phillip Littleton.

(25) A.W. 29/9/83

Pretoria Correspondent

f
S
ci-
ey
st-
ay
Mr
ng
on
w
of
on
nd
im
re
os-
eir
is.
ix
ut
et

Two members of the South African Police Force were yesterday convicted and subsequently fined in a Pretoria Magistrate's Court on a charge of common assault

Sergeant L B Nel (27) of Wierda Bridge police station and Constable J S T Lewies (23), also of Wierda Bridge, were found guilty of common assault and not of assault with intent as charged

Detective Sergeant Deon Gouws was acquitted on the charge. All three men had pleaded not guilty.

Faced with three different State witness versions of the incident, the court finally accepted the evidence of State Attorney Mr Thomas Frederik Dreyer who witnessed the assault

Mr Dreyer told how, as a guest of Sergeant Gouws, he had visited Wierda Bridge police sta-

Three views of convicted policemen

tion on the night of November 19 last year.

He said he saw Constable Lewies questioning a man about a false driving licence in an office.

Constable Lewies seemed agitated by the aggressive attitude of the man identified as the complainant Mr Makure Alpheus Kotela

Mr Dreyer said Constable Lewies hit Mr Kotela a number of times on the head with the flat of his hand, but added that it was not a serious assault. Mr Kotela seemed aggressive and did not cooperate

Mr Kotela moved to

the office door when Constable Lewies tried to handcuff him. Sergeant Nel, who entered the room at this stage, also hit him on the head

Mr Dreyer denied seeing any water or shock apparatus in the office.

Mr Kotela said a black bag had been placed over his head, his hands had been handcuffed behind his back and he had been severely beaten.

A police reservist, Mr Bruce Wallis, gave what was described by the magistrate as over-dramatic evidence

He told of a bag being placed over Mr Ko-

tela's head, electric shocks and severe beating which he described as disgusting

Mr Wallis described Mr Kotela's injuries as including wrists cut to the bone, and said it seemed the policemen had been enjoying themselves.

The court heard that Mr Kotela had since been convicted of possessing a false licence and resisting arrest

Defence attorney Mr J W Wessels put it to Mr Wallis that he was being malicious, but Mr Wallis said he had nothing against the three men and had considered them good policemen.

In his judgment Mr J B Koekemoer said Mr Dreyer had been a good witness as opposed to the complainant Mr Wallis had acted subjectively and was prejudiced

He fined Sergeant Nel R100 (or 50 days) and Constable Lewies R150 (or 75 days)

D. Dipatel (257)

Ciskei asks SAP to help in search

EAST LONDON — South African police have been asked to help their Ciskei counterparts search for six "dangerous" men who escaped from the Dimbaza police cells and are believed to be heading for Port Elizabeth

This was disclosed yesterday by the Ciskei police liaison officer, Major Avery Ngaki, who said the wanted men were members of a group of nine awaiting-trial prisoners who broke out of a community cell at the Dimbaza police station earlier this week

Three of the escapees have already been recaptured, but a youth and five men between the ages of 27 and 55 are believed to be making their way to Port Elizabeth

Major Ngaki said the SA Police have been asked to keep a watch out on the South African side of the border

"All of the wanted men are considered to be dangerous and a reward has been offered for any information leading to their capture," he said

"I must, however, warn members of the public not to tangle with them or try to make a citizen's arrest, rather report anything to the police" he said

Major Ngaki said the men escaped on Monday night after managing to pry loose the bars on one of the windows in the cell

"Although they had a head start, police managed to arrest one of the

group within a few hours of the break," he said

A 15-year-old youth who was being held in connection with a charge of rape, was arrested in Zwelitsha on Tuesday morning

Major Ngaki said two other escapees — one who was being held on a charge of house-breaking and theft and the other an alleged bank robber — were re-arrested near Zwelitsha on Thursday afternoon

"The six that are still at large include a 16-year-old youth who was being held in connection with the murder of a Ciskei police officer and five who were alleged to have been involved in a bank robbery at Keiskammahoek earlier this year," he said

Fishing lic

EAST LONDON — Fishermen must now have licenses to fish in the tidal areas of river and estuaries

Provincial angling regulations, which were amended earlier this month, had previously required fishermen to be licensed only if they were fishing in fresh water

"We have been controlling bait removal and netting in tidal waters, and for some time stricter controls were necessary in estuaries in order to protect the breeding ground of fish and other marine life," a spokesman for the Provincial Department of Nature and Environmental Conservation said

Pottery €



The Berea Gardens Old Age Home pottery started about 17 months ago and has its own pickeril

Jail for Macleantown man

EAST LONDON — A Macleantown man was sentenced to six years imprisonment for culpable homicide when he appeared in the regional court here yesterday

Mr Renete Nontonga, 26, pleaded not guilty to the charge after he was

arrested on May 27 following the death of Mr Tongisile Gume in Gontong

Mr Nontonga was sentenced to six years imprisonment of which two years was suspended for four years on condition he is not convicted of a similar offence — DDR

SYDNEY — A 39-year-old woman who stabbed her husband to death is claiming a widow's pension from the Australian Government

Beverly Field, now

Stabber claims state pension

on parole from a six-year manslaughter sentence,

told a tribunal hearing her case that her husband, whom she stabbed four years ago, frequently came home drunk and assaulted her — SAPA-RNS



THE NEWS OF THE WEEK

TV 1

TODAY

- 2 30 Sport '83
- 5 30 Boekevat
- 5 34 Suske En Wiske
- 6 00 Nuus
- 6 14 Matt & Jenny Jean Louis, a trapper, believes that his friend, Fiddler Joe, made an agreement with the devil to pester him. It's all the result of a misunderstanding
- 6 44 Stomstreke
- 7 11 Simon & Simon Stacey Wheeler is described

- 11 02 Best Of Mates Terry's home-coming is disappointing. His parents are away and no one seems very pleased to see him. His old friend Rob then calls and they get together for a chat.
- 11 31 Jazz RSA Tonight's guest is Morris Goldberg a former Johannesburg musician who now works and lives in New York.
- 12 04 News
- 12 19 Epilogue

- a rule. Then they discover something which will enable them to get their own back on the organisers of the fete
- 6 13 Europese Tuine A visit to famous gardens such as Versailles, near Paris, and Central Park in New York. We also go back in history and see what ancient Egyptian Chinese and Roman gardens probably looked like
- 6 36 Programme To Be Announced

MONDAY

- 6 47 Ark On The Move The Jersey Zoo has been most successful in the breeding of several rare reptile species. The evolutionary roles of the reptiles are discussed and a visit is made to Round Island, an ecological disaster area just north of Mauritius which is home to some of the world's rarest reptiles
- 9 26 Hedda Gabler One of Ibsen's most celebrated dramas. This is the story of a

- gion in such diverse ties as the preparation of food (both real and the forging of the Ja sword and the tea ceremony. We also see the three festivals at shrines
- WEDNESD
- 7 32 Nobody's Perfect Moody stars as Roy — a brilliant but minded detective in land Yard on loan to the Francisco Police Department. In the first episode has to deal with a

CAPE TIMES 5/10/83 (251)
**SA Railways Police
award 70 medals**

Staff Reporter

THE Commissioner of the South African Railways Police, Lieutenant-General J H Visagie, presented 70 Western Cape railways policemen with medals at a ceremony in Parow this week

Speaking at the ceremony in the Civic Centre on Monday, Lieutenant-General Visagie said the responsibility of the Railways Police had developed from the maintenance of law on railways to the preservation of the internal security of South Africa, the maintenance of law and order and the investigation and prevention of crime

He said the Railways Police were also responsible for combating espionage and sabotage on key positions

Five medals, including the Decoration for Distinguished Service in the Railways Police, The Star for merit in the SA Railways Police (30 years), The SA Railways Police Star for Faithful Service (20 years), the Medal for Faithful Service in the SA Railways Police (10 years), and the SA Railways Police Medal for Combating Terrorism were presented

CAPC Times 5/10/83
Murder (257)
charge for
policeman

Own Correspondent
JOHANNESBURG. — A member of the Soweto security police will appear in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court on a charge of murder following the death of a Soweto man who was shot in the head at the Protea headquarters in July

A spokesman for the Transvaal Attorney-General's office said yesterday the policeman, whose identity they could not reveal at this stage, would face a murder charge in connection with the death of Mr Paris Malatji. The date is still to be decided.

Mr Malatji, 24, of Mofolo, was shot on July 5 this year after being picked up.

Details of the allegations against the policeman would be put to him at the hearing and he would have a chance to reply, the spokesman said.

The court's finding would then be sent back to the Attorney-General for his decision on whether to proceed with the charges.

The post mortem revealed that Mr Malatji was shot through the centre of the forehead

Policeman tells of brawl before death

By Mike Simpson,
East Rand Bureau

A policeman said yesterday that he had seen a colleague hit a man several times while intervening in a street brawl

Constable Graham Jacobs (19) of Alberton was giving evidence at a trial in which he and Constable Pieter Gabriel Ferreira (20) are charged with culpable homicide and assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm.

They are alleged to have assaulted Mr Arrie van Schalkwyk, no age given, and Miss Veronica Sanderson (25) outside a cafe in Van Riebeeck Avenue, Alberton on October 1 last year. Mr van Schalkwyk later died in hospital of head injuries.

Both have pleaded not guilty to the charges before Mr J J van Zyl in the Germiston Regional Court.

Constable Jacobs said he and Constable Ferreira were off duty at the time and were returning from an outing to the Vaaldam. During the day and the trip home they had drunk beer and brandy.

A DISTURBANCE

While driving through Alberton they had noticed a number of people outside a cafe who were fighting and causing a disturbance, and went to investigate.

As he was off duty he had telephoned the charge office to request a patrol van, but had been told that none were available and that he should handle the situation himself.

Constable Jacobs said that as he returned from making his call he saw Constable Ferreira hit Miss Sanderson. "The deceased was standing behind him (Constable Ferreira) and it looked like he was going to attack him, but I put my hand out to prevent this."

"Constable Ferreira then turned and saw what was happening and hit the deceased three or four times with his fist."

Mr van Schalkwyk then fell to the ground and Constable Ferreira at first picked him up to see if he could stand. He could not and the constable then threw water over the unconscious man in an attempt to revive him.

The case continues.

Cell death — family to seek support

251
Gas 5/11/83
By Jo-Anne Collinge

The family of Mr Themba Timothy Manana, who died at the Dirkiesdorp Police Station in May, has notified the Commissioner of Police of a pending claim against the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange.

The family's legal representative said they would be filing a claim for loss of support.

Mr Manana (38), a labourer on the farm Twyfel in the Amersfoort area, died at the police station a day after being arrested.

He was the father of seven dependent children.

ELECTROCUTION

Mr le Grange said in Parliament in August that Mr Manana's death had been due to conditions "probably caused by electrocution".

Murder charges are being investigated.

In a separate action, Mr Absalom Manana, father of the dead man, has given notice of intention to sue the Minister for assault damages.

Mr Manana senior was held at the Dirkiesdorp police station in early May and claims he was assaulted by police.

...
ny
in
OO

Cop guns down wife ²⁵⁷

Soweto 5/10/83

POLICE have launched a manhunt for a member of the South African Police who shot and wounded both his estranged wife and her mother in Dobsonville yesterday.

The two women, who were both shot in the head by the policeman at their home, have been admitted to hospital where the cop's mother-in-law is said to be in a serious condition.

According to Brigadier J J Viktor, the Soweto CID chief, the incident took place after the policeman had gone to his in-laws to talk to his wife.

The brigadier also said seven more murders were reported to the Soweto police yesterday. The killings involved a 21-year-old man in Zondi, a 26-year-old man whose body was found in Jabulani, another 26-year-old man in Mofolo North and four 30-year-old men from Zondi, Eldorado Park, Mofolo North and Nancefield Hostel.

Other crimes reported were four rapes, 10 robberies, nine thefts, five car thefts, nine thefts from cars, two burglaries and nine cases of housebreaking.

Meanwhile Pretoria Police are investigating

the death of a Mamelodi man. His family found his body at the government mortuary on Monday.

According to relatives, Mr Charles Modimola disappeared during the weekend when he left his home at number 2795, Section J to visit friends. Relatives started panicking after people in the neighbourhood had reported having seen Charles with a shot wound in the leg.

The northern Transvaal CID chief, Brigadier H A du Plessis, confirmed that the incident had taken place and said the police were still investigating.

KUMALO
ited

HÉLIO SHOE BOUTIQUE

MEN'S PUNCH SHOES

R79,95



Navy and white MEN'S SLIP-ON

R79,95



BOYS' CARLOS

R49,95



LADIES' PUNCH LACE-UP

R59,95



COLLEGE SHOES

R59,95



CHARLES

R59,95



27
43
...
day They
...
police vans
camp and
s again re-
...
journal-
... batons,
... were in-
... to be ad-
... was also
... e smashed
... ns
... into trucks
... atlehong
... ab and his
... yesterday

Reef police corrupt, court told 6/10/83

251
2014

By MIKE LOUW

A DEFENCE attorney yesterday told the Johannesburg Regional Court that a police witness had testified that every member of the Reef police force on the Reef was involved in some kind of corruption.

The attorney, Mr D Geldenhuys, was appearing for Potney Cornelius van Niekerk, 51, a Sunday school teacher, and his son, John Potney van Niekerk, 24, who were convicted of using a South African Police sign for their towing service.

They were also convicted of giving money to policemen for an illegal purpose. The offences were committed between April 1981 and January this year.

The magistrate, Mr T Kleinhans, said in his judgment several police stations had various police stations had told the court they were approached by Van Niekerk and his son who asked them to supply information about vehicles which should be towed. He said the policemen had received various amounts of money from Van Niekerk and his son each time they had given the required information.

Mr Kleinhans said one of the policemen had testified that they had agreed to supply the information and received money because their salaries were insufficient.

Mr D Geldenhuys for the defence told the court in mitigation that Van Niekerk Sr was a Sunday School teacher who was doing a good service for his community. He said the corruption committed by his clients was not of an ordinary type, normally dealt with by the courts, but it had involved a contract with policemen towing services were also involved in similar offences.

He said one of the police witnesses had testified that every member of the police force on the Reef was involved in some type of corruption in some type of

Mr Geldenhuys said all policemen who gave evidence for the State were accomplices.

Van Niekerk Sr, who was convicted on seven charges, was fined R5 000 or three years imprisonment plus a further two years imprisonment suspended for five years. Van Niekerk Jr, found guilty on three counts, was fined R1 500 or 18 months imprisonment plus 18 months suspended for five years. Mr Pieter du Plessis, 22, no address given, who appeared with them was acquitted.

Terrorist Shoot-out On Alival train

(351)



D. S. Specter

7/10/83

EAST LONDON — A suspected terrorist was killed during a gun-battle with police at a railway siding near Alival North yesterday afternoon.

The shoot-out started after the police had stopped the train in which the man was traveling.

According to police information the man was killed when a hand-grenade exploded in his hand.

The incident was confirmed by the Commissioner of Railway Police, Lieutenant-General J H Visagie, and Lieutenant T F Jefferson of the SA Police liaison department.

The dead man was first spotted on the train while it was standing at Alival North station about 1 20 pm.

A railway police constable was checking passengers in compartments when he came across the man and immediately became suspicious.

He started questioning the man, who was the only occupant of the compartment, when he suddenly had a gun drawn on him and was told to "clear off".

By BILL GODDARD

The constable ran to his offices for help, but when the group of railway police got back to the platform they found the train had already left for Burgersdorp.

The railway police then called in the assistance of the SA Police and a team made up of men from both forces raced off in cars to chase the train.

The police team got to Masanga siding — about 16 km from Alival North — ahead of the train and signalled it to stop when it arrived shortly afterwards.

As the police approached the carriage in which the suspected terrorist was traveling the were greeted by a volley of gunshots.

The police returned the fire and a hand-grenade was thrown from the window of the man's compartment.

The hand-grenade fell short and it exploded without causing any damage.

Police then threw canisters of tear-gas into the man's compartment while shots continued to be exchanged.

There was a sudden lull in gun-fire from the train and the next thing the team of policemen heard an explosion on the far side of the carriage.

When they went round to investigate they found the man had been blasted to pieces — evidently by a hand-grenade.

No serious damage was caused to the train, but two passengers sustained minor injuries.

THE CISKEI

A reign of terror

Allegations of torture, brutality and intimidation by Ciskeian authorities on an appalling scale are contained in a report on the violation of human rights in the territory. The report reveals a widespread belief among residents in the township of Mdantsane that some 90 people have been killed in recent months in a ruthless crackdown on groups and individuals perceived to be a threat to the Ciskei government.

The report has been compiled by Nicholas Haysom, a researcher at the University of the Witwatersrand's Centre for Applied Legal Studies, who has conducted numerous interviews with people in the region. It focuses attention on the Ciskei government's response to a bus boycott launched in Mdantsane in July this year. The government has a substantial share in the bus service and the boycott resulted from plans to increase fares.

Ciskei Life-President Lennox Sebe's government has strongly denied allegations of brutality. But Haysom says in the past two months it has indicated a willingness to use any official or unofficial, legal or extra-legal forms of violence to force people to use buses. "As the violence has escalated, so has the nature of the conflict. The conflict has now quite evidently become a test of wills between the ruler and his unwilling subjects."

"Vigilantes"

Playing a crucial role in the crackdown have not only been the Ciskei police and army, but "vigilantes" — men from rural areas who are members of the ruling Ciskei National Independence Party. Haysom provides evidence showing they and the Ciskei police have not been bound by legal limits.

Statements and information Haysom has obtained from Mdantsane residents and other sources point to

□ Savage assaults and beatings of people using private cars, taxis and trains instead of the bus service. Statements gathered point to many commuters being injured — some of them severely — by police and vigilantes.

□ The shooting of commuters. Police have claimed they were forced to defend themselves against attacks, but Haysom cites eye-witness accounts that police fired without warning and shot people who were running away. Indeed, 59 people charged with assaulting police on the morning of August 4, when a number of people were shot near a railway station, were acquitted after the magistrate indicated his belief, early in the hearing, that they were obviously not guilty.

There are also allegations of seemingly

casual killings — for example the shooting of a man who protested against a demand that he produce his reference book, and the shooting of a youngster who contravened prohibitions against gatherings of four or more people by playing soccer in a street.

"Residents of Mdantsane put the total death figure at over 90," says Haysom. He says he has not been able to confirm such rumours, "and accordingly I believe that the significance of these rumours lies as much in that they are believed by the residents of the township." But of obvious concern is the fact that the authorities have made it extremely difficult to obtain information from hospitals. Haysom tells of a private mortuary proprietor who has claimed that the Ciskei government ordered him to bury seven bodies in his mortuary, despite the fact that five had not yet been identified.

□ Widespread detentions. "It is estimated that well over a thousand people were held in Ciskei jails over this period," says Haysom. Many people appear to have been detained after being unable to produce documents which they had no legal obligation to carry. In addition, some people allege they were charged admission of guilt fines by police and vigilantes and not given any receipt, and

□ Torture of people at the Siza Dukashe sports stadium in Mdantsane. Haysom says this torture is "perhaps the most horrific chapter in the story of the recent Ciskeian excesses." He says neither food nor water was given to the people — at almost as many as 80 — locked into a changeroom at

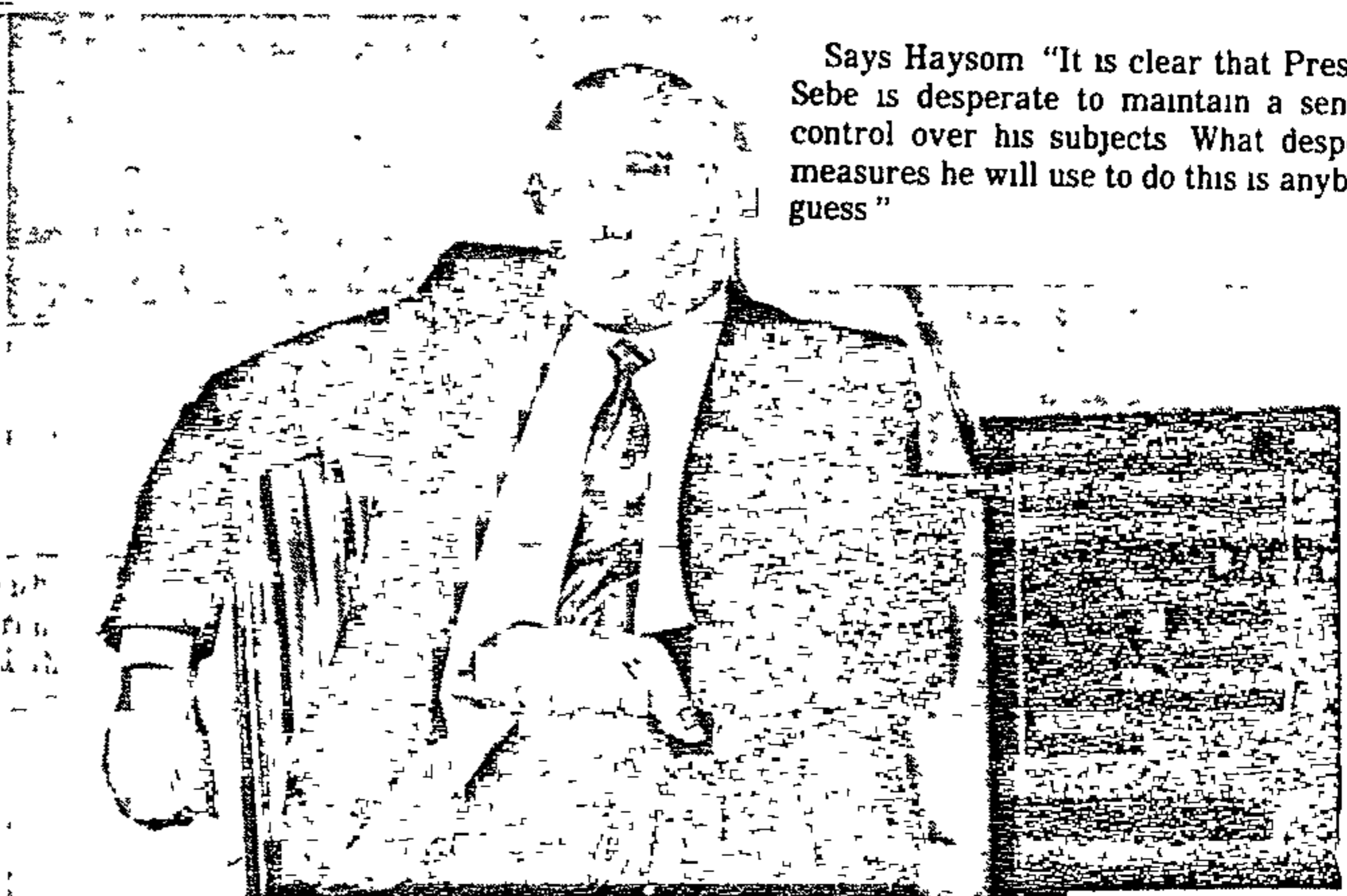
the stadium, and detainees were forced to defecate on the floor.

"It was a practice to sjambok people who were brought there. No blankets were provided. A number of victims have reported that they were handcuffed and hung up on a water pipe, and thus thrashed while suspended by their wrists. People who were kept at the stadium have also reported the rape of a woman taken by the vigilantes."

Haysom also lists other appalling forms of torture alleged to have been carried out and says one inmate reported that when he was there an 11-year-old girl and a 14-year-old boy were being held captive.

Ciskeian police have consistently denied such assaults and said any incidents would be investigated if they were reported. Haysom, however, says that various victims did ask the police to intervene — as did people living near the stadium who were exposed to the screams coming from the changerooms.

He also reveals evidence of chronic overcrowding of prisons and chaotic administration of justice. He points out that many victims cannot afford legal fees to pursue actions against their assailants. He says white attorneys appear reluctant to take up such cases, while one black lawyer who has been particularly prominent in helping people was detained soon after bringing an urgent interdict to restrain the police from molesting, harassing or assaulting commuters. A doctor who played an important role in aiding the injured, and recording their injuries for possible legal action, has also been detained.



Says Haysom "It is clear that President Sebe is desperate to maintain a sense of control over his subjects. What desperate measures he will use to do this is anybody's guess."

Ciskei's Lennox Sebe ... 'desperate to maintain control'

Killing machines

ARGUS 8/10/83
'OET
IBIA'S
HEST
ERS

251

The police allege that Koevoet's task is purely to counter Swapo guerrilla activity, and that it is primarily due to Koevoet's effectiveness that the war is remaining at a low intensity.

A group commander of a Koevoet unit, Adjutant-Officer George Norval, told the Windhoek Supreme Court last month that Koevoet members were trained almost exclusively as "killing machines".

Legal counsel in the case, Mr Pierre Roux revealed to the court that it was customary for Koevoet members to carry T-shirts with slogans

One slogan reads: "I'm Gonna Go Out To Kill Something Today"

Convicted murderer and former Koevoet fighter Jonas Paulus told the court that Koevoet members were paid bounties of between R100 and R300 for each Swapo guerrilla they killed.

It is said that several Koevoet members are actually captured Swapo fighters who have been "turned".

Estimates of the number of "turned" guerrillas range from 10 percent to as high as 50 percent.

The reason for the apparent ease with which these fighters change allegiances is said to be money. The starting salary of black Koevoet "special constables" is said to be about R400 — a lot of money in a society starved of industry and work

The bounties paid for dead insurgents is also a great incentive

Koevoet now operates in Owambo, Kavango and the Herero-populated Kaokoland regions.

Each group is made up of 50 SWA/Namibians from the particular tribal region, headed by four white South African — and lately SWA/Namibian — policemen

Adjutant Officer Norval told the court last month that Koevoet was more effective against guerrillas than the Rhodesian forces had been because Koevoet travelled in vehicles, making the unit more mobile.

It is an open secret that Koevoet is used against Swapo far more than conventional army units in northern SWA/Namibia

It is a matter of pride for Koevoet fighters to charge into a firefight, disregarding enemy fire, in death-defying manner.

A source closely associated with Koevoet told me: "They are expendable, and that is why they are trained like that. Even so, we lose very few of our own men"

The white commanders might not be so expendable, but even they are expected by their men to perform fearlessly in battle

The tensions are many for these rough, unshaven figures. And after-hours fights between them and military or civilian personnel over a careless word are legion in the operational area. And when you fight one Koevoet member, you fight them all, as group bonds are very strong

Koevoet kills are not normally released, but in May last year, police reporters from

South Africa were told that Koevoet killed 511 guerrillas in 1981, and 120 in the first five months of 1982. In those 17 months, the unit lost only 15 fighters

The unit was started under the command of Brigadier Hans Dreyer, former Security Police chief of Natal, in 1979 as operation "K".

It was a development out of security police intelligence gathering operations.



Dreyer, commandant of Koevoet.



unit moving out on operations.

fighting against Constable with the shooting of Owambo bottle store

the many allegations of against Koevoet, police picture of the unit is not



Death-defying k

From PETER HONEY
Argus Africa News Service

WINDHOEK. — Koevoet means "crowbar" in Afrikaans. In SWA/Namibia there are people — especially Swapo — who associate the word with death. It is the code-name for the South African Police's counter-insurgency unit which is officially credited with 82 percent of

Swapo guerrillas killed in the current conflict in northern SWA/Namibia.

Its supporters consider it possibly the most ferocious and effective counter-insurgency unit in the history of Southern Africa's many guerrilla wars

Many other people — including civilians and clergymen in the territory's Owambo and Kavango regions — regard its members with fear and hatred

In the tiny town of Rundu, on the Okavango River border with Angola, an inquest is under way into the death in detention of a Kavango schoolteacher, Mr Jona Hamukwaya, whose family alleges he was beaten by his Koevoet captors before he died, of brain haemorrhage

The police contend he died of injuries received when he fell down seven steps in an underground bunker in a Kavango police base.

Last month two Koevoet "special constables" were found guilty of several crimes — one of murdering an elderly Owambo villager, the other of attempting to murder a woman and both of rape and robbery.

All of these crimes were committed in one night of violence as the two men, Jonas Paulus and Paulus Matheus, went from kraal to kraal in search of "girls and money"

No one tried to stop them because a dusk-to-dawn curfew in Owambo prevents anyone but Koevoet (and Swapo guerrillas) from moving in the region at night

When an ordinary policeman tried to arrest Paulus three days later, the Koevoet policeman tossed a handgrenade at him, hitting the arresting officer on the chest. The explosive failed to go off.

When he finally succeeded in arresting Paulus, Adjutant Officer Simeon Nghoshi was commended for bravery and listed for a medal

"I am afraid (Koevoet) will kill me," officer Nghoshi told the Windhoek Supreme Court.

He told the court that he would not reveal all he knew of Koevoet because in doing so he would be "heaping burning embers" on his head.

"Everywhere I go they will swear at me ... or kill me," he said.

The policeman said Koevoet members were allowed to take their weapons with them when they went off duty. This often led to violence in the black townships.

A source closely associated with Koevoet told me that if the unit's black members were disarmed when off duty they were sitting ducks for reprisals from people opposed to the group or even Swapo guerrillas.

In July, a Windhoek court granted an urgent interdict restraining two Koevoet members from molesting or threatening an Owambo businessman.

The businessman, Mr Salomon Kandjolomba, said Constable Karel Hamakali had threatened to shoot him because he had made disparaging remarks about Koevoet.

w/k ARGUS
**KOEVOET
NAMIBIA
TOUGH
FIGHTER**



Brigadier Hans Dreyer
of Koevoet



Anti-terrorist unit
operation

Charges are pending against Hamakali in connection with the death of a Mr Moses Aron in an C... in August last year.

In response to the brutality levelled against claim that the true picture being reflected.

Mkhize (25) trial ~~27~~ likely in 3 weeks 8/10/83

By STAN HLOPHE

THE policeman who allegedly shot Mr Saul Mkhize, a Driefontein community leader, is expected to appear in court in three weeks' time.

Mr J E Nothing, the Transvaal Attorney General, yesterday said the policeman, who was stationed at Dirkiesdorp, would appear at the Wakkerstroom Magistrate's Court on a charge of murder.

Mr Nothing could not give the precise date of his appearance.

He said the reason for the delay was to give the policeman enough time to get legal representation.

Mr Nothing said the accused has been notified of the date — believed to be during the last week of October — and arrangements were being made for him to get legal defence.

Mr Nothing said the policeman's identity would not be revealed until he appeared in court.

His appearance follows the shooting of Mr Mkhize in Driefontein in April this year as the community leader was addressing residents threatened with removal from the area.

● Also this week, the AG decided to prosecute a white member of the Security Police stationed at the Protea Police Station following the shooting of Mr Paris Malatji of Soweto.

Mr Malatji was allegedly shot in the head by a policeman at the Protea Police Station in July this year. The policeman is expected to appear in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court on a charge of murder at a date still to be decided.

CAPL TIMES 12/10/83 (251)

Koevoet responsible for detainee's death

RUNDU — Unidentified Koevoet policemen caused the death of a Kavanga detainee, Mr Jona Hamukwaya, 33, an inquest court here ruled yesterday

The cause of death was intra-cranial bleeding after a head injury

According to evidence before the court, a detachment of Koevoet, a special security police counter-insurgency unit, detained Mr Hamukwaya for questioning at Namutuntu in northern SWA/Namibia on November 18 last year

The police were looking for Swapo insurgents who had reportedly been given food and water by villagers in the area

Blindfolded

Under the command of Sergeant Norman Abrahams, the police arrived at Namutuntu Primary School in Caspir armoured vehicles and took Mr Hamukwaya to a secluded spot on a river bank.

Sergeant Abrahams

told the court he had ordered the other members of the Koevoet detachment to leave him alone with the deceased while he interrogated him at the river

He had blindfolded Mr Hamukwaya with his undershirt and had loaded him into a Caspir which took the group to Nkurenkuru. At the police base at Nkurenkuru, Mr Hamukwaya had been escorted by two policemen to a dugout previously used as a canteen

At the head of the stairs to the dugout Mr Hamukwaya had slipped and plunged heels first down the seven steps

He had landed with his spine on the floor and the back of his head on the bottom stair. A short while later he had died

The inquest magistrate, Mr AH Coetzer, sitting with a forensic pathologist, Professor T Schwuer, said yesterday there had been a mis-

conception that Mr Hamukwaya had died primarily of water on the lungs

The actual cause of death was a head injury which had given rise to subdural haemorrhage. It was a form of slow bleeding

"The probable cause of death was a head injury with aspiration of the stomach content."

Death had been caused by an unlawful act or omission by certain members of Koevoet who could not be identified, the court ruled

Screaming

According to earlier evidence, a number of women — including Mr Hamukwaya's wife — had gone to draw water at the river when they heard screaming which became fainter and eventually stopped

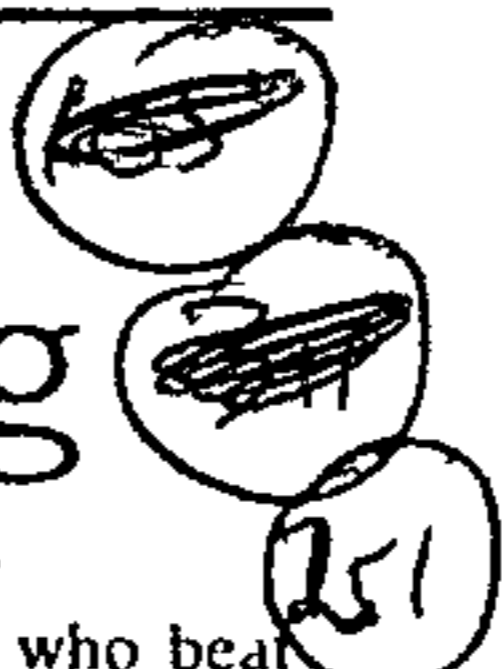
The court found their evidence was not irreconcilable with medical evidence

at
my
in
OOO



Rather go to school than risk a thrashing

Sowetan
14/10/83



PUPILS in a standard Nine class at Nyameko High School in Mdantsane were not amused when a 28-year-old man joined their class last week.

His arrival, at a time when most pupils are boycotting classes at both the Mdantsane High and Secondary schools, was surprising enough, more surprising was the sight of a man bleeding from a head wound going to school and not to hospital.

However when Mr Nsikelelo Monakali told how it came about that

he had to go back to school, the pupils were touched and organised taxi fare for him to go to hospital for treatment.

A pupil in the class said Mr Monakali arrived just before the start of a short break as their Taiwanese teacher left the classroom.

"Mr Monakali came in, looked around and perched on a desk near the door," a pupil said.

Mr Monakali said he had been arrested earlier that day at his home, beaten up and taken to the police station for a

further beating

"The police who beat me up insisted I was a student and would not believe me when I told them I had lost my job the previous week but I got such a beating that I felt it would be safe and save me from a further beating if I said I attended school at Nyameko High School which they took me to," Mr Monakali said.

Ciskei police PRO Major G A Ngaki said the matter would be investigated if Mr Monakali reported it to them.

Workers Union
going on strike
- the matter

14/10/83

1343

can



the board is to have use to 52 000 the turn of the since the 620 erected two they have big empty but is expecting take occupa- the end of

sa said people applying for out of those d, 470 have marked for occupation and 150 will ethnic occu- area will be

A beautiful solid wood lounge suite from **R399** for a 3-piece 4-seater. Deposit R99 R17,87 over 24 months.

Parker Knoll

CHROME and GLASS DINETTE
Choice to perfection in a range of seat and back colours.
DEP. R49 R6,34 over 24 months **R 169**

Suitable for battery or mains

ACCOUNTS GLADLY OPENED LAYBYS NOW ACCEPTED FOR XMAS

BLAUPUNKT MUSIC CENTRE **R299**

ROLUX LAWNMOWER **R2095**

SANYO MUSIC CENTRE **R499**
OUTSTANDING VALUE

FM A SUPER BARGAIN

Ex-police reservist to be axed

THE Loxton schoolteacher and former police reservist Mr Abraham Olifant, who allegedly handcuffed a woman to a lamp-standard and handcuffed another man to a fence, will be without a job next year.

C. Herald
This follows a decision by the Department of Internal Affairs (Coloured Affairs) 15/10/83

Mr Olifant's trial period as a teacher was due to have ended in March next year, when he would have been appointed to a permanent post. However, the Department had investigated the complaints against Mr Olifant and had decided that his trial period should come to an end on January 1, 1983.

LETTER

A letter on the matter has not yet been sent to the principal at Loxton's school but the principal, Mr Jan Mours, has been informed of the Department's decision by telegram.

According to Mr Mours, the Department's decision will mean that Mr Olifant would never find another teaching post.

Mr Mours was one of the community leaders who complained to the Department's regional office.

At one stage parents threatened to take their children out of the school unless Mr Olifant was transferred. Churches also complained about Mr Olifant being on the teaching staff.

The Education Board of Beaufort-West recommended that Mr Olifant be transferred to a farm school, but according to Mr Solly Essop, chairman of the Board, the Department probably felt that Mr Olifant had been given one chance too many.

223 (251)

1
o
p
-
e
s
v
c
/

Police

257
Rusby,

'abuse'

15/10/83
probed

Mail Correspondent

PORT ELIZABETH — The Beaufort West management committee has asked the police to investigate allegations of excessive force used by policemen in the execution of their duties, the committee's chairman, Mr Solly Essop, said yesterday

In particular, he said, numerous allegations had been made of police using pick-handles as weapons when arresting people

Mr Essop said the committee had met police representatives to discuss "deteriorating relations" between police and the town's coloured community and to put the allegations to them

As well as the request for an immediate investigation of the claims, the committee had requested that every police van leaving the police station be checked for pick-handles.

The committee was "very concerned" that relations were deteriorating badly. Mr Essop said the police had promised to investigate and report back on their findings.

A police spokesman for the South Western districts, Major Eddie Snyman, confirmed that the meeting had taken place but said this had been "out of goodwill and not necessity"

The meeting had been held "to promote good relations between the coloured community and police", he said

helped of hos- Rus- a guer- ngola unen- contact ational Unita vmbi. has rassment - because ross med-

ter on

within the sen- to life ...g dec- innocence - books he He took a n after his - 20 years to sue for use some of he finally to help convicted

ings, for taking pole position, to the Ferrari mechanics as a parting gift

Third place fell yesterday to the second Brabham BMW, driven by Riccardo Patrese. He rocketed around the track - and up from 12th place on the grid after Thursday's runs - with a lap in 1 07.001, an improvement of more than 1sec

His starting position, on the other side of the track and seven metres behind his team leader's car, may help Piquet in his drive for his second world title, as Prost's Renault is now behind Patrese's car

Arnoux's Ferrari is behind Piquet on the provisional grid, which will only be finalised after the drivers' briefing this morning

Arnoux was one of several drivers to improve on Thursday's initial qualifying time yesterday, despite bruising his foot when his car was accidentally rolled over it

● Eight-page pull-out GP supplement inside ● More GP news — Pages 18 — 20

June 9



Detective in court over police station shooting

251 Mail Reporter

A SENIOR member of the South African Security Police will appear for trial in the Rand Supreme Court on February 6 charged with the murder of a prisoner who died in a shooting incident

Detective Sergeant Jan Harm van As, 27, of Adri Court, Main Reef Road, Mid-dalore, Krugersdorp, ap-peared in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court for the first time yesterday on a charge of murder

He pleaded not guilty be-fore Mr D J du Plessis van der Wath and declined to make a statement

According to the charge sheet, the State alleges he murdered Mr Paris Molefe Malatji, 23, by shooting him at Protea Police Station on July 5

He was freed on warning and will appear for trial in the Rand Supreme Court on February 6

Mr Mike F Miller ap-peared for the State and Mr A Nel represented Sgt Van As

Discus thrower in jail, wants to

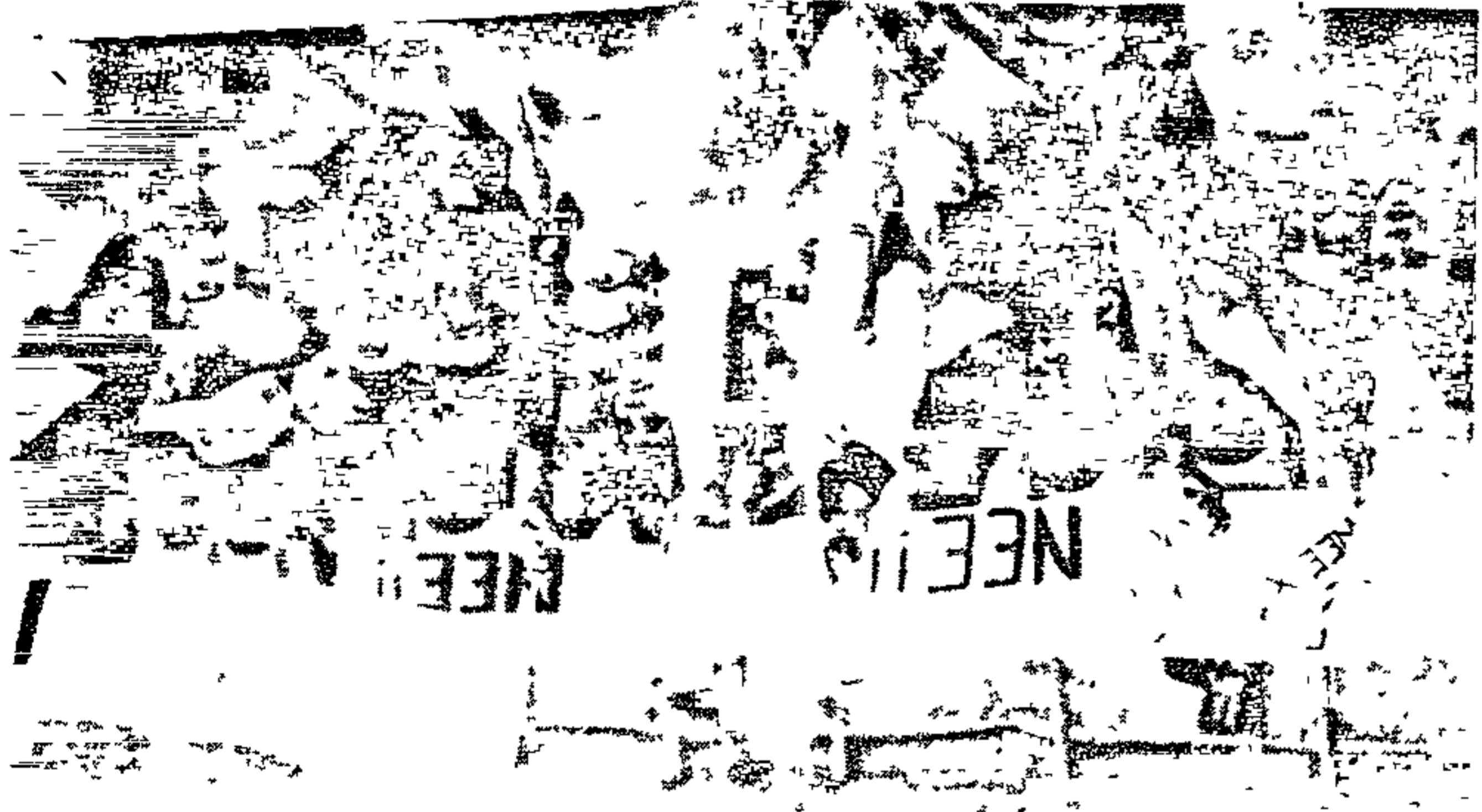
BONN — Former world record discus thrower, Wolfgang Schmidt, is being held in jail in East Germany because of "unauthorised Western contacts" and attempts to leave the country

Schmidt, 29, who set the

world record in 1978 and won a silver medal for East Ger-many in the 1976 Montreal Olympics, disappeared after an argument with the au-thorities last year

The discus thrower, whose connection with the East German anti-nuclear missile

movement was reported in West Germany last year, was jailed more than a year ago. According to Press reports, Schmidt recently turned down an offer of release if he agreed to remain in East Germany, and said he wanted to live in West Germany



Political Correspondent THE Progressive Federal Party MP for Johannesburg North, Mr Peter Soal, last night accused the Transvaal leader of the New Republic Party, Mr Alex Anderson, of hypocrisy by alleging that the former chairman of Anglo American, Mr Harry Oppenheimer, had changed his mind on how he will vote in the constitutional referen-dum on November 2. Mr Anderson said in a statement this week that Mr Oppenheimer, in an address to the Chicago Council on Foreign Relations on March 30 this year, said the National Party's constitutional pro-posals were "a great change and a highly important step forward that this Govern-ment should contemplate a direct share in central gov-ernment for the coloureds and Indians, with representa-tion in Parliament, the Cab-inet and the President's Coun-cil". Mr Anderson said the pro-posals at the time "were a lot worse than they are now", a highly important step for-ward that this Government should contemplate a direct share in central government for the coloureds and Indians, with representation in Par-liament, the Cabinet and the President's Council. "On the other hand there must be doubt about whether these complicated arrange-ments will work or are really required. Why must there be three racially segregated chambers in Parliament? What in fact are the matters which fall within the exclu-sive domain of the Govern-ment?"

THE Government has once again stepped in to stop the United Democratic Front from meeting, this time banning the second at-tempt to launch a Border regional UDF. The UDF immediately re-sponded by saying they would announce definite steps they were taking in this regard at a Press con-ference next week. The UDF national spokes-man, Mr Terror Lekota, said the Government was attempting to create a false sense of acceptance of the proposed constitu-tion to persuade white vot-ers that all South Africans accepted it. An order signed by the chief magistrate of King Wil-liam's Town was delivered yesterday to a member of the steering committee that was planning the launch of the UDF. The Border UDF was due to be launched at a rally in King William's Town to-day. The first attempt to launch the Border UDF in East London three weeks ago was also banned. The rally had been moved from East London to King William's Town in an at-tempt to avoid another banning order. Yesterday's banning or-der.

Another ban is clamped on UDF 15/10/83 By ANTON HARBER Political Reporter

Mr O, did not change his

SP friend made me lie, says AWB accused

By WIM VANVOLSEM

AN ACCUSED in the Afrikaner Weerstandsbeweging (AWB) terrorism case testified in a trial-within-a-trial at the Pretoria Supreme Court yesterday that a Security Police officer — a friend of more than 15 years — had convinced him he should make a false statement to a magistrate

Mr Dawid Botes said he agreed to make the statement after the officer had taken him on an early morning walk along a South West African beach

Mr Botes also said that this friend, Colonel Jack Cronjé, "hated the AWB's guts" and that this was the only flaw in

their friendship

Mr Botes is appearing with the AWB leader Mr Eugene Terre'Blanche, a former member Mr Jacob Viljoen, and the movement's secretary Mr Jan Groenewald, before Mr Justice H P van Dyk on charges of terrorism, alternatively unlawful possession of firearms and explosives

The State alleges that they kept several AK-47 rifles, mine parts, a missile and more than 4 000 rounds of ammunition on farms in the Cullinan, Delmas and Ventersdorp districts between January and June last year

All four accused have pleaded not guilty to all

charges

The trial-within-a-trial is a sequel to an objection by defence counsel Mr Johan Krieger to the State's handling of the statement made by Mr Botes before a Walvis Bay magistrate Mr Ivan Weideman

Mr Botes testified that he had been invited by SWA farmer and southern regional chairman of the "Action Save White South West Africa", Mr Louis van der Westhuizen, of Hardap, to spend Christmas at his holiday home in Hentiesbaai, north of Swakopmund

He said that after they had heard on radio that Mr Terre'Blanche and other AWB

members had been arrested, he had telephoned his daughter at home in Springs

Mr Botes was told that Colonel Cronjé had been looking for him but told him "not to worry and to have a nice holiday"

To his surprise, Colonel Cronjé had arrived next day at Hentiesbaai accompanied by another SP member, Mr Koos Thyssen

He had taken him into Mr van der Westhuizen's bathroom where he told Mr Botes that "he knew everything" and that it would be better for him to make a statement saying that he had acted under instructions from Mr Terre'Blanche, oth-

erwise he would have to put Mr Botes in jail

"I refused, but after he had also said the same to my wife, who cried the whole night as a result, and had taken me for a walk along the sea the next morning, I decided to make such a statement

"It was not the truth, but I had no choice"

A week later Mr Thyssen appeared, saying that he had a military plane ready to fly Mr Botes home, if he wanted to He declined

After Mr Botes returned home to Springs three days later, he was taken to Pretoria by the SP and arrested

The trial continues today

Jo'burg readies for urban terror

254
2/18
By Lucille McNamara,
Municipal Reporter

Johannesburg is taking the lead in combatting urban terrorism with the creation of a Department of Public Safety which will spend millions of rands to protect installations

The decision is the result of more than two years of intensive investigation by the city council and is intended to safeguard public and municipal property

More than 1 000 people will probably be involved in the security operation which could include mounted horse patrols in public parks, the use of dogs at vital installations, and stricter security measures in council buildings to which the public has access

At a Press conference the chairman of the council's transportation committee, Mr Dame van Zyl, also announced that Johannesburg's traffic chief, Mr John Pearce, would be the director of the new department which would start operations at the beginning of next month if approved by the council

The new department will be responsible for all internal security and the city's traffic department will be under its control

Mr Van Zyl said that, to ensure efficiency and an effective state of preparedness in the face of urban terrorism, it had become imperative to centralise all security activities under a single department

Personnel, equipment and vehicles would be progressively transferred to the new department from November 1, he said

"We cannot identify any of our projects because this would play into the hands of our enemies"

Mr Van Zyl said that, because of the sensitive nature of security, projects undertaken by the new department would not be submitted to the full city council for approval. They would be dealt with by the management committee under delegated powers

Policemen cleared of rape

By Andrew Beattie

Two policemen were yesterday acquitted in the Johannesburg Regional Court on charges of raping a 23-year-old woman they met on patrol last November 24

Sergeant Coenraad Landman (29), address given as Meyer Street, Triomf, and Constable Johan Booyens (25), address given as Herdershof, Triomf, pleaded not guilty to the charge

The woman, who may not be named, told the court she met the two men on her way to work last November 24 while they were on patrol in a police van.

They stopped their vehicle and asked her where she lived and if they could come and visit her. That night the two men came to her flat and then took her for a drive, she told the court.

They went to a shebeen where they bought some liquor and the three of them had "a few drinks"

Later the men took her to the police barracks in

Newlands and raped her after she had refused to have sex with them because "it was the wrong time of the month"

The magistrate, Mr R D Curle, said the woman was an unreliable witness who had come to the court dressed in blue jeans and a vest, "hardly the type of dress one would expect from a woman giving evidence in a case of this nature"

The evidence she had given was unlikely in the circumstances, the magistrate said. Although she claimed she had been raped she had only reported the matter to a police captain several hours afterwards, while she had been in the immediate vicinity of a police charge office when it allegedly occurred.

Constable Booyens said he did have sex with the woman but with her consent. Sergeant Landman denied having any sexual relations with her but said he saw Constable Booyens and the woman having sex on the bonnet of a car.

251
18/10/83

'Smothered' witness missing

CAPE TOWN 19/10/83 Staff Reporter (251)

CHARGES against three Woodstock policemen who allegedly smothered a detainee with a wet cloth and subjected him to electric shocks were provisionally withdrawn yesterday after a Cape Town magistrate had been told that the man could not be traced

Marius Gideon Clarke, 23, of 4B3 Parow Park, Fifth Avenue Parow, Nicolas Jacobus Loubser, 20, of 14 Nassau Street, Tygerdal, and Neil Rowland Alexander, 20, of 94 Regent Street, Woodstock, have not been asked to plead to a charge of assault with intent to do greivous bodily harm

The State alleges that Mr Ivan Cox was assaulted at the Woodstock police station on Febuary 21

Mr W Marais was the magistrate, Miss M Wiehan appeared for the State and Mr Jack Kudo appeared for the accused

Detention death: 'Not guilty' plea

19/10/83

RUNDU — Four members of a special SA security police counter-insurgency Unit, code-named Koevoet, pleaded not guilty yesterday to charges of culpable homicide arising from the death of a Kavango tribesman, Mr Kudimu Katanga.

Mr Katanga died in detention in northern SWA/Namibia on November 18 last year.

The accused are Sergeant Johannes Enslin, Special-Sergeant Johannes Shikongo, Special-Constable Jonas Kuvita, and Special-Constable Nikodemus Kuduva.

A neighbour of Mr Katanga, Mr Raimbert Mbasi, said that on November 18 he and Mr Katanga had crossed the Kavango River into Angola to chop wood and cut reeds.

Mr Mbasi had an axe with him and Mr Katanga a machete.

They heard a shot and Mr Katanga said he had seen soldiers.

"We were afraid and decided to look for a different place to cross the river back into Kavango," he said.

On the SWA/Namibian side of the river, about five policemen wearing camouflage uniforms ran up to them and began beating them with their fists.

"When I fell, they

kicked me", he said. They were then taken in a police Caspir armoured vehicle and driven to their kraal, after Mr Katanga had been blindfolded at the river.

The two men were questioned, and Mr Mbasi was taken to search for firearms.

A little while later police returned with Mr Katanga to the kraal, where they had been beating him with sticks.

He was finally struck a heavy blow and fell over backwards.

There was no water in the kraal and the police emptied their water bottles on Mr Katanga.

"But that did not help, he just lay still. Blood was coming out of his mouth."

Mr Katanga was eventually taken away in a Caspir armoured vehicle. Mr Mbasi had not seen him again.

Mr Mbasi said there had been a large number of black policemen and he could not say with any certainty who had beaten Mr Katanga.

In reply to a question by the defence counsel, Mr Mbasi said he had not seen any white policemen hitting Mr Katanga. The court adjourned until this afternoon, to enable it to conduct inspections on location this morning. — Sapa

UCT dean joins call for men at college

Education Reporter

THE FACULTY of Education at the University of Cape Town has added its voice to calls for the Provincial authorities to open the doors of the Cape Town Teachers' College (CTTC) to men.

Earlier this week the dean of the faculty, Professor Michael Ashley, confirmed that the faculty board had authorized him to write to the authorities.

A motivated letter would be sent this week "putting the case for opening the college to men" in view of the shortage of English-speaking male primary teachers.

● On Monday the South African Teachers' Association (Sata) met with the MEC in charge of Education, Mr Willem Bouwer, the Cape Director of Education, Mr H A Lambrechts, and the deputy director in charge of teachers' colleges, Mr J Fourie, to discuss the issue.

They have declined to disclose the outcome of the talks until Mr Bouwer has met with the CTTC council, but a statement released by Sata yesterday did say that the Sata delegation was "pleased with the progress made at the interview".

have listened to 20 minutes of rather biased political waffling and I am interested in what goes on in other parts of South Africa and world events'

Disgusted with TV last night, Mr C Bean of Glencairn said "Half the news was taken up with a minister and other party leaders speaking on the referendum. Now News Focus as well I dread to see what Dallas offers"

Jennie Levin of Rondebosch said "Where is Knight Rider which the SABC promised to bring back in September. I wish they could get CHIPS back."

Tracey Barnett of Constantia wished that Facts of Life would make a comeback. "Video 2 is also a lovely programme and very interesting. Popshop should be much longer with nice songs and Carl Kukulius should come back instead of Cedric Samson"

Dorian Berry gave Mr B Newstad of Kenilworth "a pain in the posterior" John McEnroe's suspension of 21 days should have been 21 years and lastly the "stuff SATV has been dishing up is considerable rubbish and poppycock"

Mrs D Greenberg of Sea Point said she couldn't eat her supper because the sight of two sweaty boxers and blood flying put her off "SATV is getting beyond a joke. The programmes are terrible," she added.

Mrs D C Johns of Constantia thoroughly enjoyed watching Flinkdink but would have enjoyed it more if there were English sub-titles. "Afrikaans plays should have English sub-titles for the thousands of tourists and English-speaking people," she said.

● If you would like to comment on television programmes or on any television issues, ☎ 24-2233 ext 216 to-night.

Too late for classification

LOST

JACK RUSSELL puppy, in Newlands. Answers to "Robbie" Reward. Phone 61 8619

Political comment by A H Heard G E Shaw R A Norval J V Scott and M P Acott sub-editing and head lines of political material by A J Moth W C Odendaal and E J Zinn, cartoons by A Grogan, all of 77 Burg Street, Cape Town

- 6 00 News
 - 6 14 Sportvision A programme for presented by Kim Shippey
 - 6 51 Midweek People, places and news Produced by Norman Bisi
 - 7 30 Nobody's Perfect What's On TV - Hart fights against the clock to time-bomb ticking away under at San Francisco's famed Candle baseball stadium His partner Dempsey, has to come to his
 - 8 00 Nuus
 - 8 28 Weer
 - 8 35 Nuus Fokus A look at events in
 - 8.45 Marion Three bulls die one after They were all heavily insured so sent to investigate She makes discovery
 - 9 44 Kunskaledoskoop 1 Balanchine being performed in South Africa time. There is an interview with Patricia Nearie, who is producing for Capab, and excerpts from the 2 Dr Henriette Roos chats to Prof Kannemeyer about his new book of Afrikaans literature
 - 10 09 Die Mens se Erfenis Turkye We bul and Fairy-tale Valley
 - 11 06 Nuus
 - 11 21 Oordenking The Rev B Fourie
- TV2
- 6.32 Tik-Tak
 - 6 37 Lintsom Zasentabelanga (The pha Ebusika The Mumin family look rooms in the fields after the rain)
 - 6.47 Bathathu Emggeni (Three in a programme Produced by B Joffa)
 - 7 00 Iindaba (News)
 - 7 10 Jikelele (Magazine Programme). inc Zasha Musical entertainment Proj Koos Hattingh
 - 9 00 Izindaba (News)
 - 9 27 Isibikezelo Sezulu (Weather)
 - 9 29 Iphunga Elimnandi/Ezenkolo (Epilo

TV2 review

EVER since the hilarious comedy Isididi disappeared from the screen early last month, the evenings have never been the same. However, although it is difficult to judge any series on its first two episodes, from what was seen of the newly-introduced Umfo kaMkhize, I have no doubt that the coming nights will be most enjoyable.

Baba Matiwana has proved to be a television script writer of immense talent. The interesting thing about this series is that it is a fast-moving drama based on a fanatical horse-racing gambler who is also a private investigator helping to solve kinds of crime. The casting, features some leading TV talents, is the highlight of this series. The only gripe the surrounding are not at all with this type of The parent/child relationship series, welcome return setting in which and Simpson were tured in their act, was artistic superb

JOE

Runaway bulldozer hits

Crime Reporter

A WOMAN was seriously injured when a bulldozer went out of control on a farm in the Wolkeba district on Monday, left the road and ploughed house in which she was sitting.

A police spokesman said yesterday the runaway bulldozer had demolished a wall house. The accident occurred on the farm, E State, owned by Mr Wilhelm Lategan.

The wall had collapsed on the woman, M trina Swart, who received serious leg injuries. The driver of the bulldozer, Mr Headm-holo, was not injured.

'Cops beat me up!'

(25)
C. Herald 28/10/83

POLICE are investigating charges of assault and of malicious damage to property against two policemen, following an assault on a Woodstock woman, Mrs Marlene May



● MRS Marlene May ... the cut to her eye required two stitches.



● THE inside of Mrs May's top lip was severely bruised.

Mrs May claimed this week that police were taking their time about the investigation. The police have denied this.

The investigation followed an incident on Friday, October 12, in which Mrs Marlene May was assaulted by two men as she crossed a communal passage from her kitchen to her bedroom. She received several blows to her face during the incident.

According to Mrs May, the first she knew of the attack was when she received the first blow.

INTERVENE

She said "I have walked past that passageway on a number of occasions over the years that we have lived here and nothing has ever happened. So I was taken completely unware that Friday night when I was struck on the head as I passed by.

"I managed to shout to my husband, Len, who was in bed already. He

tried to intervene, but they then went for him. We managed to work our way into the bedroom and closed the door on the men.

"This did not end the assault. The men then started hitting the door with the baton they had. They managed to batter a hole in the door.

"When my husband recognised one of the men, they stopped. They then tried to soft-talk us into forgetting the whole incident. They came into the room and repeatedly apologised about the incident. I told them that their apology would not help my face which was aching like hell.

"After they left, my husband took me to the Woodstock Hospital where two stitches were put into a cut above my right eye. I also had several other bruises.

"When I was discharged later that night, we immediately went to the Woodstock police station. I waited in the car,

while my husband went in to lay the charge. My husband came out later, and told me that a friend of his (a policeman at the desk) told him nothing would be done about the matter.

"This really angered me and I went in to the police station. I told my husband's friend that I wanted to lay a charge. He told me to come back on Tuesday. I told him that, as far as I knew, one should always lay a charge within 24 hours of an incident taking place.

"I threatened to take the matter to the newspapers if they did not accept my complaint. Another policeman was called and a sergeant took all the details," Mrs May said.

On Saturday (October 13) one of the men involved in the incident visited Mrs May and pleaded with her to drop the charges.

On the Monday both men again visited the woman.

Judge slams 2-way radio in AWB trial

By MARGARETHA GOOSEN

IN A DRAMATIC development yesterday it was revealed that the daughter of a State witness — she, too, works for the Security Police — had a two-way radio with her when she attended a session of the Afrikaner Weerstandsbeweging (AWB) terrorism trial

Mr Justice H P Van Dyk strongly condemned this and said it was a "gross irregularity"

Such a radio could broadcast the happenings in court. Security Police Colonel Jack Cronjé's daughter Daleen should have realised this, and left the radio outside, he said

The revelation came as Mr Johan Kriegler, SC, for the defence, was cross-examining Col Cronjé in the trial-within-a-trial which followed an objection by the defence to the State's handling of a written statement by Mr Dawid Botes before a Walvis Bay magistrate

Mr Botes, an AWB member and Springs town councillor, is appearing with AWB leader Mr Eugene Terre-Blanche, a former member Mr Jacob

Viljoen, and AWB secretary Mr Jan Groenewald in the Pretoria Supreme Court on charges of terrorism, alternatively unlawful possession of firearms and explosives

Mr Kriegler told Col Cronjé that he was following evidence led in the trial-within-a-trial. When Col Cronjé said he could not hear what was going on inside the court, Mr Kriegler said that his daughter Daleen would have told him, as she was seen in court twice — and had a two-way radio with her

Col Cronjé said his daughter attended the case because of her interest in Mr Botes, an old family friend. He said she had the radio with her because she was on duty at the time — but that he instructed her to switch it off

He said the radio could not broadcast outside the court building, and said he did not have a radio with him

His daughter also had not told him anything more than he had read in the newspapers

Col Cronjé said he did not know that his daughter had attended a whole session at the time that she had the radio with her. A Mr Scott told him that some-

body took the radio away — and he thought she had left after that

Col Cronjé admitted yesterday that a statement before a South African magistrate could be used as evidence in court, and that he had not briefed Mr Botes on the procedure for such a statement, nor told him that it could be used as incriminating evidence

He had known it was his duty to obey judges' rules (to explain the rights of a suspect and the consequences of such a statement). He would have done so, but he had thought the magistrate would explain the procedure to Mr Botes

He said also he talked to Mr Botes about his statement last week, knowing that it was improper for a State witness to do so, because Mr Botes was recording the conversation and he wanted to know why

Col Cronjé denied that his mention of the statement was a perpetuation of his alleged "pestering" of Mr Botes over the statement. He had not discussed the statement with Mr Botes after his visit to Hentiesbaai last year, he said

The case continues today

Policeman cleared of murder

A Lenasia policeman was yesterday acquitted in the Rand Supreme Court of fatally shooting an Eldorado Park man on Christmas Day last year.

Mr Justice S W McCreath ruled that the evidence was inconclusive and said the State had failed to prove beyond reasonable doubt that Constable Ishwar Kasil (32) had murdered Mr Allan James Benny Buckley (31) on December 25 1982.

The policeman had pleaded not guilty to the charge of murder, which was allegedly committed while he was drunk on duty.

The judge said there were unsatisfactory features regarding the policeman's evidence but he could not decide the case on probabilities.

It was also difficult to believe that all the State witnesses had concocted a story that the policeman had been drinking at

a shebeen

The judge said Constable Kasil had told the court that he and a colleague were patrolling the Eldorado Park area when they were stopped by a youth who reported a fight outside a block of flats.

A crowd of people had already gathered outside the flats by the time the policemen arrived in their van. Mr Buckley emerged from the crowd and began swearing at

the policemen and kicked their van.

Constable Kasil was stabbed in the arm after warning he would arrest Mr Buckley for disturbing the peace, said the judge.

When Mr Buckley stabbed him again, ripping the front of his uniform, the policeman fired a shot which fatally wounded Mr Buckley in the left lung.

SAP fills its ranks so job seekers now need matric

By Trevor Jones,
Crime Staff

251

Staff shortages in the South African Police were almost filled this year, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said today.

More than 6 000 vacancies had been filled and there were virtually no more jobs available, he said at the opening of the new R1,7 million police station at Mitchell's Plain in the Cape.

He said young people were applying in large numbers to join the police and in future all applicants would have to have matric.

"As a result of the salary structure and other benefits we have now reached a position where our present strength allocation is almost full."

SAP's strength allocation is about 43 000. At the end of July last year, it had a shortage of 5 229 whites and 1 645 non-whites.

Despite the almost full strength allocation, SAP planned to increase its strength to 68 000 during the next 10 years. However that would depend on the availability of funds.

Mr le Grange said the salaries of coloured, Indian and white policemen were almost equal up to the rank of major. From the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel upwards there was absolute parity.

Since 1979, the salaries of coloured and Indian policemen with matric had been increased by between 78 and 118 percent. That did not include the 12 percent increase announced recently which would come into effect in January.

"There is now no difference between the salaries of men and women in the force. There is also no backlog in police salaries compared with any department in the public sector," Mr le Grange said.

He also announced the first promotion of coloured and Indian policemen to the rank of full colonel. From November 1, Lieutenant-Colonel W E Carstens, station commander at Paarl East, and Lieutenant-Colonel M Chetty, the officer commanding the training college for Indian policemen in Durban would become full colonels.

Officer ²⁵ ^{Jan} ^{21/10/83} sentenced for having grenades

A warrant officer in the South African Police was today sentenced by a Johannesburg magistrate to nine months imprisonment, suspended for five years, for illegal possession of handgrenades.

Niord Buchenstein (40), address given as Branksome Heights, Kibler Park, pleaded not guilty under the Explosives Act

He told the court he disposed of the grenades by throwing them into a lake near his home.

Buchenstein said he served in the operational area in Owamboland, Namibia, between 1974 and 1978, during which time he had legal possession of the four handgrenades

He and his family were later transferred to Johannesburg. He had kept the grenades in a safe

Buchenstein said after his return from Namibia, he was involved in a car accident and spent time at different hospitals. During that period, he said, he forgot about the grenades

When he discovered the grenades on opening his safe on January 23 this year, he got a fright.

In his anxiety to get rid of them, Buchenstein threw them in a lake near his home

The magistrate, Mr H J Brandt said Buchenstein had not acted reasonably by attempting to get rid of the grenades which he had obtained legally.

He should have handed them over to the police as they were still the property of the State

(221) (251)

'Reprimand' in Koevoet trial

RUNDU, SWA/Namibia — A Koevoet section-leader, Sergeant Marius "Jumbo" de Villiers, was reprimanded and discharged after being convicted in the Rundu Magistrate's Court today on a charge of assaulting a Kavango tribeswoman, Mrs Hilda Petrus.

The court acquitted him on a second charge of assaulting a Kavango schoolteacher, Mr Cleopas Petrus, by attaching wires from a field radio to his earlobes and shocking him.

According to the evidence, Koevoet, a special SA security police counter-insurgency operation, arrived at the Mrs Petrus's kraal in northern SWA/Namibia on March 18 this year.

The policemen were following five Swapo insurgents, whose fresh tracks came to an end among cattle spoor near the kraal.

The police suspected that the insurgents were hiding out in the kraal.

They circled the settlement with police Caspir armoured vehicles and when the inhabitants of the kraal ignored an order to leave, De Villiers went inside.

'Other sources'

He was waving a stick in all directions.

He did not know whether he had struck any of the residents, who left the kraal.

Mrs Petrus said she had been hit four times with the stick.

Initially, she had not intended to lay a charge, but was persuaded to do so by "by other sources".

The Koevoet visit to the kraal had been essential, the magistrate said.

"Nevertheless, action against terrorists is not all that matters in this case," Mr Kotze said.

The magistrate said that a conviction on his record would be punishment enough.

If he persisted with such conduct, he would be severely punished.

Mr Kotze said the State had failed to

prove that De Villiers had applied electric shocks to Mr Petrus through electrodes attached to his earlobes.

According to earlier evidence, De Villiers had clipped wires from a radio to Mr Petrus.

De Villiers had told him that the device would "scramble his brain" unless he told the whereabouts of certain Swapo insurgents.

There was no evidence to suggest that Mr Petrus had suffered electrical shocks.

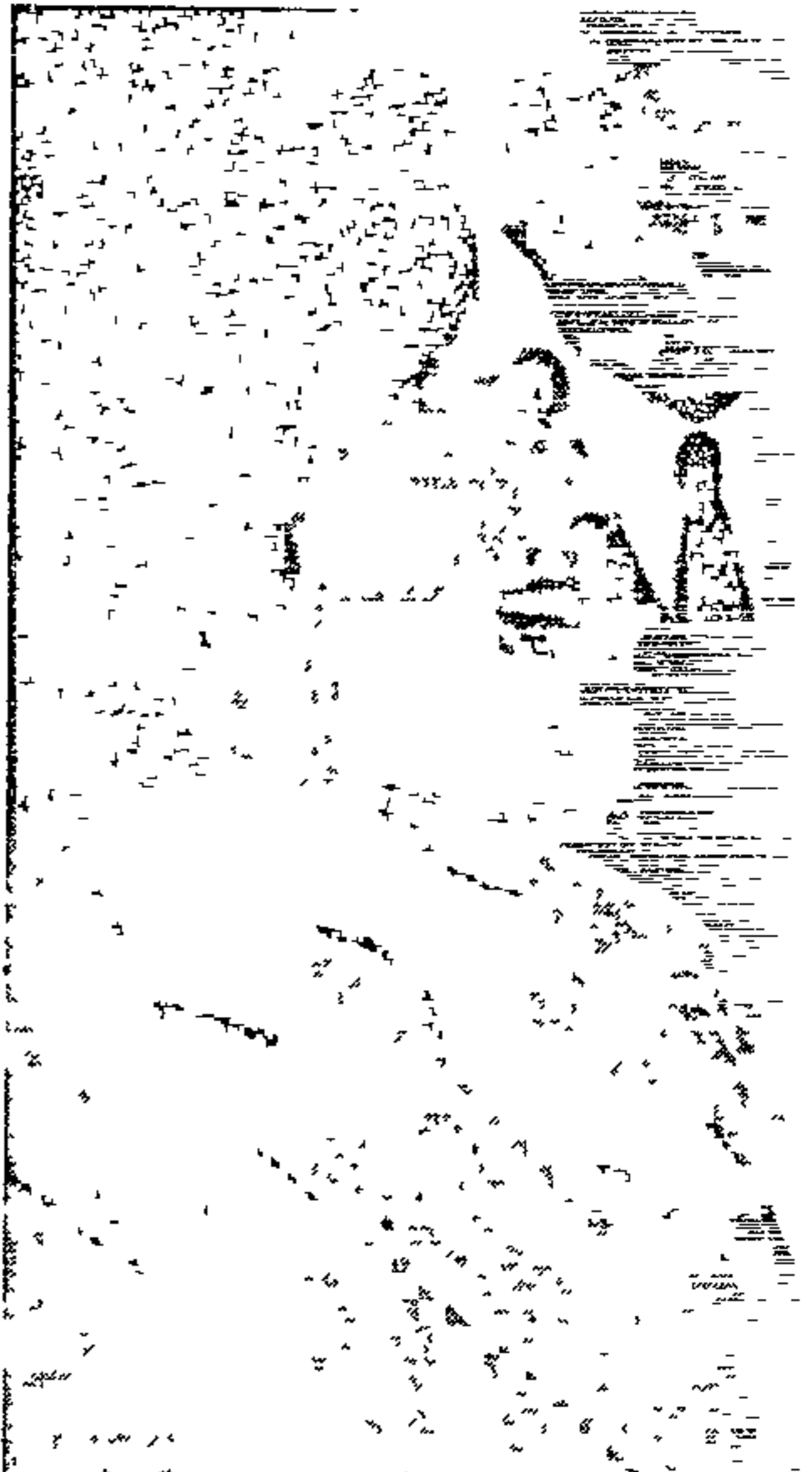
Yesterday the defence counsel conceded that Mr Katanga had died on November 18 while being driven to Rundu.

The defence would also admit that the body had not been damaged while transported to Pretoria for an autopsy.

The prosecutor, Mr G van Pletzen, warned a witness, Mr Shiguna, that he could be charged with perjury if his evidence contradicted a sworn statement made to police last year. Mr Shiguna said he could not remember whether Mr Katanga had been kicked while lying on the ground.

Mr Van Pletzen had started reading to the court an alleged sworn statement by Mr Shiguna when defence counsel objected.

The magistrate, Mr Kim Kotze, upheld the objection. — Sapa



Mrs Coretta Scott King, Senator C at a press conference in Washington annual public holiday

Martin Luther King

WASHINGTON — The United States Congress has approved a bill creating a holiday honouring Dr Martin Luther King for his struggle to gain equality for blacks.

The historic 78-22 Senate vote on final passage was witnessed on Wednesday from a crammed gallery by Mrs Coretta Scott King, widow of the civil rights leader killed by a sniper in 1968.

She rubbed tears from

her eyes during a call that would a 10th office day, the first of a black, to on the third each January, 1986.

The House sentatives passed August 2 by vote

Fierce Section was led by servative Re Senator Jess

Cape Times
The 1000

Coffee House
 Schiller
 CS3/R

Too late for classification

DEATHS

IMMANUAL — (nee Arendse) Stinnie our beloved cousin passed away suddenly October 19 1983, at Groote Schuur Hospital. Too good in life to be forgotten in death. Mourned by her cousins (Ulster) Ria, Hannie, Sally and Serie

PUBLIC MEETING

ADVERTISEMENT

Shelters hi were deco

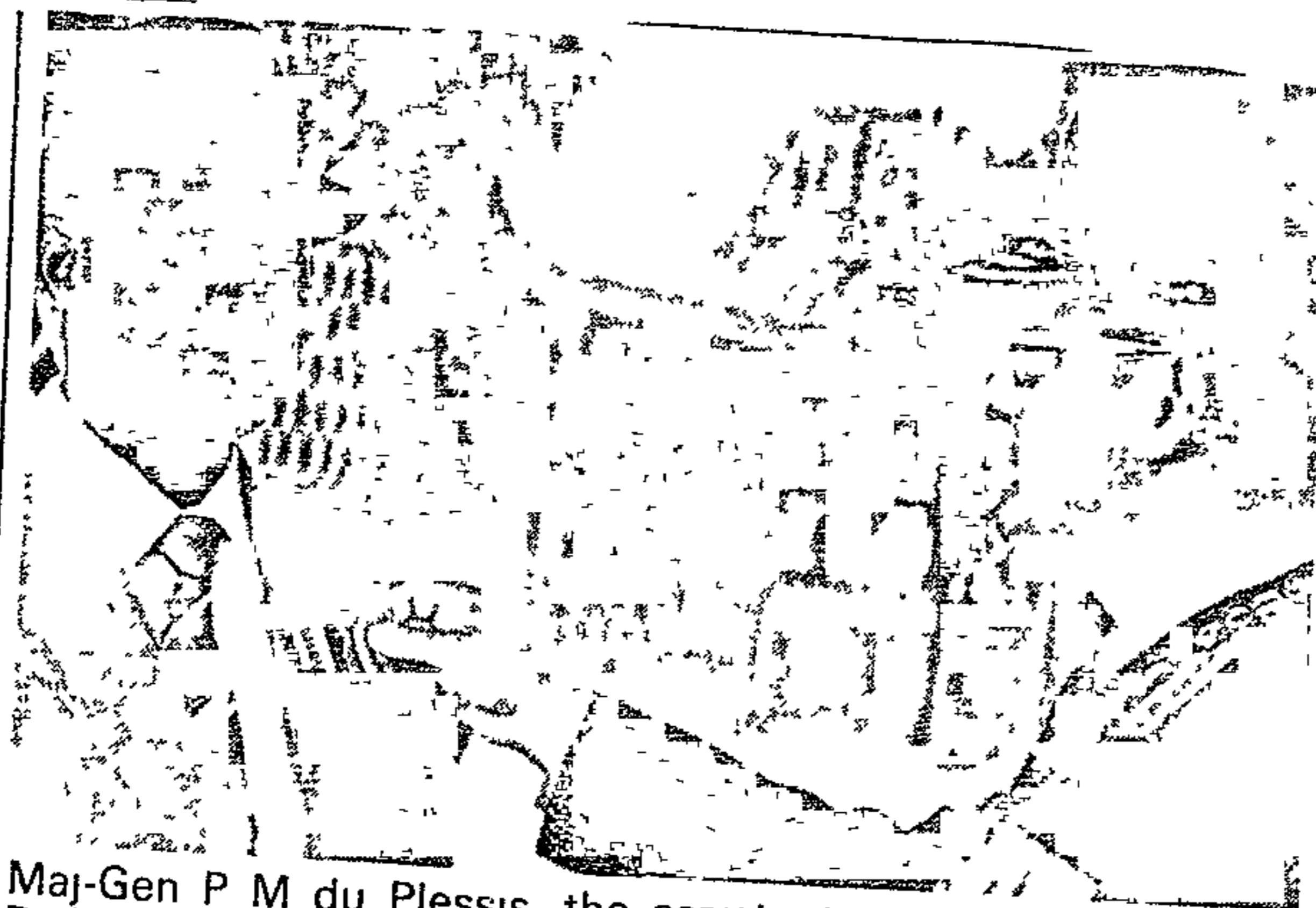
Labour Reporter

WESTERN Cape Administration Board officials backed by a contingent of police armoured vehicles tore down a number of shelters, erected by squatters as a result of a demolition raid on Crossroads yesterday.

According to "bed camp" squatters, they have been subject to almost daily raids and evictions over the past few months, no one was left in the shelters, which were made of sticks, bits of wood and rags.

Dr Gert du Preez, chief liaison officer of the WCAB, said 19 shelters had been demolished in Crossroads. It was impossible to establish whether all the structures were dummies.

The squatters, who have come to be known as "refugees", moved this week from the outskirts of Crossroads to a new area.



Maj-Gen P M du Plessis, the assistant commissioner of the Railways Police presents Det-Sgt Theophilus Lwana with his medal for 30 years service. Mercury

'The police must not avenge'

Mercury Reporter

POLICEMEN should always remember that they are servants of the public and without their faith and goodwill, the police would lose the fight against crime

This was said yesterday by the assistant commissioner of the Railways Police, Maj-Gen P M du Plessis, before he pre-

sented faithful service medals to policemen with more than 20 and 30 years service

The medal parade took place at the new Umlazi compound, to the south of Durban

Maj-Gen du Plessis said it should be remembered that the police had no judicial powers 'The duty

72/10/83
to punish lies with the courts and the police must never try to usurp these functions

'The police must never punish or avenge,' he said

Maj-Gen du Plessis said that he would very much like to see the Railways Police deal with the public in the traditional way of the London bobby

257 RDM 22/10/83
**Policeman guilty
on grenade charge**

By MIKE LOUW

A POLICE OFFICER was convicted in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court yesterday on a charge of illegally possessing four hand grenades

Warrant-Officer Niord Buchenstein, 40, of Branksome Heights, Kibler Park, pleaded not guilty before Mr H Brandt on charges of importing four hand grenades into the Republic and possessing them illegally on January 23

The magistrate said, in his judgment, the hand grenades were issued to WO Buchenstein while he was serving in the operational area in Owamboland between 1974 and 1978

He said WO Buchenstein sustained head injuries when he was involved in a serious accident before his belongings were packed and removed to Johannesburg. An-

other police officer wanted to buy a safe from WO Buchenstein. It was kept in a garage

Then, said the magistrate, WO Buchenstein found the hand grenades inside the safe when cleaning it. He did not hand them to the police because, he doubted if they would believe him

He said WO Buchenstein instead took them into the veld near Kibler Park to explode them, but a member of the Security Police living nearby arrived on the scene to investigate after three grenades had exploded

WO Buchenstein, who has 14 years service in the police force, and has been awarded medals for anti-terrorism work and for faithful service, was sentenced to nine months, suspended for five years, after being convicted of illegal possession of hand grenades.

Teargas fired at choir claim

CAPE TOWN 24/10/83
Staff Reporter

THREE members of the South African Police allegedly fired teargas at members of the traditional African percussion group Amampondo and the members of a church choir — many of them schoolchildren — on Saturday night in Langa, according to a spokesman for the group

Amampondo had performed at the Cape Town City Hall earlier in the evening with the St Anthony's Church Choir and a team of gumboot dancers

The spokesman said yesterday that all the performers were Langa residents and had re-

turned to the township from the City Hall by train

As many of the choir members were schoolchildren, Amampondo had agreed to escort them from Langa station to the safety of their homes. While walking, the party had been singing, he said

When they were sprayed with teargas, the group had scattered and many of the children had fled to their homes unescorted, he said

A police spokesman said last night that the matter is being investigated. The facts had not yet been established

Schoolboy, 15, shot ⁽²⁵⁾ dead in Mdantsane ^{D. Dispatch 25/10/83}

MDANTSANE — A 15-year-old scholar, Andile Dewu, of Zone 6 was shot dead here

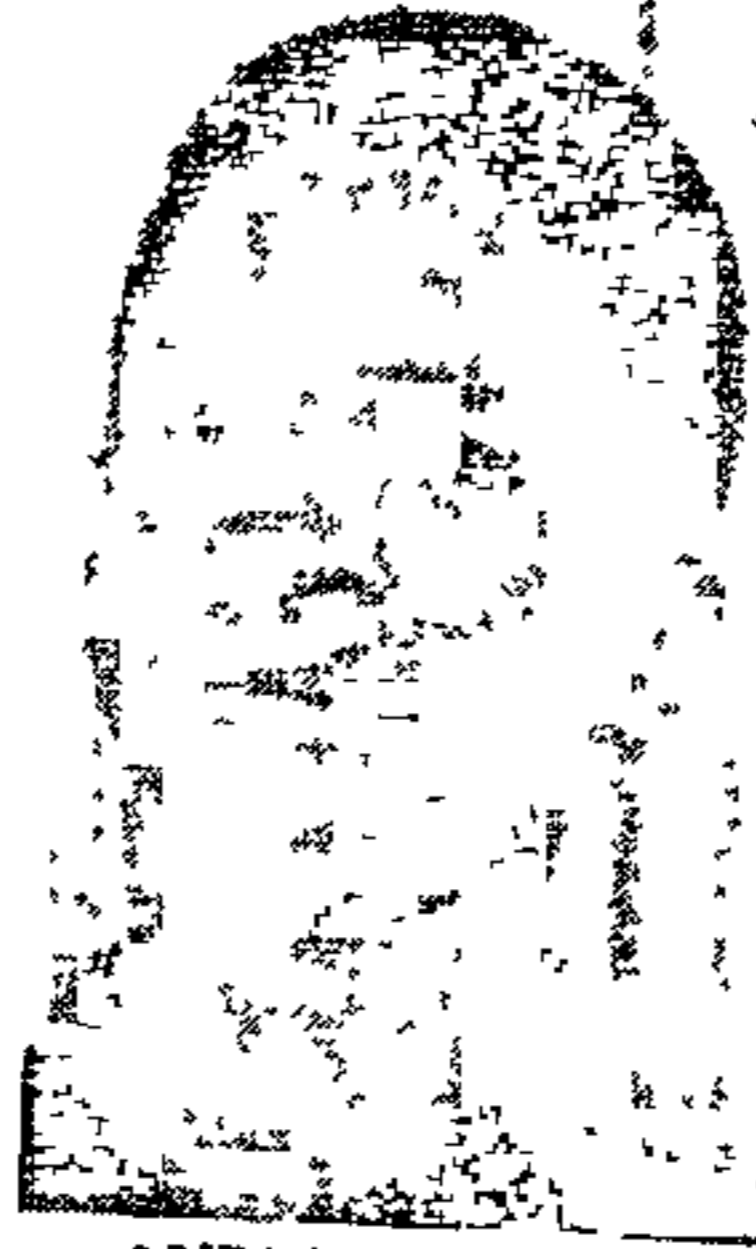
He suffered a wound on the crown of his head and died instantly

Andile Xabanisa, a friend of the dead youth who was with him when the shooting occurred, told a Daily Dispatch reporter they had been watching a street fight. When a police car arrived, they ran into the bush

As they were returning to the street two other police cars arrived and they ran away again, the friend said. Shots were fired as they lay in the grass

Andile Xabanisa said he then suggested they go to the police with their hands up. Andile Dewu fell dead when a further shot was fired

Andile Xabanisa said he screamed from shock



ANDILE DEWU

and grief when he realised his friend was dead, and a policeman then took him to the police station

Later said Andile Xabanisa, he went to the Dewu home and told them what had happened. Members of the family then went to recover the body. Police,

however, ordered that a police van be called, and the body was taken to the police mortuary

Andile Dewu was the seventh child, in a family of eight children of Mr William and Mrs Lena Dewu. He was educated at Dumisa and Dalukhanyo primary schools

The Ciskei police public relations officer, Major G A Ngaki, said yesterday he was not in a position to comment on the matter yet

The boy's father, Mr William Dewu, said he was shocked at his son's death

"But I have told my children not to look upon all police, as enemies, as irresponsible or even as their enemies after this," he said

"They are protectors of the public, and I still believe firmly in that"

— DDR

Prot

251

Cop parade for Soweto

By ELLIOT TSHINGWALA

A FUNCTION to celebrate the 70th anniversary of the SAP in Soweto will be held next month, the Divisional Commissioner of police in Soweto announced yesterday.

The celebrations which are expected to draw crowds including the three "mayors" of Soweto, Dobsonville and Diepmeadow are scheduled for Friday, November 18 at 2 pm. The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange and the Commissioner of Police Lieutenant-General Jo-

han Coetzee have also been invited

Brig Jacobs called on all people in Soweto to attend. Admission is free and a number of interesting events are billed for the day. The police brass band will perform. A guard of honour and gymnastics will form part of the parade.

• Meanwhile about 62 members of the South African Transport Services (SATS) police force residing in Soweto were yesterday decorated with medals for merit, faithful service and above-average duty combating insurgents.



FUNCTION: The deputy Commissioner of the Railways Police in South Africa, Major-General C du Preeze Robbertze addressing the audience at a function to decorate 62 policemen at the Diepkloof Hall yesterday.

Pic ROBERT MAGWAZA

251

How rising star Stander turned into hunted rogue

By Trevor Jones, Crime Staff

Andre Charles Stander is no ordinary crook. To this deeply introverted former rising star of the police force, the almost R100 000 he took in his three-year bank-robbing spree was of peripheral importance.

Certainly he used the money in a spending spree for a swimming pool, cars, a caravan, overseas trips and the like. But on psychiatric evidence and by his own admission Stander was searching for something more, something that would make his life meaningful.

And although he was "derailed" he has clearly retained the leadership qualities that made him a captain and head of the Kempton Park branch of the CID. His expertise in disguise and his knowledge of police methods has stood him in good stead with his sidekicks.

He made two close friends at Zonderwater Prison, Patrick McCall and Allen Heyl. Yesterday he risked

his freedom to free Heyl!

But why become a bank robber? What went wrong? What happened in the life of the police captain, the man who was top of his class at police college, to turn him into a rogue hunted nationwide?

After Stander was found guilty of 28 charges of robbery, fraud and attempted murder in the Durban Supreme Court in May 1980, a Pretoria psychologist, Dr R S Bothma, gave evidence in mitigation of sentence.

Dr Bothma said Stander had undergone a drastic personality change before he started his bank-robbing spree. He said Stander had had a driving ambition to succeed, worked hard and had been rapidly promoted to captain.

"He aimed to reach the top, like his father, only faster," said Dr Bothma.

A change had occurred in his personality when he was in the Drug Squad in Durban. Stander had many

clashes with his superiors and wanted to make his own ideas felt."

Ironically the man he clashed with, Colonel Basie Smit, was to later arrest him as he arrived back at Jan Smuts Airport after a robbery in Durban.

Dr Bothma said that in the Durban Drug Squad, Stander for the first time encountered problems in conforming to authority that did not fill his needs.

"Something went wrong somewhere, and he became so involved in his work and problems that it affected his marriage and he was divorced," he said.

He became headstrong and because of his clashes with his superiors was transferred to the backwater of Kokstad. Then his lifestyle and personality changed.

"Although he furthered his studies and passed his officer's exam, he had lost his drive and enthusiasm and began to lose interest," he said.

Dr Bothma said Stander had withdrawn from personal contact to such an extent that his dogs shared

his bedroom while his wife slept in another room.

A close woman friend said after his trial that she feared for Stander.

"More than once he asked me if I believed life was worth going on with and was worth it. Being a poet he was subject to fits of deep depression, moods in which he could see no future and no hope," she said.

After his arrest at Jan Smuts Airport in January 1980 Stander sent his father, Major General Francois Stander, a letter in which he poured out his feelings.

"Maybe it happened so I can tell you what people always want to tell their parents once they are gone — namely, thanks for all you have done," wrote Stander.

APOLOGISED FOR 'SHAME AND GRIEF'

He apologised for the shame and grief he had brought on the family, but said things that made other people happy usually bored him.

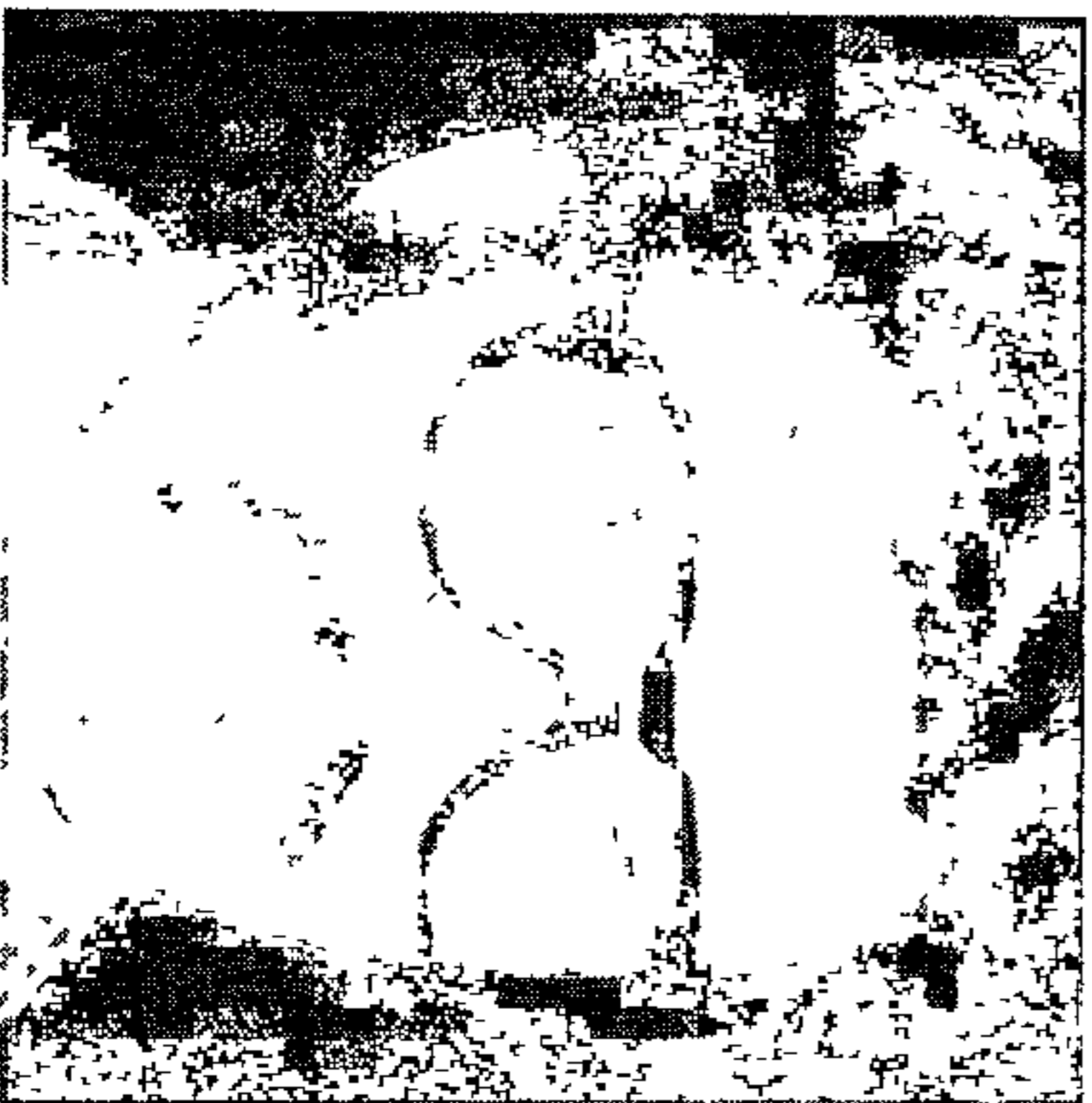
"When everyone went one way, I would go the other way thinking all they had seen could not be so wonderful. Maybe they had missed something which I would find and which would make me more different."

The rogue policeman greatly feared being imprisoned.

In another letter smuggled from his cell to his ex-wife Leonie, Stander wrote "The walls push in close, everything presses me harder and harder. Instead of going mad, I just cry. If I had had a gun this morning I would have shot myself."

The letter then requested Leonie to make arrangements to have a getaway car ready for the escape he was planning. But the letter was intercepted and used against him in court.

For three years escape was a cherished dream which Andre Stander carefully nurtured. Then in August this year the dream finally became reality as he put into action months of meticulous planning that took him away from the walls that suffocated him.



Andre Stander, former police captain and now South Africa's most dangerous fugitive.



Mr A Hornby, a test supervisor, stands outside the workshop where Heyl was working. He is pointing in the direction the getaway car took.

251

SPN

1/11/83

Daring escape raid was executed with precision

By Trevor Jones, Crime Staff

Yesterday's raid on the Olifantsfontein Trade Test Centre which freed Allen Heyl was accomplished with the panache and daring which has become the hallmark of Andre Stander.

The escape had been worked out meticulously and was executed with military precision.

Barely casting a glance at the bystanders, Stander and sidekick Patrick McCall swung open the doors of a workshop where their friend and former cellmate was completing a trade test at about 10.30 am.

The other test candidate, Mr Izak Smith of Vanderbijlpark, was working, barely 5 m from Heyl and the two warders standing over him.

In an office in the corner of the workshop the test overseer, Mr A Hornby, continued writing, unaware of the drama unfolding metres away.

Mr Smith, felt neither shocked nor frightened. "I just carried on with my work," he said.

"The warders quietly lay down on the floor and the man who seemed to be the leader walked up to the sergeant who had a gun and took it from

him," said Mr Smith.

Stander then threw the gun to Heyl McCall and Stander then strode out of the workshop and got into their getaway car, a white Ford Cortina XR6. Heyl stayed behind while the car was started. Then, telling the ward-

ers to stay lying down, he ran out, jumped into the getaway car and the trio drove off, leaving staff and test candidates in nearby buildings oblivious to what had happened.

"They must have known exactly what goes on here," said Mr Hornby who only stopped writing when the convicts had fled.

"I got up and I was halfway out of my office when I looked down and there were the warders — flat on their stomachs



Mr Izak Smith points to where Allen Heyl was working when his friends burst in. Mr Smith ignored

what was happening and continued with his work. Pictures by Dale Yudelman.

"They both had beards and guns. They must also have been wearing wigs because they looked identical, like twin brothers," Mr Smith said yesterday.

"The warders had their backs to the door and one of the men who had come in called one of the warders by his first name. He turned around and one of the men with a gun (Stander) said, 'Get on your stomachs,'" said Mr Smith.

One of the labourers who was also in the workshop took fright and walked quickly passed the gun-toting Stander and McCall and out of the door. The duo barely gave him a glance

By **MONK
NKOMO**

Probe ordered into shooting

THE ATTORNEY General of the Transvaal has ordered further investigations into the death of a 23-year-old taxi driver who was shot by a policeman during a scuffle in Mamelodi early this year.

Mr Abram Mlambo of 2391 Section H Mamelodi West, was fatally wounded when a shot went off during a struggle for a policeman's service revolver inside a car near the H M Pitje Stadium on March 6 this year.

Brigadier H A du

Plessis, the northern Transvaal CID chief, yesterday said the dockets concerning Mr Mlambo's death had been returned by the Attorney General for further investigations into the type of bullet which killed him. The report from the ballistic experts is expected to be handed in soon

A police spokesman at the time of the incident said two policemen attached to the local uniformed branch of the SAP had warned Mr Mlambo to park his car properly as he was obstructing traffic. An argument ensued and when the policemen tried to arrest him, Mr Mlambo allegedly

pulled off and almost ran one of the policemen over

The other policeman managed to jump into the moving vehicle and tried to stop it. During the scuffle Mr Mlambo apparently tried to grab the policeman's revolver. A shot went off and he was fatally wounded in the neck

Tight security for a quiet day

~~3/11/83~~ 251
Mercury 3/11/83

TIGHT security arrangements by national and local police, characterised what turned out to be a very quiet referendum day, with almost no evidence of the disruption which had been expected

A predicted stay-away by black workers did not materialise, and both Putco, and the Durban Transport Management Board reported no perceivable fall-off in passengers from black townships

One incident was reported from Ntuzuma, L E Zone, where a group of youths tried to force commuters to leave buses. The group was dispersed by police, and the buses continued on schedule

The acting regional manager of Putco, Mr Paul Nucci said many had felt that a stayaway was a possibility, but monitoring of bus usage showed this was not the case

Hoax

Security in the city, especially round polling areas were tight. The Durban Municipal Security Force, and the Durban police both mobilised extra men, while the Natal Command had 'a number of men on short notice standby'

The road blocks which had been placed on incoming roads through the week were continued early in the morning, and no-stopping zones near polling booths were strictly adhered to

A heavily manned road-block was set up on the Victoria Embankment early yesterday morning. Several cars entering the city were searched

The chief of Durban's

Municipal Security Force, Capt Arthur Willis, reported that everything was quiet during the day

'Taking into account the volatile situation we had most of our chaps on standby and brought in extra staff. Our job was to assist the South African Police at the City Hall, the only municipal polling station

'Apart from a bomb hoax at the City Hall early in the morning the day was quiet'

The Officer Commanding Natal Command, Brig M B Anderson said that apart from assisting the police with a few road-blocks, the army had not played an active part in the security arrangements

'We have a number of men on short notice standby and we are ready at all times to assist in any way,' he said

A spokesman in the control room of the Durban City Police said it had been a quiet day

'There have been no incidents. Everything is quiet,' she said

A spokesman for the South African Police said the situation was under control and the area was being kept under close scrutiny

T

Koevoet killer sent to jail

From TONY WEAVER

WINDHOEK. — A member of the controversial police counter-insurgency unit, Koevoet, has been sentenced to nine years' jail for murder and two counts of attempted murder.

Josef Simion, 28, gunned down a colleague and threw a handgrenade at villagers near the Ovambo war zone capital of Oshakati on January 23 this year.

Jailing Simion for seven years on the murder charge and two years on the charges of attempted murder, Mr Justice Chris Mouton said the courts would not tolerate trigger-happy people running around the war zone.

The Supreme Court heard how Simion hurled a smoke bomb behind a cuca shop (pub) where a group of children were playing, after an argument and fight with friends at the shop.

A man called Lazarus accompanied Constable Augustu Chiale to Simion's hut, where they asked him why he had thrown the smoke bomb.

Simion shouted at them: "Go away from my house before I kill you all."

He ran into his hut, grabbed his R1 rifle and began firing.

Simion then shot Constable Chiale in the neck, partially shattering his brain. A bystander, Mr Jose Francisco Junior, was shot in the leg.

He had earlier told the court that "as I tried to run into the nearest house, Simion threw a handgrenade at me. It exploded, and shrapnel cut into me".

One of the neighbours sent for an ambulance, but hospital personnel were too scared of becoming involved with Koevoet to come out to remove the dead and wounded.

Instead, police came to the rescue.

The Simion case is the sixth case involving Koevoet members before the SWA/Namibia courts in the past two months.

Claims of bribery at checkpoint spark police probe

251

S. Express
6/11/83

20/01

POLICE are investigating allegations that South African border officials accept bribes at the Ficksburg bridge border post.

A spokesman for the police directorate of public relations told the Sunday Express yesterday "We take a very serious view of these allegations and will welcome further information in this respect, which you may have in your possession, to facilitate the investigation"

Hundreds of people wait at the Ficksburg border post each day, hoping they will be allowed to cross before the sun sets and the border post is closed, the Sunday Express found on a visit to Ficksburg this week.

It has been reported that they grudgingly "pay" border officials for the privilege of a stamp allowing them through the border checkpoints.

Cases of bribes paid to South African police at the Ficksburg border post have been reported and affidavits have been signed

Mr Pat Reid, chairman of the Ficksburg Chamber of Commerce, said complaints had been made to

By LIZ VAN DEN NIEUWENHOF

the police at Ladybrand Travellers who claim to have first-hand knowledge of such incidents are too afraid to be quoted in newspapers

"Some of us cannot afford to be subjected to harassment by policemen at the border posts," said a businessman from Lesotho

"We hear of bribery every day," said one gener-

al dealer

"I have an old, dear customer who has travelled from Lesotho for many years. On one occasion she was asked to give a border official a bottle of brandy

"There was no question of him letting her through before she brought the official his bottle of brandy. She had to turn back and drive home and return with the bottle before be-

ing allowed through," he said

Reliable sources alleged that bribes ranged from R2 for a day permit stamp to R30 for those who were more desperate to get through

People travelling through the border post from Lesotho have allegedly been made to buy meat at a nearby butchery for border policemen

● Slow death of a town — Page 22, 23

Discreed

Detainees show 'torture' scars

From TONY
WEAVER

TSUMEB — Grim allegations of systematic torture at the hands of the police counter-insurgency unit, Koevoet, were made at a dramatic press conference here on Friday

Four men alleged they were detained for three months. They said they were beaten, abused and shocked with electric wires, and three of the men alleged they were beaten with the flat side of a spade on their buttocks.

The three showed journalists, including a German television crew and representatives of the foreign press, livid scars across both cheeks of their buttocks.

The men also alleged they were blindfolded for much of their confinement in corrugated-iron cages, and on their release were forced to sign statements they were not allowed to read.

They added they had been threatened with death if they spoke of the treatment they received, but they had decided to speak out because "the truth must out, and if you print this in your papers, then maybe this will stop, maybe then they won't mess with us again."

A police spokesman in Windhoek yesterday de-

nied the allegations "If the men have been assaulted, they must lay a charge," he said.

"It is disturbing generally that people exploit allegations of mistreatment to discredit the security forces and to undermine the trust between the police and the public."

Asked to explain the scars on three of the men's buttocks, he replied "It occurs sometimes that policemen do assault people, but they are in the minority. Such people are strictly disciplined."

"We will do anything humanly possible to stop so-called atrocities, but the stress of working in a war zone sometimes gets the better of these people."

'Unconscious'

Mr A Kabono, Mr M Hausiku and Mr S Haimbili — all teachers — and a farmer, Mr J Katewa, told newsmen they agreed to their names and pictures being printed, but they did not want specific names linked to specific statements yet.

Asked what happened to him when he was allegedly shocked repeatedly on his hands and ears, one man replied "You go unconscious, you have to."

All four were detained on July 20 this

year after two Koevoet members, on holiday with the father of one of the men at his kraal, were executed by Swapo guerillas.

The next day, a Koevoet squad arrived at the village, near Tondoro, and detained the four, alleging they had showed the guerillas where the Koevoet men were.

They said most of the torture took place in the first few weeks of their detention — they were released on October 5 after a campaign for their release was launched by Mr Hans Rôhr, leader of the Namibia Christian Democratic Party.

The men said that while they were tortured, they were kept blindfolded so they could not identify their tormentors.

Asked if they had laid complaints about their assault with the police, one man replied that if a black man laid a complaint against the police "they just beat you up."

Mr Rôhr criticized the attitude of the Administrator-General, Dr Willie van Niekerk, to allegations of torture and said that when the territory was independent he would personally see to it that Dr Van Niekerk was charged with "war crimes."

DISTRIBUTED BY

(57) 1204
8/11/83

Murder charge in the Mkhize shooting

THE trial date on the shooting of Driefontein community leader, Mr Saul Mkhize, has been set for November 17 at the Wakkerstroom Magistrate's Court

Captain Marthinus "Skip" Scheepers, a Standerton District CID Officer, said yesterday the Dirkiesdorp policeman — whose identity has been kept secret — accused of the shooting would face murder charges

Capt Scheepers said the policeman would appear for a formal remand and the case would be postponed to a further date, understood to be early next year when the Supreme Court resumes

Winnie in court

Shax

25A

By Rashid Chopdat

Two alleged African National Congress members were stunned when their friend and housemate disclosed before Mr Justice A P Myburgh in the Rand Supreme Court today that he was an undercover Security Policeman

Warrant Officer Robert Whitecross was giving evidence against theology student Mr Carl Niehaus (23) and his fiancée, Miss Johanna Lourens (23), of Berea, Johannesburg, who have pleaded not guilty to charges of high treason and contravening the Internal Security Act

Warrant Officer Whitecross told the court that he moved into a commune with the accused in February 1982 and that he helped Mr Niehaus to take photographs of the Johannesburg City Council gasworks which had been chosen as a sabotage target by Mr Niehaus

The officer said that, on May 28 this year, he was asked by Mr Niehaus to take photographs of the gasworks in Cottlesloe.

"He didn't tell me why he wanted them. Nobody was present when he requested this and he told me not to mention it to anyone else," said Warrant Officer Whitecross.

"I told him I couldn't give him my answer at the

time I contacted my handler who instructed me to acknowledge the request. I told Mr Niehaus that I would help him to take the photographs.

"Mr Niehaus told me there was a level of urgency for the photographs and that he had been under pressure for the past six months to take them

"He said the deadline for the photographs was the end of June 1983

"I said it would be extremely risky two weeks after the Pretoria bomb blast and also because June 16 was near

"Mr Niehaus said he would leave a note requesting an extension of the deadline. I didn't understand this and I queried it. Mr Niehaus said there was nothing to

Police spy shocks treason trial pair

fear and that he did not use dead-letter boxes

"Mr Niehaus said that Mr Robby Adam (an ANC member convicted of high treason two years ago) had used dead-letter boxes which were intercepted by the Security Police and he was caught and convicted," said Warrant Officer Whitecross

Mr Niehaus said that they should not use a car belonging to any of the members of the commune because the Security Police might identify them, Warrant Officer Whitecross said

He said that his handler provided him with a van

In July, Warrant Officer Whitecross and Mr Niehaus took photographs of the gasworks

Warrant Officer Whitecross said that Mr Niehaus

suggested that the film could be developed in the darkroom of the South African Council of Churches

The policeman did not do this but handed them to his handler to be developed

Mr Niehaus and the policeman went back some weeks later to take more photographs because the first batch was not comprehensive

Warrant Officer Whitecross said Mr Niehaus told him to take pictures of holes in the fence on the southern perimeter of the gasworks

Mr Niehaus commented how easily a saboteur could enter

At this stage the State handed in an album of photographs taken by members of the Security Police. These allegedly showed Mr Niehaus and Warrant Officer Whitecross taking photographs at the gasworks

Warrant Officer Whitecross said he also took pictures at a house-warming party at the commune.

Warrant Officer Whitecross also told the court that when alleged ANC member Mr Carrel Niehaus heard of the car bomb explosion in Bloemfontein earlier this year, he jumped up with both hands in the air and shouted, "Hallelujah. How many people were killed?"

He said he heard of the bomb explosion on the radio news and told Mr Niehaus. It was then that Mr Niehaus allegedly jumped up and shouted

The trial continues

UNIVERSITY OF THE WITWATERSRAND RDM NOV 1983 STUDENTS REPRESENTATIVE COUNCIL 1973-4

DEPENDING on the observer's political viewpoint, South Africa's campus spies are either motor-mouth super-rats or brave men prepared to put themselves at risk to gather information about their colleagues.

From either point of view, what cannot be denied is the number of people they have put in the witness boxes and docks of courts around the country. Fellow students charged with subversive activities.

That success became particularly apparent when the police paraded Major Craig Williamson in public after he had acted as a "mole" (a spy under deep cover) in student affairs at home and abroad for several years.

It was he who sat on the University of the Witwatersrand Student Representative Council with two other security police spies.

It was Williamson, too, who infiltrated the International University Exchange Fund in Geneva and wrought havoc in Left-wing organisations in Europe and South Africa by unearthing a multitude of secrets of international funding operations.

He returned to South Africa hailed as the country's master-spy having penetrated deep into organisations opposed to the existing order in South Africa.

He was able to gather sensitive information on the sources of material flowing out of South Africa to Europe.

Information such as that passed on by Cape Town academic Renfrew Christie, who was found guilty on seven charges under the Terrorism Act. Christie was found guilty of passing information about South Africa's energy supplies to the ANC and/or the IUEF, where Maj Williamson was deputy director.

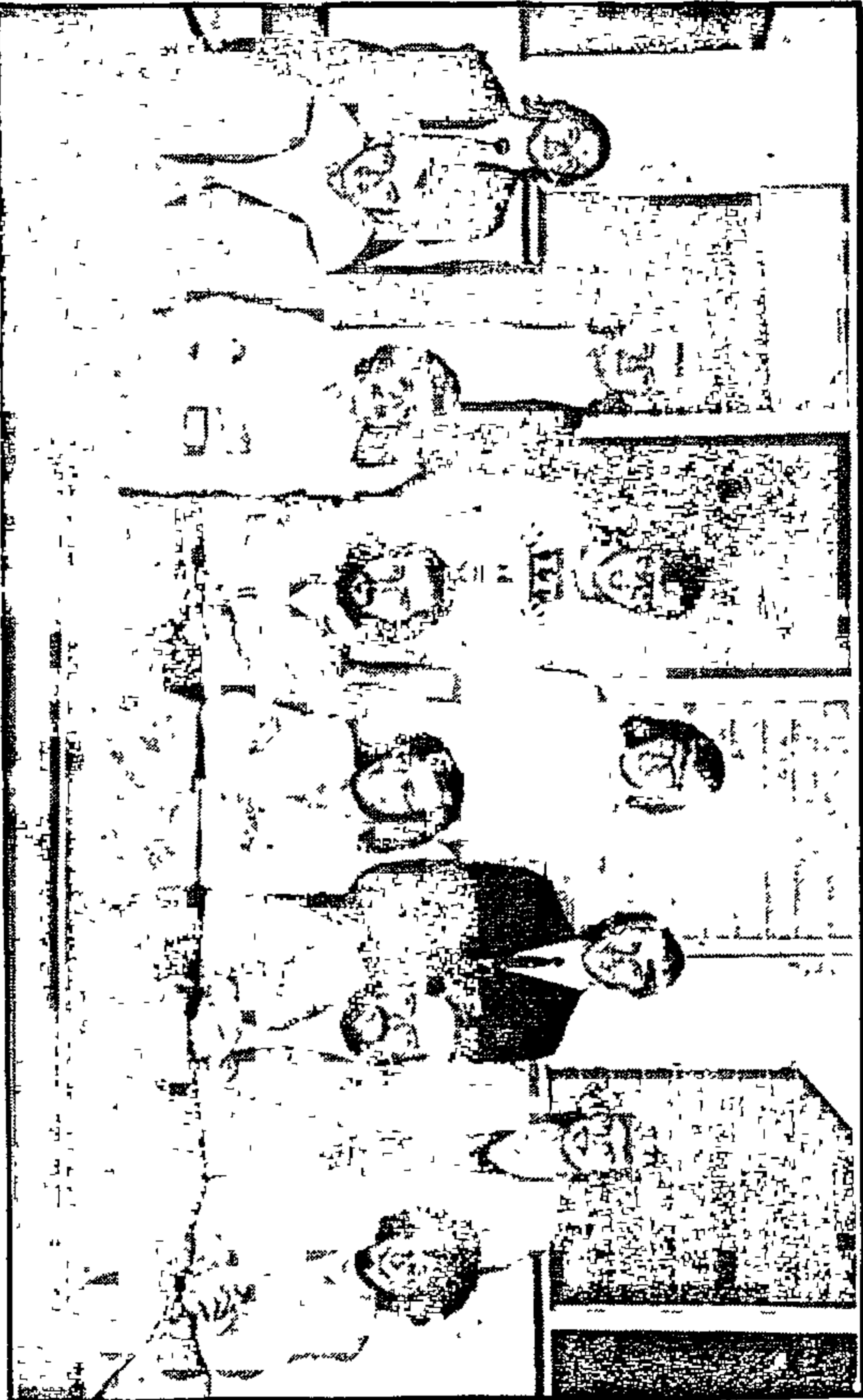
Williamson testified that he had seen a letter from Christie while at the IUEF. Christie was jailed for 10 years on June 6, 1980 (The total sentence was 30 years, reduced to 10, with sentences on some of the counts running concurrently).

The campus spies have exhibited vastly differing personality traits, from dainty blondes with shapely legs to the dour, latest addition to their confessed ranks, Robert Whitecross.

During the treason trial this week he spelt out his brief: "To monitor suspected African National Congress and South African Communist Party activity on the campus of the University of the Witwatersrand."

To play his role effectively he was ordered to dress and look like the people he had to observe, and to openly agree with their political views. He was even taken into detention by the security police.

In the end his role in putting Mr Carl Niehaus and Miss Johanna Lourens in the dock at the Rand Supreme Court was revealed off incident after



The 1973-4 Students Representative Council at the university of the Witwatersrand. In the front row are three self-confessed security police spies. They are: Mr Alex McGliven (front left); Lieutenant Derek Brune (second from left); and Major Craig Williamson (second from right.) Next to Maj Williamson is Cedric de Beer, who was held in detention for 298 days.

BY GEOFFREY ALLEN

Incident in which he not only observed their activities, but actively helped carry them out.

There is little new about campus spies. In February 1959 Major-General C I Rademeyer, Commissioner of Police, said that it was "common practice" for students at universities all over the country to report on "certain activities of certain sections of universities".

His statement came after a rumour on the Wits campus when pretty blonde Priscilla Lefson admitted, after much ado, that she had spied for the Special Branch

In 1974, Mr Justice Van Wyk de Vries reported that his commission of enquiry into white South African universities had been assured by the police that they only acted overtly or clandestinely on campuses when there was well-founded suspicion of unlawful activities.

In July 1976, Derek Brune — who had sat on the Wits SRC committee with Maj Williamson — confessed that he had been a spy throughout his university career. He gave evidence of the activities of four students: Cedric de Beer, Glenn Moss, Karel Tip and Edward Webster. Two of them, De Beer and Moss had been on the same SRC committee; the others were on the SRC at different times.

De Beer was later held in detention for 298 days and subpoenaed by the police to give evidence against Miss Barbara Hogan, who was sentenced to years' jail in 1982 for high treason and being a member of the banned ANC.

Brune, by then a lieutenant in the police, said that he believed that there was something devious about a group of four people who had infiltrated the SRC. "The radical candidates (for SRC elections) had a policy of attempting to frighten off candidates who did not have their viewpoint, and I think they succeeded," he told a magistrate's court.

In August 1976 the President of the SRC at the University of Natal, Mr Keith Matthee, confessed that he had been a security police spy for two years. When he confessed in August that year, Mr Matthee expressed the view that he had been misguided in becoming an informer and regretted what he had done.

In January 1980, one of the most flamboyant of spies was revealed in the figure of Karl "Zak" Edwards, a close friend of Maj Williamson's and self-confessed spy. Though he never made it clear whether he was a spy for the Security Police or the Department of National Security (formerly BOSS).

He was rumoured to have been dismissed after an expose in a Sunday newspaper that he had fiddled funds from the IUEF, intended for an organisation in Johannesburg, into his bank accounts. Now living in Port Elizabeth — where he often tells of his former activities — he has tried to hire a ghost writer to tell the story of his life as a spy.

More recently — in April 1981 — Jerome Marshall was trapped as a spy on the University of Cape Town campus after a computer picked up his dual employment in the police force and on the university staff.

When he applied for a pension scheme as a university staffer, the computer which processes both the police and university staff-pension schemes queried his application because he was already registered as a policeman.

When she finally confessed to SRC representatives in a melodramatic midnight interview, she said that she had reported on a NUSAS congress held in Grahamstown, took notes of public speakers on the Wits campus and made notes who attended the meetings, watched for signs of "trouble" and Left-wing activities on the Wits campus, was instructed to pay particular attention to the SRC, and kept in touch with her "handler," a sergeant in the Security Branch.

activities he had witnessed in India in 1942, when she was only six-years-old. In 1972, Mr Eccles Eckhart, a student at the university of Natal's Pietermaritzburg campus, confessed that he had been a spy who had suffered a change of heart and had told his police superiors that he wanted a discharge because his opinions were then closer to those of the students he was paid to spy on than those of his paymasters.

"I enjoyed being a policeman. I was a policeman heart and soul. I am not trying to clear my name now for what I did. I did it and that's that," he said in June 1972.

Koevoet man tells of search for firearm

RUNDU — A Kavango tribesman, Mr Kudinu Katanga, had taken a Koevoet police detachment from kraal to kraal on a fruitless search for a hidden firearm, the magistrate's court here was told today

At the first kraal the police decided to let him run the rest of the way. The temperature was about 40 deg C

This was said in evidence by a Koevoet section leader, Sergeant Johannes Enslin, 28, who has pleaded not guilty to a charge of culpable homicide arising from the alleged death in detention of Mr Katanga, aged about 25, in northern SWA/Namibia on November 18 last year

PLEAS

The co-accused, Special Sergeant Johannes Sikongo, 22, Special Constable Jonas Kativa, 24, and Special Constable Nicodemus Muduva, 22, have also pleaded not guilty

Sergeant Enslin said the special South African security police counter-insurgency unit comprised a number of temporarily appointed black members led by permanently appointed white officers

According to earlier evidence, Mr Katanga probably died of brain haemorrhage sustained in a fall after he was taken into custody. He and a neighbour, Mr Rainbert Mpası, had gone to the Angolan side of the Kavango River to cut reeds and poles. They were arrested on their return to the SWA/Namibian side.

Sergeant Enslin told the court today that about 40 Koevoet members were engaged in an operation along the Ka-

vango River on November 18 last year

"I saw two people at the river on the Angolan side," he said

"The two men crossed the river and returned to the SWA side" — where they were arrested

Mr Mpası later denied he knew Mr Katanga. He told the police he was cutting wood when the deceased joined him and said he wanted to accompany Mr Mpası across the river to SWA/Namibia.

ESCORT

Sergeant Enslin said they took the two men in an armoured vehicle to a nearby kraal where a woman failed to identify Mr Katanga

The officer commanding the group, Warrant Officer Marcus Kruger, then ordered Sergeant Enslin to accompany a group of black Koevoet members in escorting Mr Katanga on a search for a firearm

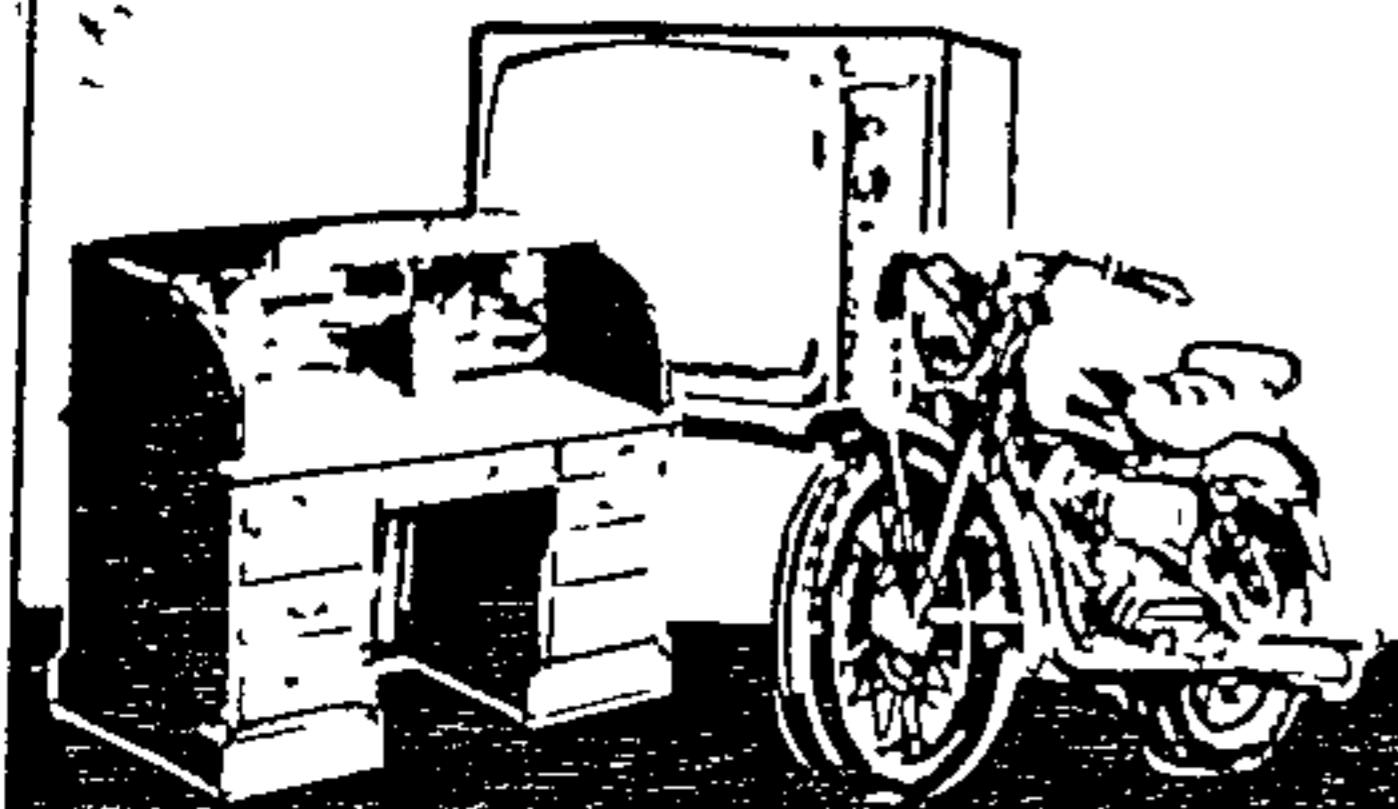
At the first kraal, Mr Katanga pointed out a certain location, but a search yielded no firearm

Sergeant Enslin said that on leaving the kraal he saw Mr Katanga lying on the ground "and I thought he had been assaulted."

UNCONSCIOUS

The escort ran with Mr Katanga about 200 m to the next kraal, but again found no firearm. A third kraal about 100 m away, and a fourth about 200 m farther on, also yielded nothing

"When I emerged (from the fourth kraal) I saw the deceased lying on the ground unconscious," the sergeant said — Sapa



MONEY MAKERS

Sell it for cash with a low-cost, effective classified ad.

The Star
Classified 633-2600

... was ready to pay a ransom and had asked police to hold back

Koevoet men get fined for assault

Star 10/11/83

257

RUNDU — Two Koevoet policemen, Johannes Sikongo (22) and Nikodemus Muduva (22), were sentenced in the Rundu Magistrate's Court today to fines of R30 (or 10 days) and R60 (or 20 days) for common assault

They were originally charged with culpable homicide arising from the death in detention of a Kavango tribesman, Mr Kudimu Katanga, last year

Two other accused, Sergeant Johannes Enslin (28) and Special Constable Jonas Kativa (24), were acquitted

In passing sentence, the magistrate, Mr Kim Kotze, said the court was aware of difficulties encountered in the field by Koevoet, a South African Security Police special counter-insurgency unit

"The enemy can act cruelly, lawlessly and inhumanly against others," he said

The court had more than its fair share of cases involving victims of terrorism "but that does not give you the green light to behave similarly"

Special methods had to be employed to track down insurgents and the court took into account that the two policemen had acted "in the heat of the struggle"

Mr Kotze said the court had also taken into account that the crime had been committed nearly a year ago and the uncertainty of the court case had had a telling effect on the two men

They were first offenders and

would carry their convictions of assault on their record for life

He said no evidence had been led to suggest that Sergeant Enslin and Special Constable Kativa had been involved

However, Sergeant Enslin's failure to intervene had been highly irresponsible but did not constitute an offence

The court found that the police had repeatedly beaten Mr Katanga with sticks and "from the evidence it was clear the policemen had acted over-enthusiastically"

The court accepted that Mr Katanga had died of brain haemorrhage suffered through a fall "but no evidence was led on how he had fallen or who had been responsible", Mr Kotze said

It was "justifiable to assume that one or more of the task force members had been responsible but the state had failed to prove that and "for that reason a conviction on culpable homicide could not be made"

Mr Kotze said it had been submitted by the defence that the conduct of the accused should be seen in terms of section 103 of the Defence Act, which exempts security force members from criminal or civil litigation if they acted in good faith while combating terrorism in an operational area

However, no exemption certificate had been presented to the court — Sapa

U
D
sh
(U
nc
-
Cl
kn
or
sp
fu
wi
19
"V
to
m

TF
ho
pa
ce
no
Tem

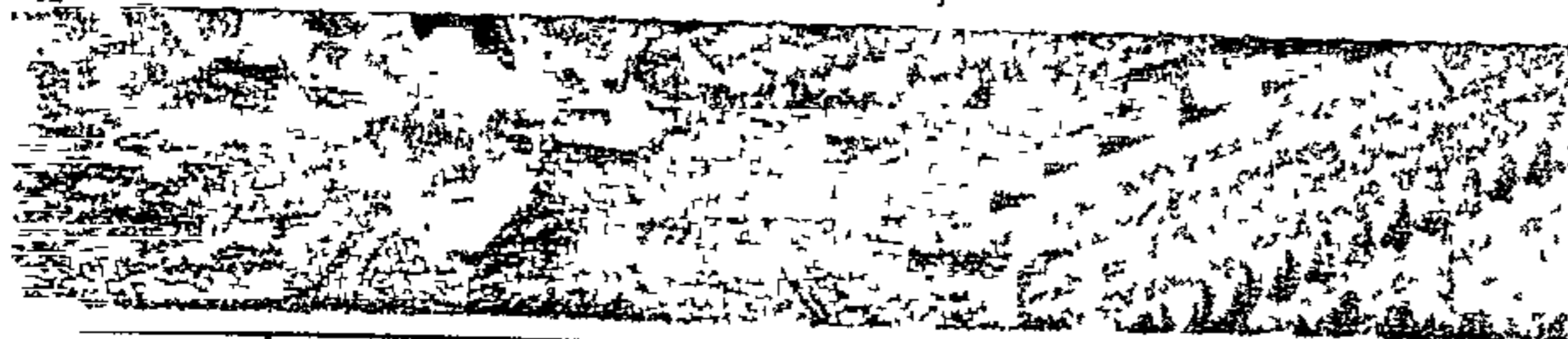
Brya
S Sul
West
Nels
Preli
Krug
Sprin

JOH,

SUN
MOO
ROU

Romi
Lisbo
New
Athen
Taape
Amst
Gene
Hong
Vienn
Copea

Johan
Preto
Durba



Women

from his
him. Dr
heard Sa
settleville
to have
Mr Carl
New
dit
New
day

"It appears she had been playing 'cat and mouse' with him for some time and a large area was covered in blood and pieces of clothing," Mr Roos said.
The semi-conscious man indicated that three of them had entered the park and Mr Roos immediately arranged a search for the missing man
Footprints later indicated that he had run for about a kilometre from where they had entered the park. He escaped by climbing a 4,5 m fence and jumping to the ground.
The man has not been found and police are investigating
Mr Roos said the men were "looking for trouble by climbing, first, a 2,3 m fence, then a 4,5 m fence and, finally, the 2 m fence surrounding the lion park
"I think they were snooping around for something else and, unfortunately for them, they came face to face with lions
"The camp is adjacent to two roads and the national road is close by. Why should they want to climb fences?"

... was found on top of a dead man
... was searching for a sick zebra when he
... the 100 ha park, about 20 km from the
... may have been illegal Mozambican
... park, near Tenbosch siding
... have escaped the pride of eight lions
... taken to hospital suffering from multi-
... from a "playful" lioness which was
... three fences to get into a lion park.
... was mauled to death yesterday after he
... was mauled to another man pinned beneath

... lion park ...

Mkhize killing case begins

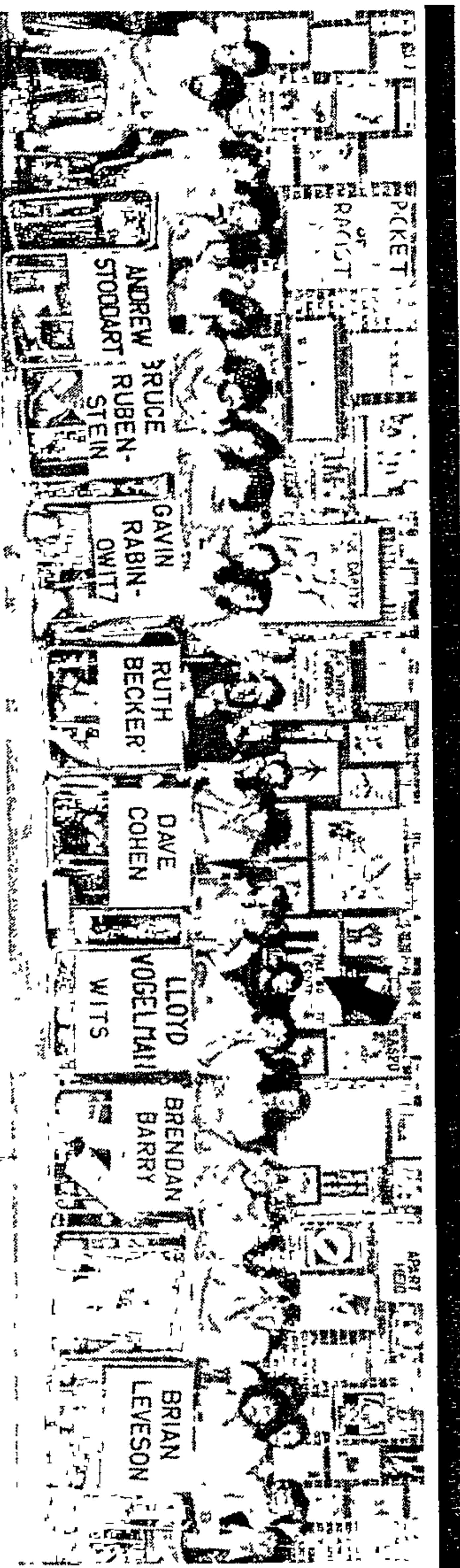
~~Mail Reporter~~ 251

THE trial of a policeman who, it is alleged, shot and killed the Driefontein community leader Mr Saul Mkhize in April this year, begins today

The policeman from Driekiesdorp, whose identity will only be known today, will appear in the Wakkerstroom Magistrate's Court on a charge of murder ROM

Standerton police said the Transvaal Attorney General, Mr J E Nöthling decided that the Wakkerstroom Magistrate's Court should be the venue for the first hearing and that thereafter the case would be referred to the Supreme Court at a date still to be decided

Mr Mkhize was allegedly gunned down when addressing residents threatened with removal from Driefontein



Warrant Officer Robert Whitecross sits at the back of a meeting on the Wits campus in December last year.

A quiet Witsie spy who was kept in the cold

By ANTON HARBER
Political Reporter



W/O ROBERT WHITECROSS
Security Police spy

ROBERT Whitecross was a quiet man who sat at the back of every possible meeting of Left-wing organisations or committees at the University of the Witwatersrand.

According to student leaders, he never said anything and never did any work for them, although he often took photographs.

Because of this other students became suspicious. He was considered "dicey" and was elbowed out of student politics.

But the people he lived with did not share this suspicion. And because they were taken in by him, he was able to stand up in court this week and give evidence against two of them, Mr Carl Niehaus and Miss Jansie Lourens.

On Wednesday, he stood up in the Rand Supreme Court where they are facing charges of high treason and said he was a warrant officer who had systematically spied on them since 1980.

An investigation has revealed a picture of a quiet man who kept very much to himself and who showed more interest in adventure than politics, more concerned with motorbikes than people.

According to evidence in court, he started a BComm degree at Wits in 1980 and was recruited shortly afterwards by Major Craig Williamson.

Student leaders said this week that he had been a member of the Commerce Students Council (CSC), a notably conservative body.

He often told Leftwing leaders that he was trying to "get the Rightwing out" of the CSC.

He became peripherally involved in the SRC Projects Com-

mittee and the Economic Research Commission. He attended at least one Nusas congress and a Nusas weekend seminar at Katberg.

He is even rumoured to have tried to work his way into the Wilson-Rowntree Boycott Committee, which featured in the recent treason trial of Barbara Hogan.

But he showed no real passion for politics and did very little work on these committees.

He approached a senior SRC member, saying he wanted to stand for the SRC on a Leftwing ticket. But, according to the SRC member, he was "blocked" because he was not trusted.

"We ditched him a long time ago because he was too dicey," said the SRC leader, who asked not to be named.

But W/O Whitecross managed to fool the people he lived with in Louis Botha Avenue, Berea.

Miss Karen du Plooy, for example, was yesterday still shaken by the news of what he had been doing. She had become quite friendly with him but had never suspected him of spying.

Most people in the house had "gone their own way" and there had not been much contact between them, she said.

But retrospectively she has realised that he was never in the house on weekends or brought friends round.

The defence case lasted 58 seconds yesterday when Mr Dennis Kuny SC rose to tell a Rand Supreme Court judge that he was closing his case without leading any evidence.

Both Mr Niehaus and his fiancée, Miss Lourens, have pleaded not guilty to high treason and alternative charges under the Internal Security Act.

11/11/83

204

251

POTOC
FROZ
STEAIBU

9

EXCI

SWIFT

OKW

251

SEB

THEIR 'MURKIN' SPY

Student spy Robert Whitecross: The loner who loved bikes and always fixed things round the house

By LAUREN GOWER

ROBERT Whitecross was the nice guy who "always fixed things" in the communal house in Louis Botha Avenue, Berea, which he shared with treason trialists Carl Niehaus and Jansie Lourens, among others.

Now the young people who lived together in the Berea commune are trying to adjust to the shock of learning that Robert Whitecross was also a security police warrant officer.

One of those who lived in the house was Wits student Karen du Plooy, who was in court when W/O Whitecross made his shattering disclosure.

"I almost couldn't face it while he was talking. Now I am doubting everything I don't know what was really true of my experiences and what wasn't," she said.

She spoke of her anguish when her four housemates, including W/O Whitecross, were detained earlier this year.

Miss du Plooy described W/O Whitecross as a "typical white South African male with a streak of adventure."

"But the one thing I will always remember him for," she said, speaking of him as of someone who had died recently, "was his practicality."

He was always fixing things. If something needed doing in the house of a practical nature he was the one who would do it," Miss du Plooy said.

Household things were not the only things fixed by W/O Whitecross. He was also passionate about his 750cc motorcycle which he spent hours working on.

"Most people thought his only interest in life was motorbikes," said Miss du Plooy.



● Schooldays Robert Whitecross (third from right at back) in the Germiston High first hockey team ● House to let — the Berea commune stands empty

In 58 seconds: Defence case opens and closes

CARL NIEHAUS and Jansie Lourens listened calmly as their defence against charges of high treason opened and closed in just 58 seconds in the Rand Supreme Court this week.

For Mr. Niehaus and his fiancée, Miss Lourens, the shock had come earlier — when Robert Whitecross, a friend and housemate in their Berea commune, told the court he was a security police warrant officer.

Mr. Niehaus, accused of furthering the aims of the African National Congress by selecting sabotage targets and of various other activities, had used W/O Whitecross as a courier when he went into hiding, the court heard.

He had also used him to gather intelligence

BY LAUREN GOWER

in his alleged plot to pass plans of the Johannesburg municipal gasworks to the ANC.

As W/O Whitecross told Mr. Justice A P Myburgh of his double role, he glanced from time to time at his two 'friends', but appeared to see right through them.

Miss Lourens was visibly shattered by W/O Whitecross' evidence, which seemed to confirm suspicions harboured by Mr. Niehaus.

As the court adjourned, instructing defence lawyer, Miss Kattie Satchwell, said to Mr. Niehaus, "So, you were right."

"Bloody right," retorted Mr. Niehaus. The man Mr. Niehaus and Miss Lourens

had known as Rob — a trusted friend who had shared their house since February — told the court he was recruited by Major Craig Williams in April 1980.

Speaking calmly, W/O Whitecross said Mr. Niehaus had approached him to "find hiding places in the house for banned publications in his possession."

He said he accompanied Mr. Niehaus on three trips to the Johannesburg municipal gasworks.

He and Mr. Niehaus had taken photographs of the gasworks on July 11, using a Ford bakke provided by his security police "handler", he said.

W/O Whitecross had organised that security police would photograph their clandestine

mission. Security police later processed and printed the photographs before they were handed to Mr. Niehaus.

Further evidence by W/O Whitecross concerned Mr. Niehaus's activities in arranging a prayer meeting for six ANC terrorists facing death sentences. He said he had helped make a life-size coffin, which Miss Lourens draped with an ANC flag.

He also gave evidence about a letter he intercepted when Mr. Niehaus, fearing security police action, went into hiding at St Peter's Priory in Roseteville. The letter was photocopied before being passed on.

The case has been adjourned until Tuesday when argument will be heard.

CARL NIEHAUS

about politics. "There was always lots of stimulating political discussion particularly between Carl and Rob.

"But I didn't think he was politically very sophisticated. I never thought he was a person who would be politically committed," she said ruefully.

"The strange thing was that Rob didn't seem to care for Carl. I got the impression that he didn't think that he did quite a lot with him. I always found that surprising," she said.

Jansie Lourens said Miss du Plooy was quieter. "She carried about her school work.

"She was a maths teacher and would go through pupils' papers very carefully because she was always afraid that she would miss something and fail somebody by mistake."

JANSIE LOURENS

LIKE the banned Afrikaan theologian Dr Beyers Naudé, whom he admires, treason trialist Mr Carl Niehaus quit the white Dutch Reformed Church in protest against its "apartheid" religion and was ostracised by Afrikaners for doing so.

At the age of 20, Mr Niehaus became one of the first two white deacons in a black DRG congregation — that of the Reverend Sam Buti in Alexandra.

When Mr Niehaus left the white DRG he was quoted in newspapers as saying that black theology was "far more open to the community and what Christianity means for the people here and now."

"They concentrate on change and how they can free the society."

His views are in stark contrast to those of his father — on Christmas Day — the son of a conservative Afrikaaner. His father is a member of the Conservative Party.

Mr Niehaus attended political meetings while at Rand Afrikaans University — more often than not addressed by 'verligte' Afrikaaners — and is said to have frequently challenged them about their views.

He was suspended from RAU in 1980 for launching a 'Free Mandela' campaign there and calling for equality in South Africa.

Angela Gilchrist

THE CHARGES

She said that when W/O Whitecross came out of 'detention' he lost no time in contacting her and went round to the house she had moved to three weeks before her former housemates were detained.

"He swapped detention stories with somebody in my house. He told me how he had been interrogated from early morning until 'very late one night,'" she said.

"He is quite a macho kind of person and he seemed to reveal in the idea that he was detained," she said.

Speaking of the cautious lifestyle led by W/O Whitecross, Miss du Plooy said it did not seem strange that he was hardly ever at their communal home on week-ends and that he spent very few nights at the house where "everybody went their own way."

"He didn't seem to have any friends and I don't think he ever had a girlfriend. I always thought that he didn't seem a very happy person. He seemed to be quite lonely and I got the impression that he didn't really care too much about anything except his bike — that he wasn't very serious

It is alleged they supported the use of violence, attempted to find sites for sabotage, alternatively to attempt sabotage, and were helpful in efforts to disrupt communications systems and fuel supply in South Africa.

They allegedly placed a pamphlet bomb at the Carlton Centre on May 23 this year.

It is alleged that Mr Niehaus attempted to persuade an SABC employee to provide a plan of the headquarters in Auckland Park or of SABC security with a view to possible sabotage.

He is also alleged to have drawn up a pamphlet, 'Why the Pretoria bomb was necessary'. Mr Niehaus and Miss Lourens allegedly passed on information so a security police spy in Alexandra township could be "eliminated".

MR CARL Niehaus and Miss Jansie Lourens are charged with high treason and furthering the aims of the banned African National Congress.

The charge sheet alleges they became members of the ANC and learnt a secret code. It is also alleged that on March 3 this year they received the following instructions:

- To start a campaign against the Orderly Movement and Settlement of Black Persons Bill and to call it 'the Genocide Bill'.
- To oppose the Ingwavuma/Kangwane land deals and campaign against military call-up.
- To distribute pamphlets furthering these aims and to recruit someone to improve communication between them and the ANC.



B/11/83

Sunday Express

Teachers were black. According to her mother, Jansie "adapted with quiet ease" to the move that had come about because her father, a doctor of psychology, wanted to study clinical psychology in America.

"Jansie was loved by everybody and obtained 'A' grades in all her subjects, despite being moved from standard two to the equivalent of standard three in America," said her mother.

"She attended a Presbyterian church with older neighbours and became very religious."

The family returned to South Africa in 1974 and Miss Lourens attended Randburg Hoërskool where she was made a prefect and obtained 'A' grades in all her subjects. She matriculated from Florida Hoërskool with five distinctions.

Mrs Lourens explained that her daughter had met Mr Niehaus during her first week at Rand Afrikaans University and became engaged to him on her 20th birthday in 1980.

Miss Lourens taught briefly at King David School in Linksheld and was teaching maths at C J Botha school in Bosmont when arrested on August 23 — six days before her 23rd birthday.

"She is a cheerful, happy child, well-behaved and easily managed, although she is a bit lonely at times, being an introvert," said her mother.

Angela Gilchrist

First 20 policewomen train at Hammanskraal

By Sue Leeman,
Pretoria Bureau

The vigorous singing which accompanies all physical exercise at the Hammanskraal Police Training College has somewhat altered in pitch after the signing up of the college's first 20 women recruits.

Otherwise there has been little change. The women recruits study and drill along with their 750 male counterparts and look forward to passing out with them on December 7.

All 20 are members of the South African Police. But in January, when the next intake comes in, the first trainees from the homelands will swell the new female contingent to more than 100.

They and the male recruits will be housed in recently completed residences built at a cost of almost R10 million.

"You're in the police now" is the unspoken motto here and the women's living quarters are as simple and unadorned as the men's.

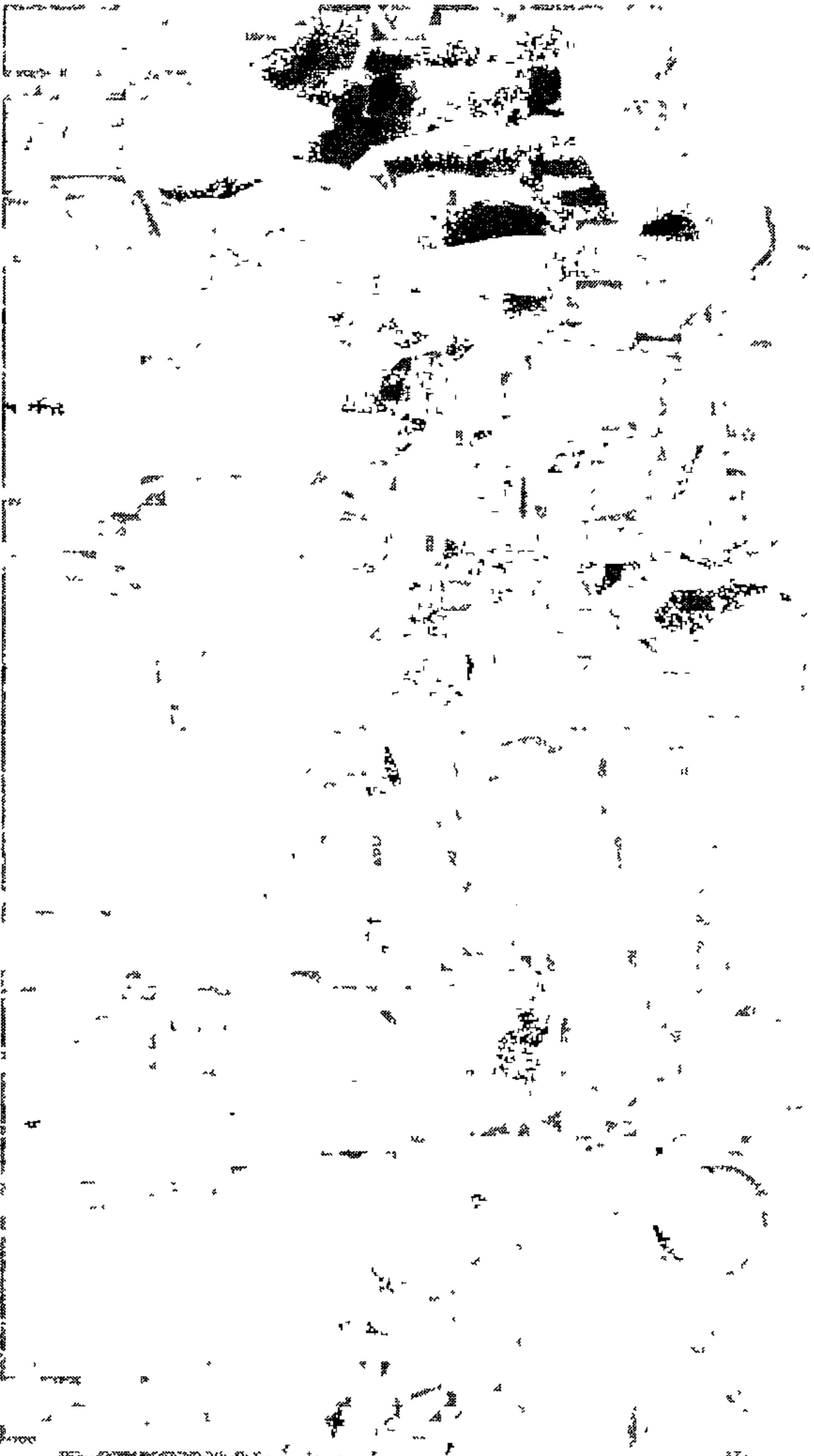
On a Press tour of the new complex this week, the senior staff officer in charge of training, Major Pat Ellis, said it cost the State R6 500 to put each recruit through 5½ months of training.

Women had the same instruction — in subjects such as law, musketry and first aid — as the men and their kit was the same.

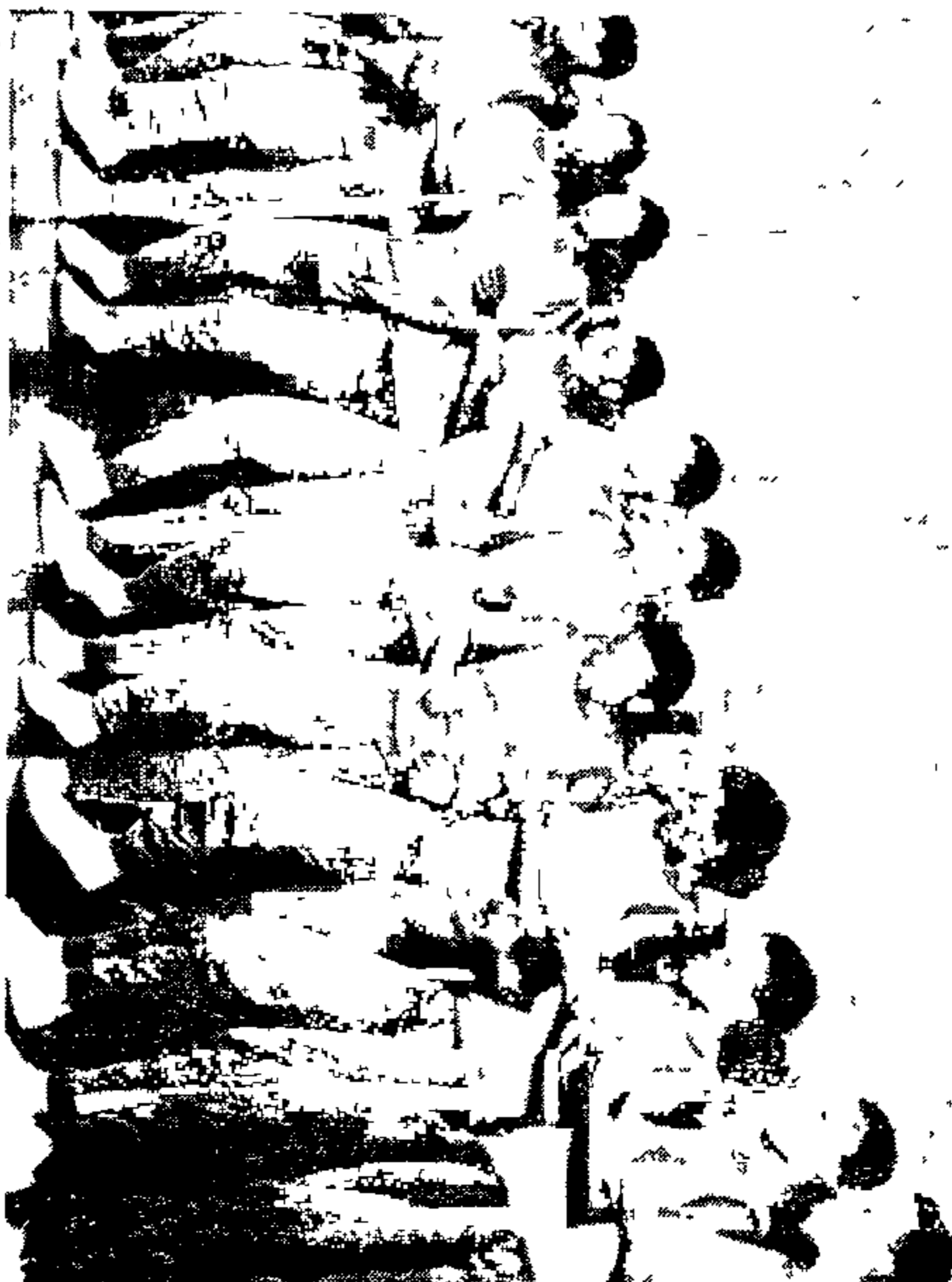
However, only single women can apply for training although married men are accepted.

This was largely because of the lack of creche facilities and the shortage of married quarters, Major Ellis said.

Recruits of both sexes must be between the ages of 18 and 35. A matric pass is now a requirement.



Women recruits are expected to take part in exercise and drillwork with their male counterparts



Singing and dancing play a big part in the students' training — in this way they learn to work together.

29 Mercury 15/11/83

Appeal bid fails

Court Reporter

MARTHINUS Christoffel Barnard, who shot and killed 21-year-old Brian Eudey in February this year after his bakkie had backfired outside the College Road Supreme Court building in Pietermaritzburg, was refused leave to appeal yesterday

The 29-year-old police constable was sentenced to three years' imprisonment suspended for five years and a R3 000 fine after he was convicted by Mr Justice Nienaber on June 6 of culpable homicide

In the Supreme Court, Durban, yesterday he brought an application before the Judge for leave to appeal against his conviction

Mr J van den Berg appeared for the State and Mr J Combrink SC for Mr Barnard

(251)

No blame *Mercury* for death

16/11/83
Court Reporter

AN INQUEST on a black man found hanged in the Elandslaagte police cells on June 16 ruled yesterday that nobody was responsible for his death

After two days of hearing Mr J Potgieter found that no act or omission on the part of any person had been responsible for the death of Mlungu Sibisi, a former employee of the Ladysmith bakery

State attorney, Mr R Haslop represented the South African Police in the inquest and the dead man's family was represented by Mr C R Nicholson.

Evidence of police force dismissed by trial judge

Pretoria Bureau

THE evidence by one of the accused in the double murder trial that he was forced by the police to make self-incriminating statement to a magistrate was dismissed by a judge in the Pretoria Supreme Court yesterday

Mr Gabriel Setlhalogile, 23, Mr Joseph Vusi Tsotetsi, 23, Mr Alfred Ndlovu, 26, and Mr Oupa Lucas Seilo, 25, all of Soweto, are appearing before Mr Justice F C Kirk-Cohen and assessors on the following charges:

Two counts of murder, robbery with aggravating circumstances, attempted robbery with aggravating circumstances, assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm and the possession of unlicensed firearms and ammunition rounds

They are alleged to have murdered Mr Manuel Jesus de Sousa on March 23, 1981 and Mr Francis Ponte Lira on April 23, 1981

Mr De Sousa died from fractured skull two days after he was attacked and assaulted during a robbery in his Randfontein supermarket

Mr Lira, a cafe owner at Hartbeespoort Dam, was shot dead in his cafe by four armed men

Giving judgement in a trial within a trial, the judge said he did not believe that Mr Setlhalogile had been forced by the police by means of threats to make self-incriminating statements

The judge found that the statements by Mr Setlhalogile to the police and a magistrate were made freely and voluntarily on October 20, 1981

Earlier Mr Setlhalogile had told the judge that he was slapped in the face by one of the policemen when he was arrested in Rustenburg by a group of policemen, under the command of the former head of the West Rand Murder and Robbery Squad, Major Jaap le Roux.

Mr Setlhalogile told the court that the police had threatened him that he would not see his wife and children if he did not make a statement to a magistrate

The hearing continues today

T-shirt tests to look for bloodstains

Court Reporter

16/11/83

A STAINED shirt belonging to a murder accused who alleged he was tortured by police and forced to confess, was handed to the State yesterday for laboratory examination after the defence had claimed the marks were bloodstains.

At the trial of Joseph Phillips, 28, and Jonathan Muthusamy, 22, Mr Gerald Alexander, SC, who is appearing for the men, produced a police-sealed envelope containing a white T-shirt which, he said, Mr Muthusamy was wearing on January 30 when he was detained in connection with the death of Durban attorney Mr Heeralall Sunker Singh

Mr Andre Oberholzer, for the State, undertook to ask the State pathologist to analyse certain stain marks on the front of the shirt

The shirt was handed into court after Mr Muthusamy had testified about being assaulted while he was at the Ridge Road police station. He claimed he made a statement to a Captain Human out of fear of being assaulted again.

Mr Phillips and Mr Muthusamy have pleaded not guilty before Mr Justice Kriek and two assessors in the Supreme Court, Durban, to murdering Mr Singh on January 21.

In his evidence yesterday Mr Muthusamy said he had been handcuffed behind his back and a wet bag had been twisted tightly over his head. As a result of a wrist injury he suffered his shirt was bloodstained.

Parcelled

The marks were noted by a magistrate when he appeared before him two days later. After that the shirt was parcelled and sealed by a policeman at C R Swart Square so that the stains could be analysed. However, the envelope was not sent to a laboratory.

Mr Muthusamy told the Court that after he had made an exculpatory statement at Ridge Road police station he was asked by a policeman if he had ever heard of the 'terrible twins' who had succeeded in making a lot of stubborn people talk. He was then taken into a building where he was ill-treated.

After those assaults he agreed to make a statement before a magistrate because he intended to complain to him.

The hearing continues today.

Cape Times 19/11/83

'Recall border 251 police to towns'

Political Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — Two PFP constituencies yesterday called on the government to recall police units from the SWA/Namibian border and use them to combat increasing urban crime

Delegates from Sea Point and Yeoville spoke strongly about urban violence during the PFP's national congress, which unanimously approved two resolutions calling for effective steps to deal with urban crime

Both Mr Herbert Hirsch, provincial councillor for Sea Point, and Mr Harry Schwarz, MP for Yeoville, raised the issue of police border units

Mr Hirsch said the government now conceded that the police force was 50 percent undermanned. Policemen should spend less time

on the border and more in the areas where people lived and worked.

Mr Schwarz said many of the tasks done by police units on the border could be done by the Defence Force

"If you allow the stability of society to crumble, it doesn't help to defend the borders"

Robberies, murders, rapes and muggings were increasing in the cities. The elderly in particular were victims, while cash-card withdrawal machines were new "traps" where people drawing money were watched by criminals.

Mr Schwarz suggested more local police stations and more policemen on neighbourhood beats.

He also called for speedier court proceedings, so policemen

would not be kept hanging around waiting to give evidence in cases which were often postponed

With other delegates, he called for better police pay, service conditions and promotion opportunities

Moving a resolution on behalf of Sea Point, Mrs Shirley Hirsch said sterner measures and a more rigorous application of law and order would not solve the problem. The root causes of urban crime were unemployment, residential instability, poor education facilities and the abuse of drugs and alcohol

Government policies, including educational spending, the Group Areas Act and forced removals were contributory factors, she said

"Before the forced removals of the 1960s, Cape Town had the lowest crime rate in South Africa. Now it is among the highest, if not the very highest," she said

A Constantia delegate, Mr Mac Corry, suggested that larger amounts should be spent on improving the police presence in black areas than in white areas. He said Cape Town's three black townships — Langa, Nyanga and Guguletu — had only two police stations, and crime was rife

AN PROPERTY
OCIATION

IA's SEMINAR

he
ndment Act and
tions

g on November 1,
13

nted at the
ORT ELIZABETH
EMBER 30, 1983

pm for 3 pm and
about 6 pm.

ch for SAPOA Members
en-members
accepted from 2 pm

interest to SAPOA Mem-
ants, Architects and Con-
gineers

(011) 3312637 or
ther information

Status of police being destroyed in slow and insidious way — MPC

Political Correspondent
JOHANNESBURG — The status of policemen as people to be trusted and held in esteem is being destroyed in a slow and insidious way by using them for action against the Government's opponents

This was said at the Progressive Federal Party's federal congress here today by Mrs Molly Blackburn, MPC for Walmer, when she moved a unanimously accepted motion deploring the misuse of police to "force Nationalist policy" on South Africans

She referred to police harassment of trade union leaders such as had hap-

pened in East London, Port Elizabeth and Uitenhage, harassment of Cosas students and the "unbelievable infringements of human rights by police against the Port Elizabeth Black Civic Organisation"

These were not tasks for the police, she said

Mrs Blackburn deplored the apparently growing custom of South African police to hand suspects over to the Ciskei police without going through the normal deportation processes

"This shows acceptance by our Government of the methods used by the Ciskei police, the Sebe regime, and their proxy forces —

the notorious vigilantes," she said

She said the "terrifying methods of systematic torture" by Ciskei police in the Sisa Dukashe Sports Stadium had been well documented and should be prescribed reading for all South Africans

Referring to claims by Mr Pik Botha, Minister of Foreign Affairs and Information, that circumstances in the Ciskei did not justify the recent United States statement in this regard, she challenged Mr Botha to read these accounts

"These are indeed crimes against humanity, and simply because they are hap-

pening in a so-called foreign country does not absolve us from complicity"

Mrs Di Bishop, MPC for Cape Town Gardens, seconded the motion and said the use of police to raid squatter camps in Cape Town was "the grossest abuse of a scarce resource"

"We have witnessed policemen participating in squatter raids literally weeping as they obey the instructions to destroy the shelters of families," Mrs Bishop said

The congress unanimously approved the resolution

● See Page 9

ELL, IT'S TRUE
'S FOR YOU!

ins are
The
dicalous.

MENS
Latest Designer Striped
Jeans FROM R20
Branded Shirts FROM RB
Fashion Pants FROM R15

GIRLS
Mini Skirts R10
Striped Denim Jeans FROM R12
Blouses R4

BOYS
B M X Tops - RB
The Real Thing

excluding GST
very latest top designer garments just
customers can't be wrong

Truck hits car, wall

Weekend Post Reporter

A SEVEN-TON truck whose brakes had failed collided with a car and then smashed into a churchyard wall in Swartkops at noon today

A police spokesman said the truck's brakes had failed as it was travelling down Redhouse Road

It collided with a car which was heading down Old Grahamstown Road and sent the vehicle spinning

Both vehicles then careered into the wall surrounding Saint Agnes Church in Swartkops Village

There were three people in the truck and one person in the car at the time, but none of them was injured, the police spokesman said

The vehicles were badly damaged

NEW LIFE BIBLE CHURCH
RHEMA — PORT ELIZABETH
MASONIC HALL
17 HAVELOCK STREET, CENTRAL, PORT ELIZABETH
EVERY SUNDAY at 9.30 am and 7.00 pm
Bring the sick and suffering, expecting God
to give them New Life
Enquiries REV KEITH BUNCOMBE 306703
JESUS IS LORD

HEBRON CHRISTIAN CENTRE
at
ST JOHN AMBULANCE
12b RINK STREET
in
THE UPPER ROOM
9.30 am SUNDAY SERVICE
UNTO HIM BE GLORY IN THE CHURCH

HARVEST CHRISTIAN FELLOWSHIP
present their first Art Exhibition with oil paintings by LENTE MEYER, CHRIS MEYER and ANSIE ERASMUS, water colours by various artists crafts such as decopage bauenmallerer wood carving as well as an exhibition of children's paintings
VENUE Harvest Christian Fellowship, Marist Bros Complex Main Road Walmer
TIME Opening 7 pm Friday November 25
9 am to 4 pm, Saturday November 26
All welcome — come and give for Christmas

Weather Forecast

FORECAST for the coastal belt from Plettenberg Bay to Port Alfred for the period ending 6pm tomorrow

CONDITIONS Mainly cloudy and mild to warm with showers or thundershowers overnight and in the morning

WIND Light variable north westerly to south-westerly

EXPECTED TEMPERATURES
Maximum 25C
Minimum 19C

TODAY'S CONDITIONS (4pm)
Sea Temperature 21C
Temperature 23.3C
Pressure 1 010.9mbar
Humidity 81%
Wind SE 12km/h

THE MOON
Full Moon November 20
Last Quarter November 27
New Moon December 4
First Quarter December 12

THE SUN
Sets today 7 00pm
Rises tomorrow 5 02am

THE TIDES
High Water
Today 2 45am 2 56pm
Tomorrow 3 15am 3 26pm

Low Water
Today 8 39am 9 06pm
Tomorrow 9 08am 9 38pm

PORT ALFRED TO PORT EDWARD Mainly cloudy and mild to warm with showers or thundershowers overnight and in the morning
Wind light variable north-westerly to south-westerly
BORDER, TRANSKEI AND INTERIOR Mainly cloudy and hot with isolated scattered showers or thundershowers

Here we are!

Redhouse

WIDE

MATRIC students of all races have written an exam at national senior certificate level after taking a course in criminology described this week as racially offensive.

The course was initially compiled for police candidates and is recognised by the Department of National Education. It is now offered through the Lyceum Correspondence College.

Opposition spokesman on education Horace van Rensburg this week slammed the course — to which the exam questions appear closely related — and said he would raise the matter in Parliament.

The course attributes the higher rate of crime among "the Bantu" to an "inferior or backward standard of civilisation compared with that of the white man".

It says "on the whole the Bantu are stupidly impulsive, clumsy, unrefined and uncontrolled when it comes to committing crime".

Describing the "Bantu" as descendants of "negroes", the course, which is entitled an "Introduction to Criminology and Ethnology", says "they have black skin and fuzzy hair, their eyes are dark and they have broad, flat noses and thick, curling lips".

The course also finds that "there is a high incidence of crime among the Jews in the Amsterdam diamond cutting works".

According to the study director of the Lyceum College, Jannie Nel, and officials of the Department of National Education, Introduction to Criminology and Ethnology is a matric-level course available through correspondence colleges.

Department officials and Mr Nel said the curriculum was approved by the Department of National Education.

Mr Nel said the set of

MP to question Ministers on the 'racially offensive' study

Lecture notes had been compiled and were used for teaching the subject at the police college.

He said Criminology and Ethnology was a popular course and the Lyceum College obtained the course from the police college about eight or nine years ago.

An official of the Department of National Education, who asked not to be named, told the Tribune that the course was still being taught at the police college, as one of four law courses given as part of a police matric qualification.

A senior instructor at the police college, Major M W Cronje, denied this.

Mr van Rensburg said he was shocked to hear of the course and the "very offensive language it used".

"I will investigate the matter fully and put questions to the relevant Ministers," he said.

A criminologist, Professor Dirk van Zyl Smit of the department of criminology at the University of Cape Town, said "That type of criminology was already discredited early this century".

Some questions included in an exam paper approved by the Department of National Education written this month were:

• Name four physical

characteristics of the Negro race

• Name two well-known coloured authors

• Write notes on the Pygmies and the Bergdama with reference to their residential areas, physical characteristics, means of livelihood and culture.

Much of the statistical information contained in the lecture notes is antiquated. For instance, 1923 statistics taken from America show "far more Negroes than whites are guilty of crime".

This data is compared to 1947 South African crime statistics which found that whites were "responsible for 13 per cent of the criminal sentences and the Bantu for 73 per cent".

Mr Nel said "you cannot always agree with the people who write the lectures but they profess to know the subject".

He said the course was being revised by university professors and a new syllabus for the course would be adopted from January.

"We're going to discard those lectures."

"I hope the people who are compiling the course will not make it racially offensive," Mr Nel said.

The head of the police college, Brigadier Frikkie Reynecke, could not be reached for comment.

Stupid Bantu inferior to whites, says course

VIN DAVIE

S 7
22/11/83
257

71A

Mug case statement disputed

251 Staff Reporter

20/11/83

S. Ex/ma

A SECURITY police captain used his own words when taking a statement from a man accused of participating in the activities of the banned African National Congress

Captain P E J Kruger, of the Krugersdorp security police told a Krugersdorp regional court magistrate, Mr W Aucamp, on Friday that he used his own words in parts of a statement he took from Mr Mathews Thabane Ntshiwa (23) of Dobsonville

He said he had not changed the meaning of the statement

Capt Kruger also told the court he had deleted from the official warning the words "ask for remand" and "say nothing at this stage" only on Friday morning because he had forgotten to do so when the accused signed the statement

Capt Kruger was giving evidence in a trial within a trial in which Mr M Basslian, (instructed by Priscilla Jana and Associates), for the defence, argued that the statements made and signed by the accused were not ad-

missible as evidence

Mr Ntshiwa was arrested on August 1 after a security officer at the Vorms factory where he works as a diesel mechanic saw him with a tin mug with allegedly pro-ANC inscriptions scratched on it. The officer reported him

to the security police

Mr Ntshiwa has pleaded not guilty. He told the court at a previous hearing that someone else must have engraved the mug while he was away

The hearing was adjourned until Wednesday

257
21/11/83

Police biased, says speaker

Mail Correspondent

PORT ELIZABETH — Most members of the South African Police feel that "everyone who does not agree with the National Party commits an offence," Mr Donald Card, a former Security Policeman and former mayor of East London, said on Saturday.

He was speaking on a motion on increased police activity and the "misuse of the police to force Nationalist Party policy on a great number of South Africans who have been deprived of their South African citizenship" at the Progressive Federal Party congress in Port Elizabeth.

The motion, proposed by the Newton Park branch, also deplored the "use of proxy forces in the form of the 'Security Services' of supposedly independent homelands to suppress opposition to government policies".

Mr Card is a former member of the Security Police, who is credited with having

destroyed the Poqo movement in the 1960s and who became a close friend of the exiled East London newspaper editor Mr Donald Woods.

Mr Card said the security of the state was important and that one should not interfere where the future of South Africa was concerned.

However, he added, "the police are there to protect people not to interfere with people going about their normal daily lives".

In addition to his actions against Poqo, Mr Card also helped secure convictions in the Rivonia trial.

He resigned from the Security Police in 1970 and went into private business as head of a security company.

After his retirement, he kept in touch with his former colleagues and, following an incident in which acid-impregnated T-shirts were sent to Donald Woods, he claimed that he had been told by one Security Police officer they had been told to "get" him.

Epileptic 251 *Marcumy* seeks R5 000 22/11/83 for detention

Court Reporter

A CHRONIC epileptic who was allegedly detained by police as a mental patient for five days before being taken unconscious to hospital, sued the Minister of Police in the Supreme Court, Durban, yesterday for R5 000 damages

Mr Benjamin Sithole, 58, a former driver, claimed that after he suffered a fit at Ntembu Store, Gingindlovu, on May 16, 1980, he was taken away by police and detained in custody without access to prescribed medicine or treatment and without food

In the afternoon of May 21 he was taken to Ngwelezane Hospital and admitted and treated for about 10 days

At the time of his admission police allegedly reported to the hospital authorities that he had suffered epileptic fits for five days

Mr Sithole also claimed that on the day after he was detained his wife, accompanied by a friend, Mr M Ngobese, had brought pills and a letter



Mr Benjamin Sithole, who is suing the Minister of Police for R5 000 damages, outside the Supreme Court in Durban yesterday.

describing his epileptic condition, and also food to the police station They were sent away by a policeman who refused to accept the food, pills or letter

The defence case is that when Mr Sithole was de-

tained he was behaving as if he were mentally deranged and there was nothing to indicate to a lay person that he was an epileptic

In evidence yesterday Mr Sithole said he had been unemployed since 1975 after being treated for hypertension and epilepsy He was given prescribed medicines which he took daily Nevertheless, he still had attacks, when he became dizzy and suffered loss of memory

He told Mr Justice Nienaber that he had no recollection of being detained

However, when he regained consciousness in hospital there were injuries on his chest and neck and his whole body ached He suspected he had been assaulted by police but he had no knowledge of any assault

The hearing continues today

Mr L Gering, instructed by Mrs G Nxenge, is appearing for Mr Sithole, and Mr P Olsen, instructed by the State Attorney, for the Minister of Police

anette

presenting a super
er feature of

er Delights

in the 15th December
be buzzing with visitors
s "Local Yokels"

men get into gear to-day,
vertising space by phoning
:141, Ext 140 who will be
ise you further. In order
s appointment book
pace

For editorial copy
- HELENA on Ext 134



Card: police criticism was misreported

23/11/83 (257)
O. D. ...

EAST LONDON — The Progressive Federal Party's East London City chairman, Mr Donald Card, has reacted to criticism of a remark he made about policemen's political views at a PFP congress in Johannesburg

steps which would interfere with the security of the state but mentioned that it was unfortunate that most policemen believed that people who did not subscribe to the National Party policy were acting against the state," Mr Card said

He said he still believed his statement was correct and asked whether a PFP member would be allowed in the security police

Mr Card, a former security policeman, said yesterday that he had spoken after a motion dealing with police methods had been seconded

"The press saw fit to print the last part of my statement first, which blew it out of all proportion. This allowed Mr Louis de Grange, the Minister of Law and Order, to attack me and to say that he does not talk politics to policemen," Mr Card said

In response to criticism by the New Republic Party chairman in East London, Mr Eric Whitaker, Mr Card said he wished to inform Mr Whitaker that the PFP congress also adopted a motion calling on the government to increase the number of police and improve their conditions of service, including pay — DDC

Poker champs dealt a blow

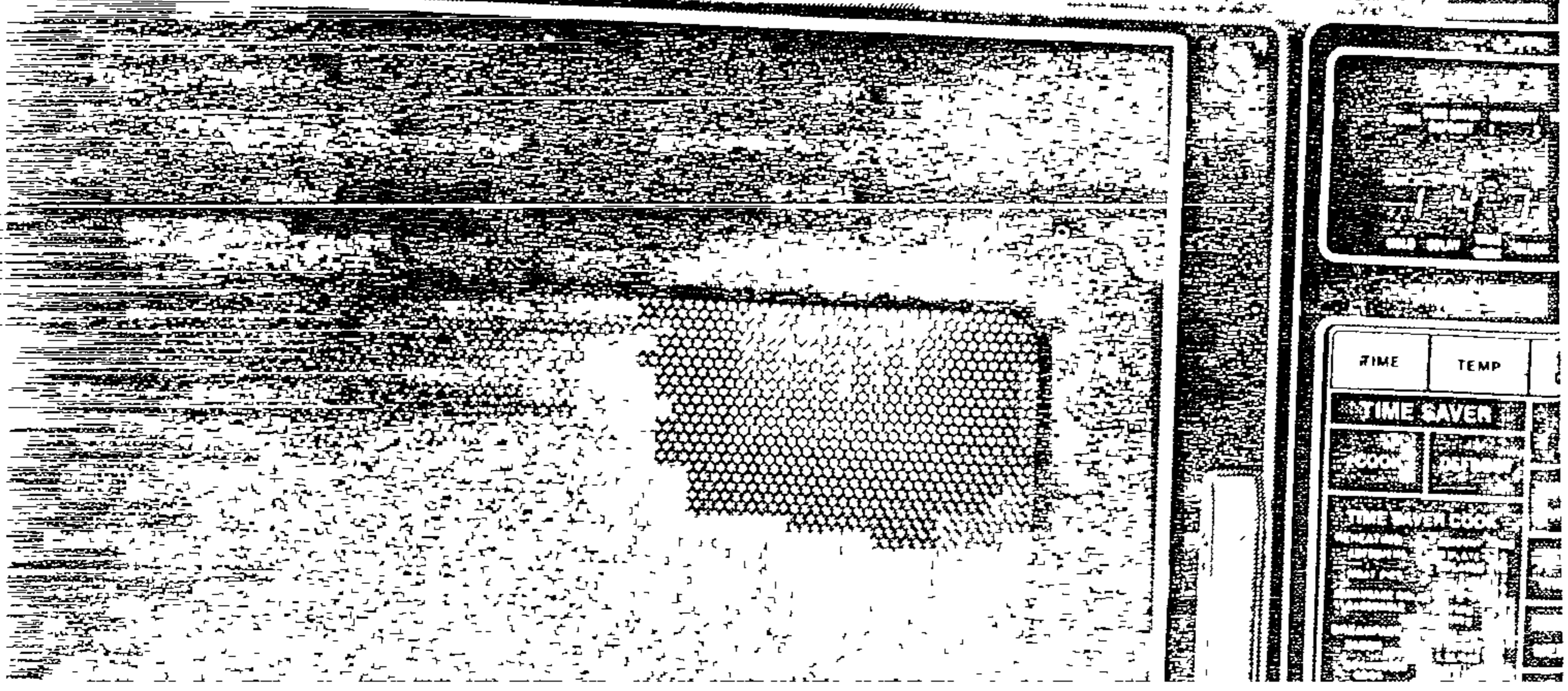
CAPE TOWN — Police in Cape Town have put a stop to the planned South African charity poker championships to have been held here this weekend, after a complaint from a member of the public

and return the R27 000 in entrance fees — R300 from each player

Organisers now have to contact about 90 players, including Cape Town's deputy mayor, Mr Leon Markowitz, to tell them the event has been called off

One of the organisers, Mr Issy Levin, said yesterday "The vice squad contacted us this week and told us the championships would be illegal because they would contravene a certain section of the Gambling Act" — SAPA

The new Litton 'Go-A' has got your space problem



TIME	TEMP
TIME SAVER	
COOK	DEF
TIME SAVING COOK	
CHATING	...
...	...

Charge office fling

By ALINAH DUBE

A MAMELODI waiter who is suing for damages after he was allegedly assaulted and wrongfully arrested by two policemen last year, was thrown to the floor of a charge office by a sergeant the Pretoria Supreme Court was told yesterday.

Giving evidence in a civil action against Mr Louis le Grange, the Minister of Police, Sgt Abel Msibi told Mr Jus-

tice Eloff that when he was on duty on January 2 last year, his colleague, Sgt Johan Mentz, arrived at the Sunnyside police station accompanied by Mr Johannes Sekgathume and another colleague. He said on arrival Sgt Mentz threw Mr Sekgathume on the floor and he could see that the two had been fighting. Mr Sekgathume had a cut above his left eye and his shirt was torn. Mr Sekgathume's

claim against the police is the sequel to an incident at the Sunnyside police station early last year.

His car was allegedly forced to a halt by two men who opened his door and started assaulting him.

A baton was used in the assault and afterwards the men took him to the Sunnyside charge office. According to legal documents the police admitted Mr Sekga-

thume was arrested and detained at the police station but denied it had been wrongfully done.

Mr Sekgathume is claiming R4 131 for wrongful arrest and detention, pain and suffering and damages to his car.

Mr J G Blignaut is appearing for Mr Sekgathume. Mr J C van der Walt is appearing for the Minister of Law and Order (Proceeding)

Why doctor didn't see epileptic's pills

251

Mercury

23/11/85

Court Reporter

A FORMER Gingindlovu police sergeant told the Supreme Court in Durban yesterday that he had been shown a bottle of pills which, he was told, belonged to a detained man whom he believed to be mentally ill.

However, he did not consider it necessary to send the pills with the detainee when he was taken to a district surgeon for a medical examination

Mr N R Halstone, who left the police force in February, 1981, was testifying before Mr Justice Nienaber at a civil hearing in which a chronic epileptic, Mr Benjamin Sithole, is suing the Minister of Police for R5 000 damages

Mr Sithole was taken into custody on May 15, 1980, after he had suffered an epileptic fit in a shop. He was detained until May 21 when he was admitted, unconscious, to hospital

He claims that the day after he was taken to Gingindlovu police station his wife — who died earlier this year — brought a letter explaining his condition to the police station and also a bottle of prescribed pills which he took regularly. He says that a Sgt Zulu

refused to accept the letter or the pills from her

Yesterday Mr Halstone told the Court that he could not remember who had shown him the pills. However, he recalled seeing Mrs Sithole at the police station several times

Asked during cross-examination by Mr L Gerding, for Mr Sithole, about Sgt Zulu's evidence earlier yesterday that he had taken the pills to Mr

Sithole in the cells but he had refused to accept them, Mr Halstone said Sgt Zulu had never mentioned this to him

Nobody knew

He would have been angry to hear it because nobody knew what the pills were and they could have been harmful

Mrs Sithole had not told him that her husband suffered from epilepsy. As far as he could recall

there was no label or description of the pills on the bottle he had seen

He told the Court that Mr Sithole was taken to a district surgeon on two occasions after being detained as a mental patient. The first time — on May 16 — was to obtain a certificate before asking for a magistrate's order to send Mr Sithole to a mental institution. The order was not obtained

On May 21, when he was

not happy with Mr Sithole's general condition, he again sent him to the district surgeon. The doctor, who was traced to the golf course, had requested that he be taken to his consulting rooms the next day

Golf course

Mr Halstone said when Mr Sithole was returned to the police station on that occasion he became concerned because he noticed that he appeared to

be unconscious. His pulse was weak and his breathing was shallow

After a discussion with his senior officer it was decided that Mr Sithole should be sent to hospital

Legal argument, which started yesterday after the defence had closed its case, will continue today. Mr P Olsen, instructed by the State Attorney, is appearing for the minister

From TONY
WEAVER

WINDHOEK — South African Police units operate in southern Angola and receive air support from the South African Air Force, the Windhoek Supreme Court heard yesterday

A member of the police counter-insurgency unit Koevoet — which is jointly controlled from Pretoria and its headquarters in the Ovambo war zone — testified that he had been on raids into Angola on five occasions, that he had fought against both Swapo and Angolan Fapla troops, and that South African fighters had dropped bombs which made "waves of flame stretching for 200 metres"

Kraals

Jonas Paulus, 28, was giving evidence in mitigation of sentence. In September, he was found guilty of murder, three counts of attempted murder, four counts of robbery with aggravating circumstances and one of rape

His co-accused, Paulus Matheus, 22, was convicted in September of rape, four counts of robbery with aggravat-

ing circumstances and one of attempted murder

Paulus said yesterday that one of the ways in which Koevoet operated was to interrogate villagers at kraals when they suspected that Swapo guerillas were in the area

"If they won't give us information, then one of our group assaults them, slaps them with his open hand, or beats them with a rifle butt"

Telling how he had fought in Angola five times, he said "We wage war with Swapo. Swapo is with Fapla then we fight them too"

"Helicopters come to help us. Aeroplanes also come, then they bomb the enemy, bombs that throw up waves of fire, a big fire, about 200 yards of fire. I have seen people burnt by that, they are wounded and they are burnt black"

Asked by pro Deo defence counsel Mr Pierre Roux how he felt when he saw people burnt like that, Paulus replied "We feel satisfied. Because we are fighting a war, we all feel satisfied"

He added that the aircraft came from Ondangwa, capital of the

Ovambo war zone, and the main South Africa Air Force base in the zone

Paulus said that as a member of Koevoet, he was paid R350 a month. But they were paid bonuses according to how many guerillas they killed in a month

"If we wipe out the freedom fighters, we get this money. The more we kill, the more we get. This is called koggeld (bounty)"

'Wipe out'

"Sometimes we get R200, sometimes R300, once I got R450. We wiped out lots of freedom fighters that time," Paulus said

Paulus gave chilling evidence of how he had been trained by Koevoet to "wipe out Swapos", and he said he never felt any fear

He had joined Unita when he was 14, and had been in a war situation ever since the Angolan civil war erupted in 1974

He had "killed lots of people" in the Angolan war, and the war in SWA/Namibia was "the same" as the one in Angola

He said Koevoet officers had told him he had to "wipe out Swapos, because we don't like these members of Swapo because they support communism"

When he went into a "contact" situation, he was never scared, because "in war you can't be scared, because it's war, and you learn how to wage war"

Wound

He was not scared of dying and had killed "many Swapos". But, he said, he never felt bad about killing guerillas "because that's war"

Paulus, who remained seated throughout his evidence because of a bullet wound received when he was taken into custody after he had murdered headman Robert Amunwe on January 2 this year, added "I dream all the time, I dream of war, of waging war, but the dreams don't scare me"

On the day of the murder and rape, he and a friend had drunk a two-litre bottle of wine and a half-bottle of whisky

"If you have drunk in you, you lust after a woman," he said

The hearing, before Mr Justice Johan Strydom, continues today

Koevoet man tells of raids

2 The Cape Times, Wednesday, November 23, 1983

(251) (P)

★

251

Fears for detainees as court hears of torture

From TONY WEAVER
WINDHOEK. — A total of 15 sworn affidavits alleging torture at the hands of the security police and the police counter-insurgency unit, Koevoet, were lodged yesterday with the Windhoek Supreme Court.

The affidavits were handed in as supporting evidence in an urgent application asking the Supreme Court to restrain the security police and Koevoet from assaulting, molesting, physically harming, threatening, exerting unlawful pressures on and attempting to influence statements by three detainees

Iron cages

It also asks that the court restrain police units from holding the three men in solitary confinement, on spare diet, without regular exercise, and without medical attention

Many former detainees spoke of being blindfolded and tortured at a secret security police detention centre about 150km north-east of Windhoek, where detainees are held in

corrugated iron cages Mr Jeremy Gauntlett and Mr Ian Farlam, instructed by Mr Hartmut Rüppel, brought the urgent application on behalf of Mr Gideon Nestor, Mr Severinus Siteka and Pastor Heikki Ausiku

Opposing the application, Mr Jacques Botha, for the respondents, said "it would be chaos" if each detainee were allowed access to a doctor or lawyer

Allegations made in the sworn affidavits, which came from detainees and former detainees from all parts of SWA/Namibia, included the following

● Dr Yosef Variava, testified that Mr Nestor and Pastor Ausiku were showing signs of depressive psychosis, and that Mr Nestor was being kept in a tiny cell which he shared with 15 other detainees

● Dr Charles Shubitz, a neurologist and psychiatrist, testified that sanitation for the detainees was dangerous to their health, their diet was inadequate, and prolonged solitary confinement was harmful to their mental health He said Pastor

Ausiku was in an extreme state of reactive depression, and Mr Nestor was in a state of reactive depression

● Mr Rüppel testified that in the light of affidavits submitted by former detainees, it was reasonable to suspect that the three men were being systematically beaten, tortured with electric shocks, and deprived of basic human rights He also alleged that members of the security police and Koevoet were following a repetitive pattern of interrogation which included torture with all detainees

● Mr Sebaldus Sinonge, a farm assistant from Kavango who was detained by Koevoet on July 20 this year, said he was slapped, beaten with fists, shocked, and tortured every day except Saturdays and Sundays

● Mr Johannes Hainguru, a teacher in the Kavango detained by Koevoet on July 20, alleged he was beaten and given electric shocks

● Pastor Johannes Sindano, a priest in the Kavango detained by security police on October

19 this year, said he was held in a cell with Mr Adam Shirongo who had told him he had been severely assaulted "He appeared scared and had become very thin since I had last seen him as a free man"

● Mr Amos Shirongo, a boarding school superintendent in Kavango alleged that after he was detained by security police on July 31 this year, he was transported in a bakkie with a decomposing dead body, had a sack pulled over his head, was forced to kiss the face of the decomposing body, and was beaten with a rubber pipe, shocked and severely kicked

'Chained'

● Mr Simon Ndupuka, of Katutura township, said he was detained by security police on August 26 1981 He said he was beaten severely with what felt like a rubber pipe, spirits were poured into his anus and he was chained to the floor for days

Other ex-detainees told similar stories A decision was reserved and is expected today

Force in patient's intestines

Own Correspondent

PORT ELIZABETH — A Uitenhage man's surgery at the Port Elizabeth

Dr Leon Cilliers, superintendent, confirmed last night that in the man's stomach for been removed last Wednesday

"But this story is not true time that something like and it will not be the last

"If you promise not to return give you the story here and whose kidneys yesterday for transplantation

Dr J de Swart of Uitenhage that the man operated on declined to disclose who the

Dr De Swart confirmed discharged from hospital

When the patient's wife day at work in Uitenhage, want to comment "It was once and my husband had

Dr Cilliers said leaving intestines for a week "no harm" He declined to be discovered that the

It is believed that the day after several operations had that everybody who was in morning was X-rayed in an instrument

But Dr Cilliers denied best of his knowledge on had been X-rayed

He said the surgeon who operation was not to blame for the responsibility to conduct the operation

"The sister has been cleared of the incident," Dr Cilliers



24/1/83
D. N. is patch 251

Two Mdantsane men on charge of kidnapping

EAST LONDON — Two young Mdantsane men appeared in a magistrates' court here yesterday on a charge of kidnapping following an incident involving an East London municipal bus on Monday

Mr Dewithel Dyani, 23, and Mr Vumile McDonald Rayise, 20, both of Zone 10, were not asked to plead to the charge

An application for bail for both the accused was made by Mr L. S. Kalimashe, who represented them.

The magistrate, Mr P. S. Sauerman, ruled that the bail application be postponed to December 5, when it will be heard pending a decision on the matter by the Attorney General

Mr Kalimashe asked Mr Sauerman to record a number of injuries that Mr Dyani had suffered

"How can these injuries have anything to do with a bail application?" asked Mr Sauer-

man

Mr Kalimashe replied "They will be relevant in later proceedings"

The following injuries were then recorded

- a 6 cm abrasion on his left shoulder
 - a linear abrasion on the left side of his back.
 - a second linear abrasion on his right shoulder and an abrasion on his right shoulder blade
 - blood congested welts on his back.
 - an abrasion near his left ear and a second one on his right eyebrow
 - an injury in the lower part of his mouth and an open "blister" wound inside his upper lip
- The court then heard that Mr Rayise gave himself up at the Mdantsane police station after the alleged offence was committed

"Why did you go to the police station?" asked Mr Sauerman

"I went there in con-

nection with this matter," answered Mr Rayise

He continued "When I arrived home I told my mother what had happened and we went there together I was going to report what happened"

Mr Kalimashe asked Mr Rayise "Did you think you would be kept in custody when you went to the police station?"

Mr Rayise "I was not certain that I would be kept in custody since I had gone there to report what happened"

Under cross-examination by the prosecutor, Mr G. Walton, Mr Rayise said he lived with his family and was not employed

Both the accused will remain in custody at the Cambridge police station cells until December 5, while further investigations are carried out — DDR

ARkus 24/11/83
**Bush war
'turned'
Koevoet's
mind**

WINDHOEK. — Prolonged exposure to war and political indoctrination had "turned around" the mind of a former special police counter-insurgency fighter, Jonas Paulus, the Windhoek Supreme Court has been told.

Paulus, 23, was convicted on September 23 of murder, three charges of attempted murder, rape and four charges of armed robbery with aggravating circumstances.

A former colleague, Paulus Matheus, 22, was convicted in the same trial of attempted murder, rape and four charges of armed robbery with aggravating circumstances.

DRINKING SPREE

The offences were committed in the northern SWA/Namibian war zone on the night of January 2 this year when the men went on a spree after drinking.

According to evidence they visited several Owambo kraals, where Paulus shot and killed one resident. They raped a woman and forcibly took a number of personal items from villagers.

Johannesburg psychiatrist Dr Charles Schubitz yesterday said Paulus had undergone behavioural changes after he joining rebels of Angola's Unita movement at the age of 14.

INDOCTRINATION

Away from a protected home environment, Paulus had been subjected to political indoctrination by Unita before he joined the Koevoet police in SWA/Namibia in 1980.

Subjection to indoctrination and exposure to war could reverse a person's moral perceptions, he said.

"A person's mind can be turned around to make him believe things he did not believe in before."

Dr Schubitz said Paulus should be regarded as a dangerous man and society should be protected from him.

A long term of imprisonment would offer the possibility of rehabilitation.

The hearing continues today. — Sapa.

251

Koevoet concept 'barbaric', court told

From TONY WEAVER

WINDHOEK. — The motivation of, and concept behind, the police special counter-insurgency unit, Koevoet, is 'barbaric', a top psychiatrist told the Windhoek Supreme Court yesterday.

Dr Charles Shubitz, a Johannesburg neurologist and psychiatrist, was giving medical evidence at the trial of Johannes Paulus, 23, a Koevoet member convicted in September of murder, rape, attempted murder and robbery with aggravating circumstances.

On January 2 this year, Paulus murdered headman Robert Amunwe in the Ovambo war zone in what the court earlier heard was a "rape and robbery spree", while disguising

himself as a Swapo guerrilla.

Earlier yesterday, Paulus told the court Koevoet used not only South African R1 and American G3 rifles, but also AK47 Russian-made rifles — the rifles used by Swapo — and these were issued to them by their commanding officers.

Paulus's co-accused, Paulus Mathews, 22, was found guilty of attempted murder, rape and robbery.

In yesterday morning's evidence, Paulus told the court that "chaos and lawlessness" reigned in the residential areas around the Ovambo centres of Oshakati and Ondangwa. But the "spree" he and Mathews went on was not in accordance with their Koevoet training, he said, adding: "We were wrong, we drank a lot

that day."

He had said earlier that since he was 14 years old, his whole life had been taken up by war.

An Angolan, he had joined Unita when he was 14, and in November 1979, crossed the border into Namibia and joined Koevoet. Mathews is a former Swapo guerrilla.

Asked by *pro Deo* defence counsel Mr Pierre Roux whether he was a policeman, Paulus replied "We are called members of the police, but we are only taught to wage war. We are only taught to find Swapo and wipe them out."

He added that he was never trained in routine police work, nor was he ever taught how to deal with the local Ovambo population

Dr Shubitz testified that although Paulus was not a psychopath, he was a highly disciplined killer.

"In terms of their own objectives, they are highly disciplined, but in terms of society, what we may call civilized decent society, Koevoet are of course the opposite.

"They have a common aim, to exterminate guerrillas, and the overall concept is barbaric."

He added that in "modern warfare" where large numbers of people are killed with relative ease, people tend to lose their perspective.

In this respect, Paulus could be regarded as "an ideal member of society, because he was doing what he was trained to do". Nevertheless, Paulus was "a dan-

gerous person, and the public should be protected from him"

Paulus had been so intensely indoctrinated, first by Unita and then by Koevoet, that although he had been a perfectly normal little boy, his "sense of moral responsibility had been removed", Dr Shubitz said.

Dr Shubitz added that Paulus had been so indoctrinated "that he must be very dedicated, he would do anything in doing his job".

He said there was an urgent need both in South Africa and SWA/Namibia for facilities to deal with rising incidences of "war neurosis".

The hearing continues on Friday, when defence and State counsel will sum up.

Policemen face assault charge

257

8/24/83

Pretoria Correspondent
A major, a warrant-officer and two detective-sergeants from the SAP have pleaded not guilty in the Pretoria Magistrate's Court to a charge of assault.

Major Michael Petrus Burger Conradie, Detective Warrant-Officer Machel Daniel Jansen, Detective-Sergeant Schoeder Christiaan Reynecke and Detective-Sergeant D Erasmus, all

of the Sunnyside detective branch, offered no explanation of plea.

The four are charged with assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm and are alleged to have kicked, hit and cut Mr Andre Jacobus Pauls on May 15 this year. It is alleged that they cut Mr Pauls with a knife.

The case was postponed and the men will appear in court again on November 28.

Robbery

suspect ⁽²⁵⁾

dies in SAP cell

By Mike Cohen,
Crime Reporter

2/11/83

An armed robber who was arrested by two men yesterday shortly after a R5 000 Yeoville building society robbery, died in the cells at the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad headquarters last night after apparently becoming hysterical and wrestling with two detectives.

A spokesman for Johannesburg police headquarters said the man was taken to the Brixton cells after being chased and caught by a building society investment adviser and a bodybuilder.

The R5 000 was recovered when he was apprehended in a Yeoville park minutes after the armed holdup.

The police spokesman said the man may have been injured during a struggle with the bodybuilder.

At 10 pm two Murder and Robbery Squad detectives entered his cell and told him they were taking him out for further investigation in connection with other armed holdups for which they believed he was responsible.

The police spokesman said the man became hysterical and in an attempt to calm him the two detectives wrestled with him.

He was apparently uncontrollable and the three fell to the ground.

The spokesman said the man went limp and died shortly afterwards.

A post mortem will be conducted today at the government mortuary.

Two alleged accomplices in yesterday's Alhed Building Society robbery, one of them armed with a gun, were said to have escaped when they split up shortly after the attack.

● See Page 2, Metro section.

Police cleared of man's neglect

25) Court Reporter *Mevang*
24/11/83

POLICEMEN, who mistook a chronic epileptic for a mentally deranged person and detained him for five days until he was admitted to hospital unconscious, were not guilty of negligence a Durban judge found yesterday

Mr Justice Nienaber found that Mr Benjamin Sithole, 58, a Gingindhlovu farmer, had failed to prove police were negligent in failing to diagnose that he was an epileptic, in not administering pills to him or in not having the pills analysed to ascertain the nature of his illness.

Mr Sithole had claimed R5 000 damages against the Minister of Police for pain and suffering because of the failure by the police to recognise that he suffered from epilepsy or to see that he had the necessary treatment for his ailment during his detention.

He was detained by police on May 15, 1980 after he suffered a fit in a shop belonging to a friend whom he had gone to visit.

The Judge found there was proof that the police genuinely believed Mr Sithole was mentally ill

Police tried to 'calm' robbery suspect

A BANK robbery suspect died at Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad headquarters on Wednesday night after two policemen attempting to "calm" him fell on top of him during a scuffle, according to police.

By ELLIOT TSHINGWALA

The police PRO for the Witwatersrand, Colonel Fred Bull, said the 26-year-old Sowetan became 'hysterical' after police confronted him with evidence of two previous robberies in which he had allegedly taken part.

Police have not released his name because "his family has not been informed"

According to Col Bull, the suspect and two other people had earlier that day held up two tellers of the Yeoville branch of the Allied Building Society. Two of the group were armed with a firearm and a screwdriver. They demanded money and the tellers handed them R500 cash.

After the robbery they fled with the bank security men hot on their heels. The suspect was arrested and the other two fled.

He was taken to Brixton Murder and Robbery headquarters. Later on two policemen informed him about the other robberies and as a result he became 'hysterical'. The detectives tried

to "calm" him and during the scuffle that followed both of them fell and the suspect died on the spot, said Col Bull.

Meanwhile Soweto police have smashed an alleged furniture-truck hold-up gang responsible for the disappearance of thousands of rands worth of furniture and vehicles.

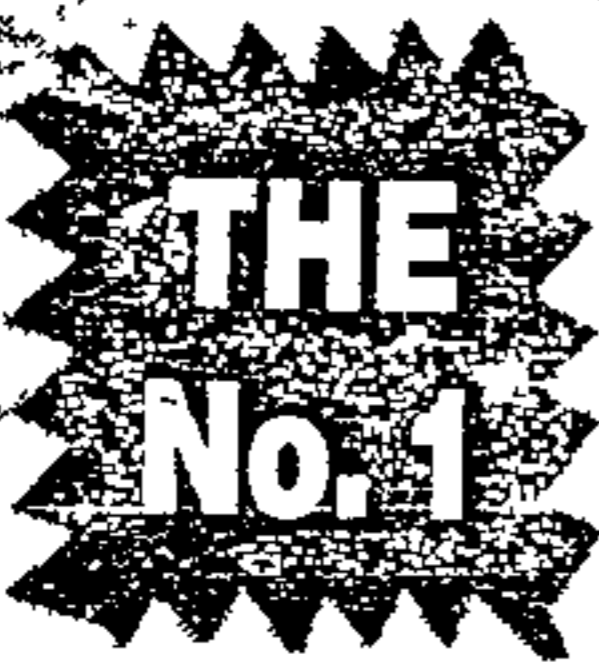
The gang, which operates in many parts of Soweto, was cracked after police nabbed two suspected gangsters and recovered several items of furniture pieces at the gang's alleged hideout in Orlando West, police said.

The Divisional CID Commander in Soweto, Brigadier J J Viktor, said the two suspects were connected to a recent armed robbery incident in Orlando. A truck driver and his assistants were forced out of the truck at gunpoint before the three men drove away. The total value of the furniture and the truck was R50 000. Two days later the truck was found dumped, minus the furniture.



Back from Island

PATRICK "LTD" MOLALA the well-known soccerite who was released from Robben Island in Pretoria yesterday (See Page 2)



The newspaper that blacks read more than any other daily newspaper in the Transvaal — 685 000 readers daily!

This appli
Pretor
Johan
Detail
these
J1170r.

IN MID-1980, Mr and Mrs Volker Nast dropped by the Microtel Corporation in Baltimore to make a rather interesting purchase

They wanted a highly sensitive microwave listening device, allegedly for export to Western Europe

Presenting an export licence granted by the United States Commerce Department and a substantial sum of cash, they were duly handed the compact 36kg machine, which they proudly drove home to suburban New Jersey

Shortly thereafter, they took a taxi to New York's John F Kennedy Airport, checked in their somewhat overweight luggage and prepared to board a flight to Hungary

Eighteen US customs officers and a helicopter had monitored their shopping expedition from the start, and to make absolutely sure they didn't slip away, a homing transmitter had been planted in the merchandise

The Nasts were arrested. Mr Nast, a German businessman, appears to be persistent, and like his colleague and compatriot, Mr Richard Mueller, does not let little things like Federal Grand Jury indictments dampen his entrepreneurial drive

Their client is the KGB. Both men are wanted in connection with an astounding scheme to transship some of the country's best technology through South Africa

The Commissioner of the US Customs Service, Mr William von Raab, believes the KGB today places considerably more emphasis on acquiring American computers and other sophisticated equipment than on simple, old-fashioned military intelligence

America, he recently told a gathering of businessmen, is facing "the most pervasive and potentially debilitating international operation ever directed against our country"

The Soviets and their middlemen have already reaped a considerable harvest that is costing the American taxpayer billions of dollars

SA's place in the high-tech drama

RDM 25/11/83

251

From SIMON BARBER in Washington

For example, an American-made gyroscopic guidance system now controls the SS-18 strategic nuclear missiles targeted on the West

The mechanism was sold to the Soviets for an estimated R63 000

To make up for the loss, the American Defence Department is having to spend R15 750-million

Warsaw Pact logistics, according to intelligence sources, are handled by a Control Data Corporation Cyber 170/750 computer nearly identical to the one sold last year to South Africa's Council for Scientific and Industrial Research

High energy laser optics used in the US Airforce laser weapons research program have similarly fallen into Soviet hands

To stem the haemorrhage, America, its Nato allies and Japan have established what is called the Co-ordinating Committee (Cocom) to ensure that high-tech stays among friends

Despite persistent internal wrangling, the group has proved quite successful

As one American customs official put it this week "Until recently, smugglers could brazenly truck the stuff straight across the border"

Ironically, Cocom's very success may have precipitated the KGB's decision to look farther afield, in particular to that most unlikely of way stations, South Africa

Thus far, only sketchy details of Mr Mueller's Cape Town operation have emerged from the US Customs investigation

Many critical questions

remain unanswered

Some may cause deep embarrassment in both Washington and Pretoria

The present facts are these

- Sometime before the middle of this year, Digital Equipment Corporation sells one of its top of the line VAX 11/782 computers to a broker in New York

- The broker has a client in Cape Town, and applies for the export licence required for sensitive technology sales to South Africa

- The licence application submitted to the Commerce Department is for two machines, which is curious, because DEC insists it only sold the broker one

- Commerce considers the application and decides the only government agency that also needs to review it is the Energy Department, which checks for possible nuclear proliferation risks

- Energy passes the documents to the Subgroup on Nuclear Export Control (SNEC), an interdepartmental committee nominally chaired by the Secretary of State

- The State and Defence Departments are not, however, fully consulted because the VAX, while on the Controlled Commodities List (CCL) is not on the Munitions Control List (MCL)

- Its absence from the latter is strange because the machine does have known military uses. Its ability to handle enormous quantities of data at extreme speed makes it an ideal candidate for tracking and guiding missiles

- At all events, SNEC deter-

mines that the VAX is too small to cause concern, and is satisfied that the Cape Town end-user cited on the application intends to use the machine for a specific, purely civilian purpose

- The licence is swiftly granted

- Herein another oddity according to DEC's own specifications, the VAX is on a par, in terms of power, speed and capacity, with the IBM 4341 and the Data General MV 10000, and renders the above-mentioned Cyber 170/750 puny by comparison

A possible solution, which would also resolve the discrepancy between DEC's claim that it sold one machine and the broker's request to licence two, is that the VAX 11/782 actually comprises two less powerful VAX 11/780 central processing units

Furthermore, the standard 782 has a "random access memory" (RAM) of 4 megabytes, which is less than startling, but can readily be enhanced to 32 megabytes

Described as a pair of off-the-shelf 780's, the system would have been far less likely to raise official eyebrows

- However licensed, the system next appears in Cape Town, installed and operating at the site and in the manner vouched for in the application - this according to sources representing the broker

- On or before October 23, it turns up as part of an illicit cargo loaded in seven con-

tainers onto the Swedish-registered "Elgaren" in Cape Town docks

Accompanying items include a computer power generator and, allegedly, enough spare parts to comprise a third VAX

- Shipping documents contain Mr Mueller's name

Mr Mueller has been living near Cape Town after failing to answer a 1979 indictment for attempting to smuggle microchip manufacturing equipment from Silicon Valley to the Warsaw pact. He has known contacts with the KGB

From the start, customs investigators have said that he masterminded the scheme

- The "Elgaren" puts out of Cape Town, bound for Antwerp, Hamburg and Helsingborg, Sweden

- Before it reaches Europe, US Customs learn that it is carrying high-tech contraband

- Attempts are made, abortively at first, to get a German court order to search the vessel in Hamburg. An appeals court finally gives the go ahead, and German customs detain the vessel on November 11 within seven minutes of its leaving harbour

- Three containers, with their identification markings scored out, are seized before the ship is permitted to leave for Sweden

The contents of these containers may well have indicated that there was more still aboard

- Despite their publicly tough stance on neutrality, the Swedes are asked to investigate further when the "Elgaren" puts in at Helsingborg

They agree, but on their own terms, reserving the right to transfer the shipment onto the Soviet Union, if Moscow turns out to be the legal owner

American investigators are denied access to the cache

And so the case stands

Mr Mueller appears to have come within an ace of pulling off yet another spectacular theft, and in so doing has egged the faces of most of his victims

The New York company, it is understood, denies all knowledge of the German, and insists it was acting in complete bona fides

Mr Mueller's relationship with the Cape Town firm is under investigation by a US Customs team on the spot

In Washington, officials have concluded he quietly collected the items on his shopping list over a period of several months

And now for the questions

- Even allowing for the fact that the licence application may have been misleading, and that the Commerce Department has to process, by its own count, 90 000 of the things each year, why did the possible sale of a VAX to South Africa go through so quickly? It took one 20 minute phone call to a DEC salesman for this reporter to confirm the machine's power

- Since both the salesman and other independent experts have insisted that only a government or a major corporation - and sources who know the identity of the Cape Town firm agree that the supposed end-user cannot be so classified - could have any use for a VAX, why were more detailed enquiries not made into the South African buyer before the licence was granted? After all, there was already serious concern in the State Department that some South African buyers in the Cape Town area might be Armscor fronts

- According to official South African sources, Mr Mueller, a fugitive from American law, was granted permanent residence in South Africa. How?

Alternatively, and this is speculation from the State Department, did South African authorities know who they were dealing with? The Defence Department, ready stung by the transfer of some of its most prized technology, has reacted to its latest episode with angry disbelief that such equipment should have been shipped to South Africa, let alone routed for the Soviet Union

The State Department is so disturbed

On Capitol Hill, the Senate's permanent subcommittee on investigations is moving close to issuing subpoenas and hearings are likely for early next year

Whatever other heads roll, there is little doubt that South Africa itself will suffer when officialdom is raked High-tech export licences for South Africa are ready tough enough to me by

As one customs investigator put it this week "The consequences for South Africa could potentially be their unfortunate"

26/11/83
1204
251
Montsisi
can now
sue
Minister

By ANTON HARBER
Political Reporter

MR DANIEL Sechaba Montsisi, a prominent Soweto student leader during the 1976 uprising, has won an important precedent-setting court appeal that will allow him to sue the Minister of Police for alleged assault during detention.

Mr Montsisi took the matter to the Appellate Division in Bloemfontein after the Transvaal division of the Supreme Court had ruled that he could not proceed with his claim because it was lodged more than six months after the incident.

Under the Police Act, such a claim must be lodged within six months and one month's notice is required, leaving five months for people to do so.

Mr Montsisi, recently released from Robben Island prison, argued that it was impossible for him to bring it any earlier since he was being held incommunicado under Section Six of the Terrorism Act.

His lawyer, Mrs Priscilla Jana, said there were a number of similar cases around the country.

They had been waiting to hear the result of Mr Montsisi's appeal.

Mr Montsisi has claimed R6 750 from the Minister of Police for assaults between June 1977 and July 1978.

He has alleged that Security Police beat him with a rubber truncheon, smashed a gun butt in his face, kicked him and squeezed his genitals with an object he could not identify because he was blindfolded at the time.

Mail's report on spies at varsities was fair

20/11/83 251 RDM
 MR and Mrs C M de Beer of Bramley have written, bitterly criticising a Rand Daily Mail reporter, Geoffrey Allen, for a feature article that appeared in the Mail of November 12 under the heading "Double life of the student spies"

The article surveyed the activities of campus spies from Craig Williamson to Robert Whitecross.

It was illustrated with a photograph showing three self-confessed spies who were members of the 1973-4 Students' Representative Council of the University of the Witwatersrand.

Mr and Mrs De Beer see numerous important omissions in this article.


Mr Allen, they point out, failed to say that the magistrate found the evidence of one of the spies, Denis Brune, unconvincing and that the four students charged were acquitted, that Cedric de Beer, although detained for 298 days, was not charged and that he would have refused to give evidence against Barbara Hogan, had he been called upon to do so, that the verdict and sentence in the Barbara Hogan case were "widely denounced and condemned by legal and other bodies", and that it was Brune who "infiltrated" the SRC, not the four students who were his fellow-members.

In addition, they draw unfavourable conclusions from the fact that Mr Allen quoted, without rebutting it, a statement by the police that they "only acted overtly or clandestinely on campuses when there was well-founded suspicion of unlawful activities".

On the basis of these omissions, Mr and Mrs De Beer proceed to refer to Mr Allen's "poisonous pen" and im-

Rand Daily Mail Ombudsman
JAMES McCLURG
 takes a critical look at the media

If you have any complaints against the Mail or suggestions for the Ombudsman to take up, write to the Editor P O Box 1138 Jhb



ply that he could "learn something about decency".

Are such accusations justified?

It was clearly not the purpose of the article to chronicle the manifold wrongs inflicted in the name of security or to discuss the merits of individual cases that have come before the courts.

Its intention, as Mr Allen puts it, was "simply to reiterate that spying on campuses is a fact that students around the country are obliged to live with".

It is understandable that Mr and Mrs De Beer should wish every opportunity to be taken to denounce injustices. But it is highly unreasonable to expect such a denunciation to be woven into an article specifically concerned with the activities of campus spies.

Mr Allen's quotation from the police was perhaps a little clumsily introduced into the article. But his aim was obviously to confirm out of the police's own mouth that they actively supervised campus spying.

To read it as implying endorsement of the police viewpoint is absurd.

To summarise, I have no doubt that this attack on Mr Allen's professional integrity is unjustified.

□ □ □

NEWSPAPERS continue to confuse these words by using "chemist" for someone whose profession is to dispense medicines and should be called a "pharmacist".

Professor S S Israelstam,

honorary director of the SA Chemical Foundation's information centre points out patiently that a chemist is "a different sort of professional man or woman who is concerned with carrying out various chemical procedures, such as the synthesis and analysis of chemical substances among other things".

The Oxford English Dictionary is not on Professor Israelstam's side — it treats "chemist" as applying to both professions. But common sense supports him, because precise terms prevent confusion, and journalists should always aim to be clear.

It should hardly be necessary to add that a pharmacy or "chemists's shop" is not a "chemist". To say that medi-

cines had been bought "in a chemist" or that "burglars broke into a chemist" is ludicrous but, sadly, not uncommon.

□ □ □

THE electronic revolution in newspaper production has brought greater speed and economy. But when the complex machinery goes wrong, as it inevitably must from time to time, it can cause temporary problems verging on disaster.

Mr V David Mthihs of Daveyton has drawn fresh attention to this phenomenon by pointing out that three news stories that had appeared in the Mail on Wednesday, November 2 were published again next day, in the same edition of the newspaper. Not surprisingly, he found this disconcerting.

What happened, I find, is that as a result of a mechanical failure during the production of the Thursday morning's early editions, copy ceased to flow. It was there-

fore decided to re-print some fairly important material that had arrived too late for these editions the previous day and had appeared only in the Morning Final.

On the basis that most readers buy the same edition every day, this was a perfectly reasonable procedure.

Unfortunately, under the pressure of a difficult situation, the news stories were taken by mistake from the early editions, leading to the repetition that dismayed Mr Mthihs.

If it is any comfort to you, Mr Mthihs and others who may have noticed the error, such an unhappy combination of circumstances is unlikely to recur.

□ □ □

STOP PRESS

"I WOULD rather err on the side of making a mistake," Dr Trotter is quoted as saying in explanation of why she felt the players deserved another chance — Athens (Georgia) Observer.

New torture horror claims in SWA court

Cape Times 29/11/83 (227) (228) (251)

WINDHOEK. — Has torture of political detainees become institutionalized in SWA/Namibia? Prominent lawyers, politicians, churchmen and journalists say yes. The military, security police and the police counter-insurgency unit, Koevoet, say no. They say the allegations are an orchestrated, Swapo-backed propaganda campaign aimed at undermining the efficiency of the security forces in fighting terrorism.

Allegations of torture of detainees, of the establishment of secret torture centres, of spe-

cial squads with torture as their main function, and of people disappearing have been surfacing with monotonous regularity in the war-torn territory for some time now.

On July 14, 1978, Father Heinz Hunke, a Roman Catholic priest, and Mr Justin Ellis, secretary of the Christian Centre, were deported from SWA/Namibia after compiling a booklet of affidavits and documentary evidence titled *Torture A Cancer in our Society*.

The booklet was banned for possession, as was a report by the Southern African Catholic Bishops Conference in early 1982, *Report on Namibia*, which also alleged mass torture and atrocities against civilians by the military and the police.

This year has seen a spate of torture allegations against the security police, and more frequently against Koevoet, which has rapidly developed a reputation as the most feared wing of the security forces, and which has featured prominently lately in a series of court hearings involving alleged torture, and two deaths of civilian detainees.

The can of worms began to open up properly earlier this year when, after a marathon court hearing, the Windhoek Supreme Court found a detainee from the Kaokoveld, Mr Johannes Kakuva, had died in security police detention after prolonged assault and/or torture.

But the case which has rocked the police to the core, and which has become the talking point of Windhoek, is one currently on the go, in which lawyers for three detainees have asked for an urgent interdict against the security police and Koevoet.

The lawyers for Mr Gideon Nestor, Pastor Heikki Ausiki and Mr Severinus Siteketa have asked that the two arms of the police be immediately restrained from assaulting the three men.

It is in the supporting affidavits that a picture of grisly horror, misery and torture has emerged. Fifteen former detainees testify that they have, over several months, been subjected to gross torture, physical and mental humiliation and general degradation.

Lawyers for the three detainees argue that on the basis of the 15 affidavits, reasonable grounds exist to suspect that Pastor Ausiki, Mr Nestor and Mr Siteketa are being tortured at this very moment.

Although many other allegations of torture have been made to the media, these 15 affidavits are among the first to be handed into a court as sworn evidence of torture.

The following are extracts from some of the affidavits.

● **Mr Amos Sirongo, 36, boarding house father from Rupara in the Kavango war zone. Detained by security police on July 31, 1983, released November 11, 1983. Affidavit dated 12/11/1983.**

"I told (my wife) that I did not know where they

Report by TONY WEAVER Cape Times correspondent in Windhoek

were taking me, and that I had to travel in the back of a bakkie with a dead body the sack in which tools had been stored was then pulled over my head the white policeman, one I did not know, pushed my head down onto the face of the dead body, and ordered me to kiss it.

"The body was already cold, and stank that day I was heavily assaulted with what felt like a soft rubber pipe I screamed, but the white policeman kept on and on hitting me.

"Then both the black man and the white interrogators began assaulting me I fell on the ground, called on Jesus for help, Jesus, Jesus, take my life I was beaten and kicked, I was kept in solitary confinement, I was completely alone, it was terrible. The food was miserable and I was

"In a well-orchestrated propaganda campaign against the security forces, the security forces are continually being accused of committing atrocities. Swapo's atrocities, on the other hand, are not given the same prominence... — SWA Territory Force press release, October 29.

always hungry. When I was detained I was a reasonably healthy, active man I am now weak, shaky and I still feel confused."

● **Mrs Justine Kheimses, 30, saleswoman from Tsumeb. Detained by the security police on September 18, 1981, released in April, 1981. Affidavit dated April 8, 1982.**

"My interrogators did not appear to be happy with my answers, because they put a chain around my neck and hoisted me off my feet I could not speak, so they lowered me, and then lifted me again I was questioned again and then hit over the feet with a pipe-like object the next day I was fetched again I then had rope put around my neck and was firmly held while I was given electric shocks. One day I was made to do some washing I had to wash a long 'sack' that looks as if it fits over a mattress. It was covered in dry blood."

● **Mrs Milka Nauyoma, 42, housewife from Tsumeb. Detained by the security police on September 11, 1981, released November 19, 1981. Affidavit dated April 3, 1982.**

"He told me I was to stand in the corner with a blanket over my head. The rule, I was told, was that I was allowed to see nobody's face. When I denied their allegations, I was placed over a surface which was

higher than the floor. My wrists were grabbed by one or more persons, so too my ankles.

"I was then beaten violently on my buttocks and upper legs with a flexible instrument I screamed and begged them to stop, I was shocked by the violence of the blows I was beaten while standing on the top of my feet, I was wearing sandals. The interrogators concentrated the blows on my toes. My head was then covered with a loose-fitting elastic cloth, which was pulled down as far as my neck.

"Something which I thought to be chain was then put around my neck I was suddenly hoisted off the ground the chain gripped at my throat, I started to choke the chain tightened around my

"It is very clear — inhuman conditions, unjust conditions, repressive conditions, undemocratic conditions, all these things are not acceptable." — Mr Hans Röhr, leader of the Namibia Christian Democratic Party, November 4.

neck, I was hoisted momentarily and then dropped onto the ground I went through many periods when my thoughts were not controllable. On one occasion I thought that I should take my life, I looked around my cell, but could think of no way how I could do so."

● **Mr Johannes Hainguru, teacher from Tondoro in the Kavango war zone, detained by Koevoet on July 20, 1983, released on October 5. Affidavit dated November 12, 1983.**

"I was then told to lie flat on the floor and I was beaten with a spade on my buttocks. Before I was beaten, water was thrown on my trousers. The next day I was tortured with electric shocks, and was beaten on my buttocks with what felt like a broad plank."

"The torture with the electric shock equipment was very sore, and I did not think I would survive it I jerked while I was being shocked, my eyes flickered and I could not breathe on July 22, 1983, the next day, I was assaulted while I was blindfolded for a long time by black Koevoet members who were clearly drunk. On July 30, 1983, I was taken out of the room again, and again tortured."

● **Mr Simon Ndupuka, 33, shop assistant from Katutura township, Windhoek, detained August 26, 1981 by Security police, released March 10, 1982. Affidavit Dated April 5, 1982.**

"Someone then began to beat me on my naked buttocks I was struck repeatedly with a flexible instrument. The blows were of tremendous force. Approximately three days later, I was again taken for interrogation to an office. My buttocks were swollen."

"Once again I was ordered to take off my trousers and underpants, and I was once again beaten on my buttocks there were

many blows, the blows fell rapidly. Approximately a week later I was ordered to lie on my stomach with my legs open I obeyed. Someone then parted my buttocks and poured

"The rights and will of the people of Namibia are disregarded by a regime of Draconian laws, proclamations and amendments..." — Letter to UN Secretary General from the Council of Churches in Namibia, August 26.

a fluid which smelt of spirits into my anus a few days thereafter, I was once again taken to an office and thrashed on my buttocks and on my upper legs. On this occasion I was beaten while standing upright, I was thereafter thrashed repeatedly on my naked buttocks while standing."

Fifteen affidavits were handed into the court, all alleging similar torture. The methods varied, some people were allegedly tortured by Koevoet, some by security police.

The allegations stretched from late 1981 to November this year, with most of the cases coming from the Kavango war zone in the

"There is now and has been over the past two years a concerted effort made to bring the security branch of the police under suspicion as regards the detention of those aiding terrorists..." Lieutenant Colonel Gerrit Badenhorst, deputy chief of SWA security police, in an affidavit to the Windhoek Supreme Court, November 11.

past month. The authorities have confirmed that people are in detention there, but church organizations and politicians have put the figure at over 200.

Many of the detainees spoke of being taken to a special secret camp, specially equipped for torture, some 160km northeast of Windhoek, between Hochveld and Osire.

Many spoke of being held in tiny corrugated iron cages. All were blindfolded in the presence of their tormentors so that they would not be able to identify them later.

The existence of the secret torture camp was confirmed in an affidavit handed in by the instructing attorney in the case, Mr Hartmut Ruppel of Lorenz and Bone. He had seen the camp, and another attorney from the firm had seen it from the air.

Manhunt
for killers of
SAP man

Own Correspondent

PORT ELIZABETH — Police are hunting today for men armed with "sophisticated weapons" who shot and killed a South African policeman in a house in Mdantsane, near East London, yesterday.

The dead man is Constable Richard "Boogie" Fisher (20)

Constable Fisher died in a hail of automatic gunfire that tore through a door he was trying to open.

He was killed "in cold blood", Major G Ngaki, Ciskei's police Press liaison officer, said today.

Major Ngaki said firearms were found in the house and three of the occupants had been detained.

He said two South African and two Ciskeian policemen, searching for a housebreaker, had gone to a house pointed out to them in Mdantsane. The front door was opened for them.

"Inside there was a closed door and, when they tried to open it, not a word was spoken before bullets came flying through it," he said.

"The police were armed with only their 9 mm pistols and the men in the room were using sophisticated weapons."

Major Ngaki believed there were two men in the room. "We think one of them may have been wounded in the shootout," he said. "It is possible he may try to get the help of a doctor."

He said that at the time of the shooting the South African police had been working in co-operation with his men inside Ciskei.

SA policeman killed

Dispatch 30/11/83
(25)
[Signature]

MDANTSANE — A member of the South African Police, Constable Richard John (Boogie) Fisher, 20, was killed in a shootout in a house in Zone 3 here early yesterday morning.

The death was confirmed by the South African Police public relations directorate in Pretoria yesterday but a spokesman declined to give details of how the death occurred.

He said that since the incident had occurred in Ciskei, details would be released by the Ciskei Police.

The Ciskei Police public relations officer, Major Avery Ngaki, said in a statement Mr Fisher went to Mdantsane with a colleague to follow up a case.

They went to a house in Mdantsane with two Ciskei policemen.

"They knocked on the door and got no reply," Major Ngaki said.

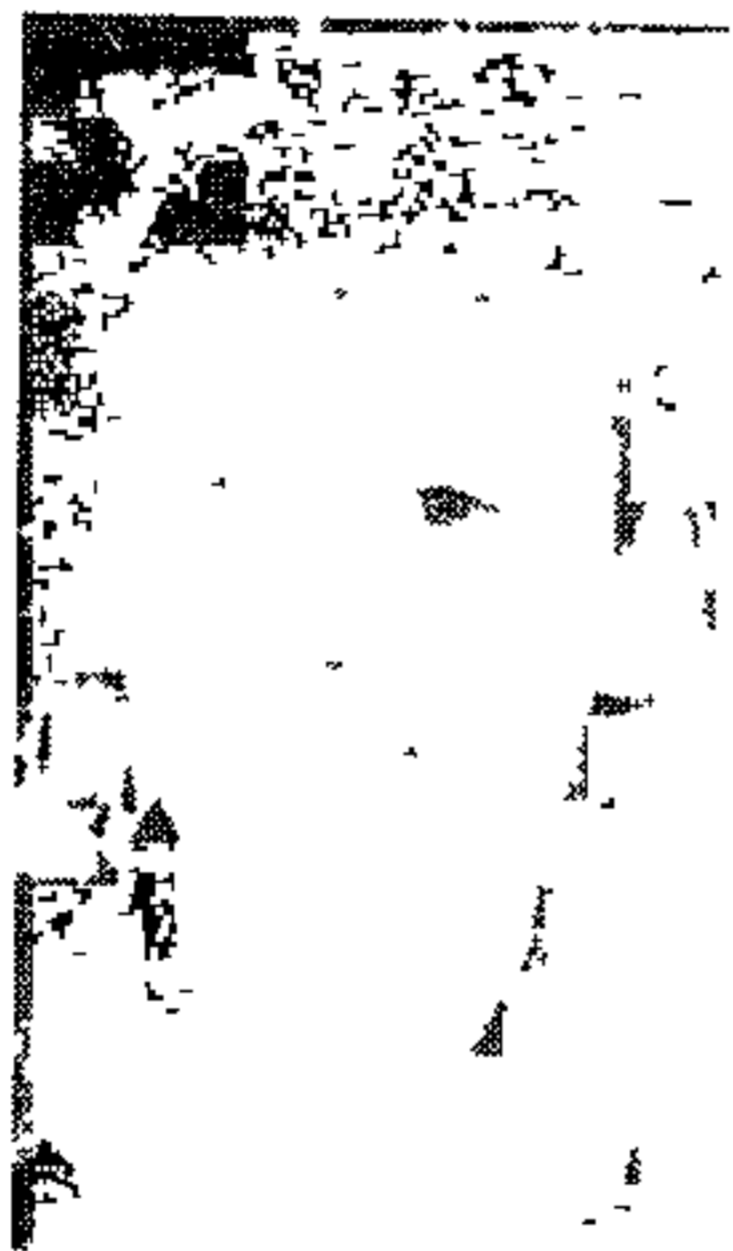
"They then saw the outside door open and entered."

He said that they found a room locked and after knocking on the door tried to open it.

"Shots were then fired from the room through the door," he said.

"One South African policeman was fatally

By
LESLIE XINWA



CONST. FISHER

wounded."

Major Ngaki said the matter was being investigated. Reasons for the policemen's visit to the house were still under judgement, he said.

In an interview later Major Ngaki confirmed "certain arms" had been found in the house but declined to give further

details.

Two men were believed to have been in the room from which the shooting started but Major Ngaki would not comment on that.

He confirmed that senior officers from the Ciskei Commissioner of Police's office had been flown to the scene of the shooting in a Ciskei Defence Force helicopter yesterday morning to get a first hand account of the incident.

Constable Fisher's father, Mr R A "Dick" Fisher, of Ridgeway Road, Amalinda, East London, said his son joined the police force two years ago after completing his schooling at Cambridge High School.

He had served in East London before being transferred to Berlin five months ago.

He was the third of five sons.

He leaves a 17-year-old wife and ten-month-old daughter.

Constable Fisher will be buried on Friday.



Bullet holes mark the wall of a house in Mdantsane where Constable Fisher was shot dead yesterday.

No comment, says Le Grange

EAST LONDON — The comment on cross-border operations by members of the South African Police force, Mr Le Grange said this was no issue.

"There has always been good co-operation between the SAP and the Ciskei police, and surely no fault could be found with this," Mr Le Grange said — DDR.

Mr Le Grange said he had received brief details of the incident but would reserve comment until the "full facts" were made available to him.

He had been informed of the shooting shortly after it happened but had been engaged in a cabinet committee meeting all yesterday.

Asked if he would

EAST LONDON — Ciskei police have arrested two men and a woman in connection with the death of a 20-year-old South African policeman — Constable Richard "Boogie" Fisher — who was killed in a gunfight in Mdantsane on Tuesday.

Ciskei police liaison officer Major Avery Ngaki said yesterday that his police have also taken

Mdantsane shootout: three held, foreign rifles seized

possession of two "foreign-made" automatic rifles

Although three people are being held for questioning, the police are

still searching for two other men "one of whom is believed to be suffering from gunshot wounds"

He said the two men

and woman who are being held were arrested at a house in Mdantsane a few hours after Constable Fisher was killed

Constable Fisher had gone to a house in Zone 3 with a colleague and two policemen

A gunfight started and Const Fisher was fatally

wounded. The occupants of the house escaped after the shooting, but were arrested by Ciskei police a few hours later.

Major Ngaki said the rifles were found in the house, but declined to describe them other than to say "they are foreign-made weapons"

— DDR

See page 10

Whitecross speaks out

Why I was a campus spy

By NEIL HOOPER

SECURITY Branch Warrant-Officer Robert Whitecross told this week how he was recruited as a campus spy. He spoke out about his 18-month infiltration into the activities of African National Congress (ANC) supporters Carl Niehaus and Johanna Lourens.

W/O Whitecross answered questions by telephone from "somewhere in the Cape" where he is resting after his dramatic evidence in the sensational Rand Supreme Court treason trial.

The 23-year-old policeman and former Witwatersrand University student has not been seen in public since his court appearance, and efforts to arrange a face-to-face meeting with him were not successful.

He has apparently abandoned his student career at Wits and enrolled at Unisa to complete his Bachelor of Commerce degree.

Cliques

Niehaus and Lourens, also both 23, were close friends of his. They were convicted on charges of high treason, and sentenced to 15 and four years' imprisonment respectively.

This week W/O Whitecross said he was recruited into the Security Police by Major



CRAIG WILLIAMSON
Recruited the spy

Craig Williamson in April 1980

This was only a month after Maj Williamson returned to South Africa after successfully infiltrating the Geneva-based International University Exchange Fund (IUEF) for three years.

W/O Whitecross matriculated at the Germiston High School in 1977 and after completing two years of national

He sees his role as helping to defend 'free expression'

service he enrolled for a B Comm degree at Wits in 1980.

"During my national service I had become aware of the true aims of organisations such as the ANC, the South African Communist Party and Swapo, and also that university campuses are prime recruiting grounds for such subversive organisations," he said this week.

"Within a very short time of enrolling at Wits I noticed that student bodies on the campus were controlled by left wing cliques.

"This, I think, is because the vast majority of students are not interested in student politics.

"When I was recruited it was made clear to me that the police have no interest in legitimate student activities or constitutional political affairs, and that it was in the interests of all law-abiding South Africans — and in particular students themselves — that the activities of such subversive organisations be effectively monitored.

"That is how I saw my role, and the reason I joined the police on a fulltime basis is that I see this as my career," W/O Whitecross said.

He met Niehaus the week-

end after trade unionist Dr Neil Aggett died in a police cell in February last year.

Afterwards he moved into a communal home shared by Niehaus, Lourens and others.

According to evidence he gave at the trial, W/O White-



CARL NIEHAUS
Jailed for 15 years

cross assisted Niehaus in his activities on behalf of the ANC, and, among other things, helped him in taking photographs of the Johannesburg gasworks at Cottesloe.

During the telephone interview, W/O Whitecross said that when he was recruited he was told to "look and act" like a supporter of the ANC and to agree with the political views expressed by other supporters of subversive organisations.

He said he did not feel he

had betrayed anyone in his double life of policeman and student — or in giving evidence against Niehaus and Lourens.

"My presence on the Wits campus, and the role of the Security Branch in general — both on and off campus — is to prevent violence in this country.

"This is the same sentiment expressed by Nusas (National Union of South African Students) after the Pretoria car bomb killings."

W/O Whitecross said that while there was criticism of his double role by Nusas and some students and lecturers, he had not heard any complaints about ANC and SACP activities on the campus.

"Nor has there been one word of thanks to the police from these people for the work we do to protect the law-abiding students and university authorities," he said.

He referred to a report that "angry students" at Wits had called for university action against him, and that they felt "betrayed" and "vulnerable" because of police activity on the campus.

Exposing

"Many students and parents of students have personally telephoned me and written to me and to my parents and colleagues congratulating us for exposing Niehaus's and Lourens's ANC activities," he said.

"It has also been said that police spies or informers on a university campus inhibit free expression.

"I disagree. No person who is not planning unconstitutional activities need fear he or she will be inhibited — the South African Police exist to defend their right to 'free expression'.

"I am also sure that the residents of the old age home close to the gas works are happy that we uncovered and disrupted the ANC plot to sabotage the plant."

Koevoet: State asks for death

ARGUS
5/12/83

251

~~251~~



WINDHOEK. — The prosecution in the Koevoet trial in Windhoek today asked for the death sentence to be imposed on a former Koevoet member, Johannes Paulus.

Paulus, 23, was convicted in Windhoek Supreme Court on September 28 of murder, three charges of attempted murder, rape and four charges of armed robbery with aggravating circumstances.

A former Koevoet colleague, Paulus Matheus, 22, was convicted on the same day of attempted murder, rape and four charges of armed robbery with aggravating circumstances.

The offences were committed in northern SWA/Namibia on the night of January 2 when the men went on a spree "in search of money and girls".

Threw grenade

Three days later, Paulus tried to kill a group of detectives by throwing a hand-grenade at them when they tried to arrest him.

The grenade did not explode.

Mr Justice J Strydom found there were no extenuating circumstances for Paulus.

Paulus had taken the lead in the commission of the offences and had pretended to Owambo civilians that he and his colleague were Swapo

insurgents.

This was aimed at blaming the crimes on Swapo if the police should investigate, Mr Justice Strydom said.

Mr Gerrit Burger, for the State, said today there were 20 000 men of the armed forces in Owambo, which meant one man under arms for every 25 civilians.

"If the armed forces in Owambo abuse their powers and commit these types of offences, the people of Owambo will suffer severely," he said.

Standing orders

In addition to the death sentence, Mr Burger asked for long terms of imprisonment for both men.

"The people of Owambo are looking to this court for protection," he said.

"The punishment has to be such that all members of the armed forces in Owambo should know that this court will not deal lightly with them."

Mr Burger said the two men acted contrary to standing orders of Koevoet and had harmed the name of the special SA Police counter-insurgency unit.

"What is the use if you protect the security of the country but you cause anarchy in the country?" he asked.

Mr Pierre Roux, for Paulus, asked for a sentence of between 15 and 20 years — Sapa.

Policemen shortage slashed by 54 percent — claim

AKG ad
6/12/83

251

Argus Correspondent

PRETORIA — The critical shortage of white police constables and non-commissioned officers had been slashed by 54 percent since January 1982, according to the administrator of the Transvaal, Mr Willem Cruywagen

Speaking at a passing-out parade at the Pretoria Police College, Mr Cruywagen said the number of white constables and non-commissioned officers in the force had risen by 2 719 since the beginning of last year

According to SAP figures, the number of white constables and non-commissioned officers rose to around 20 800 as opposed to around 18 100 at the start of 1982. The number of posts available in these sections of the force is 23 531

Even further reduced

The shortage would be even further reduced when recruitment figures for November and December this year had been taken into account. These were traditionally the best recruitment months, he said.

Mr Cruywagen said the annual intake at the Pretoria Police College had increased by nearly 100 percent since 1981.

In that year, only 1 473 new recruits had enrolled as opposed to the 2 917 enrolled this year so far.

The number of women recruits had nearly doubled from 233 in 1981 to 459 in 1983. In 1982, 308 women had received training at the college. Mr Cruywagen said 1981 had been a particularly bad year for the South African Police, as it had experienced a net loss of 186 members, excluding officers, during that 12-month period.

CAPE TIMES
**No police
probe on
Koevoet**

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG. — The South African Police will not be holding an inquiry into Koevoet, in spite of the sentencing to death of Johannes Paulus for the murder of a Ovambo civilian on January 2.

"It is regarded in a very serious light and deserves immediate attention at the highest level," Major Vic Haynes, a police spokesman, said last night.

But he said "there will be no inquiry as a result of this incident".

"The South African Police will not allow or condone any atrocities by any unit or members of any unit," he said.

Asked whether there would be an inquiry into Koevoet, Major Haynes replied "The accused was off duty at the time of the offence. He therefore did not act on command from his unit, Koevoet. On the contrary, he was arrested by members of Koevoet, as a result of which justice could take its course".

"From time to time you get a member who goes out of line. If the police see to it that these people are caught and brought to justice, then there is little more they can do."

Death sentence for Koevoet man

Own Correspondent

WINDHOEK — A former member of the Koevoet police special counter-insurgency unit, Jonas Paulus, 23, was yesterday sentenced to death in the Supreme Court here for murdering a civilian in Ovambo on January 2

The former member of the Angolan Unita rebel movement was also sentenced to an effective 21 years imprisonment for three charges of attempted murder, rape and four charges of armed robbery with aggravated circumstances

Paulus Matheus, 22, who was also a member of Koevoet when the two of them went on the rampage on January 2,

was sentenced to an effective 12 years imprisonment for attempted murder, rape and four charges of armed robbery with aggravation

The two, who were having a rest period away from their bush fighting, visited several kraal in war-torn Ovambo when they went "in search of girls and money"

When detectives tried to arrest Paulus he resisted by throwing a live hand-grenade at them. It failed to explode

This is the first time in SWA/Namibia that a member of the Koevoet police unit has been convicted for committing a capital offence against a civilian

The counsel for the State, Mr Gerrit Burger, had asked for the death sentence, the first time the State has called for such a sentence against a member of the security forces convicted of murder

The presiding judge, Mr Justice Johann Strydom, found no extenuating circumstances for Paulus

Mr Justice Strydom said Paulus could not prove extenuating circumstances despite efforts by his pro deo defence counsel, Mr Pierre Roux, to prove that the young killer was a victim of growing-up in a situation of war from the age of 14

He had joined the Unita movement in 1974, and began fighting against the MPLA at the age of 19. Paulus said he had seen both the Cubans and South Africans strafe his former homeland

He also claimed to have received "head money" (kop geld) ranging from R200 to R450 a month for killing Swapo guerillas

A Johannesburg psychiatrist, Dr Charles Shubitz, who testified for Paulus, said Koevoet were, "in terms of their own objectives as hunters of Swapo guerillas, highly disciplined and well trained"

"In terms of the objectives of decent and civilised society, they are the complete opposite," he said

Mandatory

Passing sentence, Mr Justice Strydom said although Dr Shubitz had testified that Paulus had been brainwashed through political indoctrination and prolonged exposure to war conditions, he could still distinguish between war conditions and social conditions

He had to impose the mandatory death sentence

"The court has to protect the community and protect others who carry arms in SWA," Mr Justice Strydom said

Paulus was granted leave to appeal against the ruling that there were no extenuating circumstances and against the sentence

BLACK
Sowetan **WOMEN**
7/12/83 **POLICE**

By ALINAH DUBE

TWENTY black women — the first ever to join the South African Police force — will take part in a passing-out parade at the Hammanskraal Training College today.

The occasion is scheduled for 10 am and will include, among other things, awards to senior police officers and students. About 720 police will take part in the passing-out parade.

A new building complex will also be inaugurated during the event.

Bank sets off on a major homes drive

By Frank Jeans

Barclays National Bank is launching a multimillion-rand national homes drive covering both white and non-white sectors

It will be providing ultra-luxury homes in the R450 000 bracket and low-cost housing in the R40 000 range

The project, which has been given the go-ahead by the bank's property arm, Barclays Real Estate (Bareal), is destined for the upmarket Khyber Rock area, where 87 homes are to be built in village setting

They will sell for up to R450 000 each

The contract for the building of the first 20 of these homes has been awarded to Execon Construction Projects Work is expected to start in January, with completion in about 10 months

Mr Alan Louw, managing director of Bareal, says "Invitations to view these homes during various stages of construction will be sent to executives of corporate companies at the end of March"

Barclays has also negotiated with developers for the creation of 155 houses at Ennerdale Extension 1 near Grasmere on the Vereeniging road for coloured people

The houses will be priced in the R40 000 to R50 000 range

This operation will begin in January or early February

Finance facilities are also being made available for the building of homes for Indians in Lenasia, and R6,4 million has been set aside for home loans in a further extension of the Phoenix township in Durban

Bareal's housing drive is going as far as Cape Town where 420 homes — priced from R40 000 to R50 000 — will be built for coloured people

Another Bareal project centres on the fast-growing residential area of Dawnpark-Klipoortie on the East Rand where 220 homes for whites will be started in the New Year and which will be competitively priced from R63 000 to R75 000

20 black women enter SAP

Pretoria Correspondent

The first group of 20 black policewomen graduated from the South African Police Training College at Hammanskraal yesterday, as Ministers and ambassadors of neighbouring states looked on

The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said the passing-out parade was a historic event

"We never doubted the ability of the female species to be trained as policewomen," he said

A total of 770 students passed out yesterday — including 174 from Bophuthatswana, Lebowa, kwaZulu and QwaQwa

Mr le Grange, who officially opened the new buildings at the college, noted that the average salaries of black members of the police force had risen 131 percent in the past five years

MATRICES

In some ranks, the increases were as high as 179 percent

He said that within the next few years a matriculation certificate would be required of everyone who wanted to enrol in the police, white or black

"The ever-increasing demands of a developing society on a police force require men and women of a certain calibre," he said

He congratulated the staff of the college for laying the foundations for black advancement in the police

Longer shopping hours

The Johannesburg Chamber of Commerce has launched a massive public poll to get support for its campaign for extended shopping hours

The objective is to persuade the Transvaal Provincial Council to scrap restrictions and give shoppers the final vote on when shops should be able to open and close — including evenings and weekends

Mr Marius de Jager, chief executive of the JCC, said the chamber was confident of a landslide vote in favour of the abolition of restrictions on trading hours He said support had already been pledged by the SA Consumer Council, the Housewives League and the Afrikaanse Handelsinstituut This is the forum for shoppers to make known their views

PUBLIC POLL ON SHOPPING HOURS

Do your favour —

- | | | |
|---|-----|-----|
| 1 More flexible shopping hours? | Yes | No: |
| 2 Shops open until 7pm Mon to Fri? | Yes | No: |
| 3 Trading hours extended to 5pm Sat? | Yes | No: |
| 4 Sunday morning shopping until 12 noon? | Yes | No: |
| 5 Varying shop hours between towns/suburbs? | Yes | No: |

Name:
Address:

Signature

4-2311

Y

98

98

98

RED-FACED businessmen disclosed this week how they were fooled into believing that Mr Richard Mueller was planning to produce sophisticated electronic equipment in South Africa.

It was this elaborate scheme by the mystery West German immigrant which played a key role in the alleged smuggling of technology to the Soviet Union.

While Mr Mueller has been keeping a low profile "somewhere" in Europe since his sudden departure from South Africa a few months ago, his former business associates are still in a rage over the way they were duped

"He took us all for a ride and we never suspected anything until it was too late," said a disgruntled businessman who asked not to be identified because of his embarrassing position.

As more details of Mr Mueller's business activities in South Africa emerge, it seems he deliberately used innocent people and companies as fronts

Mr Mueller started his business empire in Cape Town in 1979 when he requested a firm of business consultants to do a survey on electronic manufacturing facilities on the local market.

On his request, the survey was extended to include universities as well

Several companies were eventually floated on his behalf and money seemed to be no problem to Mr Mueller

Outlay

He set up an investment company, Sem Investments (Pty), in Cape Town with a capital outlay of R5-million

A host of other subsidiary "front" companies followed soon after, including Computer Add-Ons (Pty), Optronix (Pty) Ltd., Elektronika Stelsels, and Micro Electronics Institute (MRI)

Apparently Mr Mueller was at one stage seriously considering taking over an established electronic company, but for some reason shelved this plan

MRI was to serve as a pilot plant for manufacturing electronic components

Under the pretext that MRI needed a computer to design the circuits on the electronic components, Mr

Duped by high-tech plant smokescreen, say businessmen



SIEGLINDE MUELLER
Flew to Europe this week

Mueller instructed a firm of business consultants to find such a computer

The order for a Vax 11-782 computer was eventually placed with Saxpo International, a firm of brokers in New York.

Mr Mueller was never directly involved in the transaction which took several months to finalise.

Installed

The computer arrived in January and was installed at the premises of MRI in Parow near Cape Town

Almost at the same time, Mr Mueller arrived in Cape Town from overseas, telling people he had come here to "settle permanently".

He informed the firm of business consultants that he

did not need them any longer and requested that all the books of the companies floated on his behalf be handed over to him.

From January till October the computer was seen by several people who visited the premises of MRI

The plant employed about 15 people, with most of them coming from overseas.

Among them was a German engineer, called Schroeder, and a Mr Manke.

A former business associate said they were really taken in by Mr Mueller

"We never suspected anything. We did not even realise that the computer had gone until we read Press reports that it had been seized in West Germany and Sweden."

Shipped

Shortly before the computer was shipped from Cape Town on October 18, Mr Mueller and Mr Schroeder left the country

This week, Mr Mueller's wife, Sieglinde, and their three children left Cape Town by air, reportedly to meet up with Mr Mueller on the continent and to spend Christmas with her family.

A family friend said the overseas trip had been planned earlier this year and that Mrs Mueller would be returning by mid-January.

Professor Christo Viljoen, dean of the Faculty of Engineering at the University of Stellenbosch, confirmed this week that he had been requested to act as technical director of MRI

"I was, however, in no way involved in the management or administration of the company.

"I severed all connections with the company early this year and I read many months later for the first time about the alleged irregularities."

HOW Mueller fooled us

BY BENNIE VAN DELFT

THREE Port Elizabeth men facing charges of public violence this week accused members of the Security Police of assaulting them

Eleven men – members of the Congress of South African Students, the Motor Assemblers' and Component Workers' Union (MACWUSA) and the PE Black Civic Organisation – appeared in connection with the alleged stonings of buses in August

A 17-year-old youth told the Port Elizabeth regional court that Captain C J Roelofse and a Mr Marx said they did not believe him when he denied any involvement in the stonings

They demanded a statement admitting his participation, and when he refused, he said he was punched in the chest – once – by Capt Roelofse and twice by Mr Marx

He said that on the day in question he had gone to a soccer match and only returned after

the alleged stonings took place

Cosas member Mr Bonisile Mbikanye, 22, told the court Capt Roelofse and Lt D Niewoudt had punched him when he was arrested, telling him

to “admit his involvement in the stonings”

Another accused, Mr Weliman Jawuka, 25, said he was slapped in the face when he denied involvement in the stonings, and forced to make a written statement admitting his involvement

By KOOS COETZEE

UDF KNOCKS ON PW'S DOOR – AGAIN

By MONO BADELA
THE UNITED Democratic Front

Security cops 'beat us up'

city press

11/12/83

~~SECRET~~ 251

SECRET
The South African Press
of "In" He was
address
with the
doctors
armed a
this we
"Afric
om the
Medic
S, C
ON!

SA spies helped oust plot

SOME OF South Africa's top spies were behind the investigations which exposed the men behind the latest Seychelles coup plot.

Since the South African government announcement last Friday that five men had been detained for questioning in connection with a plot to overthrow the Seychelles government it has emerged that

● Former security policeman and security police spy, Mr Paul Asmussen, played a major role in the investigation

● Mr Gerard Ludi, the only South African spy known to have infiltrated the Communist Party, hires Mr Asmussen from time to time

Mr Ludi runs a security company and Mr Asmussen was working for him when he reported the Seychelles affair to the security police

Mr Asmussen has close ties with South African 'su-perspy' Major Craig Williams who is the godfather to Mr Asmussen's children

Mr Asmussen, who as the treasurer of the Security

Mr Williamson and Mr Withers were into dirty stuff like body snatching the very last people the Seychelles government would employ

Mr Ludi said that they wanted no part of it if another government was involved, and said that the security police would be keen to liaise in the matter and to receive information on the proposed coup

But Mr Williamson refused to meet with the authorities

"I think he represented himself and wanted to gain personal mileage. He wanted the planned coup to be allowed to go on until the men landed in the Seychelles, thereby creating a massive furore and another embarrassment for the SA government"

UK men

tried to

foil inquiry by security police

By Mike Cadman and Liz van den Nieuwenhof

Forces Support Committee, (which was formed in May last year and supports the security police) consults regularly with Major Williamson on security matters

Mr Asmussen also has links with former spy Mr Karl Edwards who, with Major Williamson, infiltrat-

ed the National Union of South African Students and the Geneva-based International University Exchange fund

Mr Edwards once lived in a cottage on the Asmussen family's property

Five men were detained by security police in connec-

tion with the alleged plot to overthrow the Seychelles government of Mr Albert René

● Mr Kenneth Williamson deported from SA

● Mr Paul Asmussen played a major role

● Major Craig Williamson 'superspy'

The men, who have since been released, are Mr Garth Barrett, a former command-

ing officer of the Special Air Services (SAS) battalion in Rhodesia, Mr Keith Cloete, also a former member of the SAS, Mr George Lloyd, who served in the Rhodesian Army, Mr John Nolan, who served in the British SAS and Mr Kenneth Williamson, a British private detective

Mr Kenneth Williamson was deported last Friday night

A police statement released this week said that Mr Williamson's "meddling" in the investigation into the coup plot prevented the security police investigation from achieving all its aims

A docket has been handed to the Attorney-General Mr J E Nothing who will decide if any of the men are to be charged

Mr Ludi said that about a year ago Mr Asmussen, who had worked for his company on a freelance basis, had been approached by Mr Ian Withers - a private detec-

Mr Withers is known as an expert in electronic bugging and allegedly bugged a hotel room where Seychelles exiles who form the Mouvement pour la Résistance (MPR) were plotting the overthrow of Mr René's government last year

The information Mr Withers allegedly obtained crushed the plot

He is also believed to keep close tabs on the MPR which supports former president Mr James Mancham and has consistently plotted to overthrow President René's government

Suspicious

"When Mr Withers first made contact with us it was supposedly in connection with keeping tabs on some people for an American group with financial interests in the Seychelles," Mr Ludi said

Mr Ludi said Mr Asmussen became suspicious about the motives of Mr Withers and Mr Williamson and spoke to the security police

Mr Ludi said that Mr Asmussen had asked for a clarification of the men's motives after he had become suspi-

rious

"We had a round-table conference with the security police and they were quite happy if we continued with the case. They also engaged us to investigate certain aspects, mostly those of an international nature"

"For quite some time it was rather quiet and Mr Withers occasionally contacted Mr Asmussen but usually the information conveyed was irrelevant"

Mr Ludi said that a few months ago rumours were picked up that a new coup was being funded and that "SAS types" were being recruited

"When we consulted the security police we swapped notes because they had already investigated it for some time"

Mr Withers contacted Mr Asmussen again with a request to investigate the background of a certain man

"This man had apparently been to the Seychelles and snooped around in a very clumsy manner in a real clown story"

But when "the matter was looked into" it was discovered that the man had already been detained by the police

"Mr Withers' information was so late we also got quite freaked out because we could not ascertain who his so-called American client was

ment it boils down to espionage. I wasn't happy with Mr Withers' explanation - it was far too glib. The more we pressed him for details on the American company, the more evasive he became"

At that stage it was discovered that all the men behind the attempted coup had already been arrested

"Mr Withers phoned to try and get more information but we said nothing because at that stage he owed us a lot of money

"We said we would not send further reports unless we were paid"

Informed

Mr Withers then informed them that he would send Mr Kenneth Williamson out to South Africa

"He arrived two weeks ago and we fetched him from the airport and took him to the Kyalami Ranch, outside Johannesburg," said Mr Ludi

It was disclosed by Mr Williamson, a former brick-layer and now private detective, that he worked for the Seychelles government.

XXX

VL
Policeman:

~~AG~~ 251
A-G to get
stau 13/12/83
evidence

The evidence of a Security Policeman which differed from a statement he made must be referred to the Attorney-General for review, a Johannesburg magistrate said yesterday

Mr L S du Toit, presiding, made the ruling in the trial of Mrs Doris Ndoli Setlhoke (25), address given as Zone 1, Meadowlands, Soweto

She pleaded not guilty to possessing undesirable cloth articles — a dress and handbag — with the words "Amandla", "Power" and "Matla" on them

Warrant Officer Andries Ocker Groenling said in evidence that on August 5 he found the dress at Mrs Setlhoke's home. A policewoman later found the handbag

In a written statement on September 12 he said he found both articles

Mr du Toit also ruled a statement by Mrs Setlhoke was inadmissible as evidence

The case was adjourned until January 30. Bail of R1 000 was extended

Help to fight crime — Mayor

Call for 4 000 to boost city police reserve

252
Star
13/12/83

By Trevor Jones, Crime Staff

The Mayor of Johannesburg, Mr Alan Gadd, has called for at least 4 000 men and women volunteers to bolster the city's small police reserve.

Mr Gadd said that if the reservist force could be built up to 5 000 members from its present 1 000 strength, it would go a long way to alleviating the difficulties of the permanent force

"It's amazing how people are crying and screaming for police protection and demanding police on the beat. But you have to be willing to give something back to society yourself

"The public should be more aware of

what the police reservists do and how indebted we are to them," he said

Mr Gadd recently visited a number of police stations on a weekend when the entire Witwatersrand Division of about 20 police stations as well as the Flying Squad was taken over by reservists "I had always believed that a police reservist was someone who sat behind a counter writing out receipts for parking tickets

"It's nothing like that at all. They are doing real police work with complete efficiency. I found that a police reservist was someone who is well-trained and dedicated"

Mr Gadd said he was impressed by the calibre of the people in the reserve force "These are not questionable people playing cowboys and crooks

"We are not looking for vigilantes. Reservists become an arm of police

"I am going to ensure that I do something to see that reservists get more recognition," said Mr Gadd

Training for reservists is now done almost entirely by reservists themselves, says Lieutenant-Colonel Sam Bloomberg, the Reserve Police chief for the Witwatersrand Division

The division also pioneered the use of reservists as plainclothes CID policemen. These reservists have dealt with all the usual incidents over a weekend including murder, rape and robbery

The use of reservists has been so successful the system may be expanded next year, he added

● The police need 7 000 more members to meet requirements and put them on full strength. The force now musters 37 126 members. The establishment is 44 000

Matriculants are invited to apply to their nearest police station

Winter says Withers was BOSS ^{Star} agent

The Star Bureau 13/12/83

LONDON — Mr Ian Withers, the London-based private detective who was alleged Seychelles plotter Mr Kenneth Williamson's "controller", is said to have worked once for BOSS

This is one of the allegations made by an ex-agent of South Africa's former Bureau for State Security, Gordon Winter

He names Mr Withers as having once worked for South African intelligence "in some capacity"

Mr Winter admits he has no definite proof but says he is quite sure

He says his own "handler", Piet Schoeman, said "We have to help Ian because he's a good friend of ours"

The "help" Mr Withers allegedly needed is said to have followed an expose by the London Sunday Times citing Mr Withers as the man behind spying on the Anti-Apartheid Movement and Amnesty International

Mr Withers was also alleged to have bugged the hearings of the UN Special Committee on Apartheid in London in 1968, and to have planned to plant drugs and pornographic pictures in the suitcase of a senior Amnesty official

Mr Withers himself, whose name was given by Mr Kenneth Williamson as a contact for information in the Seychelles affair, is well known to British newspapers, the police, governments and the courts

His brushes with the law have been many and various and include spying on gamblers for rival casinos, snatching children on behalf of a disputing parent and using electronic equipment to gain information

Mr Withers flatly refuses to divulge his part in the developments

But he did confirm that Mr Williamson was "a franchisee" of his organisation

Speculation in London diplomatic circles is that the coup attempt was planned by Mr Paul Chow, Mr Eddie Camille and Mr Gerard Hoareau

Mr Chow has denied any involvement, as has former Seychelles president James Mancham

A top-level Seychelles Government official, speaking from the islands, said it was common knowledge that the triumvirate was behind the plot

Mr Withers has told the now defunct Evening News his agents could sniff out most things.

Successive governments have been alarmed at some of the activities of Mr Withers and his brother Stuart

Nusas calls for end to spying

Parth Cooray

STUDENT leaders at four South African universities want spying on their campuses to be stamped out.

They urge that new students sign a statement declaring they will not pass information to government departments

A motion at this month's congress of the National Union of South African Students called on university authorities to ensure that

By MIKE LOEWE

new students signed a statement, to be included in their registration forms, that they would not pass on information to the National Intelligence Service, the security police or military intelligence during their period of their studies

The move follows the trial of ANC member, church deacon and student, Carl Niehaus, and his fiancée,

teacher Jannie Louwrens who were jailed for high treason last month

One of their 'friends', Mr Robert Whitecross, disclosed at their trial that he was a security police warrant-officer

At the Nusas congress at the University of the Witwatersrand, 300 students from Wits and the universities of Rhodes, Cape Town and Natal adopted the motion calling for action on campus spies

At least one university vice-principal has so far refused to accede to the request, while another has called the move "ineffectual"

Professor P de V Booyesen, vice-principal of the University of Natal (Durban), said his university would not implement the clause

It was not university policy to "extract information or promises regarding the private lives of students", he said this week

The inclusion of an anti-spying clause would be "irrelevant to the academic purpose for which students are enrolled at the university"

He conceded, however, that informers had the effect of inhibiting the free flow of ideas and could "constitute an infringement on academic freedom"

Informers could affect the extent to which student organisations and students became involved in political issues This could conflict with the university's desire that they should become involved in issues of the day, he said

The UCT principal, Dr Stuart Saunders, said he did not believe such a move would solve the problem, although he strongly disapproved of the presence of police spies and recruitment on campus

He would not say whether the university would consider the Nusas request

Vice-chancellors from other universities were not available for comment

Nusas president Ms Kate Phillip said W/O Whitecross had made a bid for the Wits SRC elections some time ago but had been "dissuaded" by student leaders from standing

She said the presence of agents should "never deter us from working for what we believe is right"

A shady agent offers to pay student's way

Staff Reporter

A FLASHY white car pulls up outside a Johannesburg restaurant and a young man climbs in

The driver proceeds to another restaurant. Inside he casually tosses a wad of R20 notes onto a table

In return he wants detailed written reports about all aspects of the young man's working life and the activities of his colleagues

It sounds like a script from a photo-comic book, but this is how shady agents of unknown origins have approached students at South African universities.

The young man is 27-year-old undergraduate Mr Alf James, secretary of the Students' Representative Council at the University of the Witwatersrand, who was approached last month

A dedicated student, Mr James has battled his way through university, interrupting his studies for two years to work fulltime to raise the money

"The guy phoned the SRC and told me he had a lucrative job offer for students and that I should publicise it for him," he said "When I asked him what it was, he suggested we meet for lunch where he would give me a full description of the job

At the restaurant he "started saying he was an ex-Wits student and how difficult it was to get through university financially.

"He also knew that my motorbike had been stolen five nights ago — even

though I had not reported it to the police

"He described himself as 'an executive for a management bureau' which represented a multi-national company doing 'research' into all sectors of South African society

"One of the sectors they were interested in was the university. This was required because — after all — this was the sector which produced the leaders of our society. The groups they were interested in were radical Right- and Left-wing students — not liberals

"He then suggested as SRC secretary I would have access to all the information he needed. In return for written reports I would be paid enough cash to comfortably pay my way through university.

"He even went so far as to say I must keep working at my part-time job so that people would think I was still earning my money there"

At this point the man produced the wad of R20 notes, saying the student councillor should "use it to tide him over" until he had made up his mind

"I obviously refused," said Mr James

He made a sworn statement to the Johannesburg-based Legal Resources Centre. This was submitted to the university's administration

Mr James said a university administrator told him that the vice-chancellor, Professor D J du Plessis said that other "students had complained about suspicious approaches on a number of occasions"

(251) ~~70~~
Suspect
City Press
'found
18/12/73
hanged'

11

backmate

A ROBBERY suspect who was taken to a railway charge office for questioning has been found hanged from his cell window, according to the Railway Police in East London

Mr Everett Mtimkulu had been kept in the cell while police took details from another man about the theft of his luggage.

Regional Railway Police chief Colonel Johan Sydow said they found Mr Mtimkulu hanging from the bars of his cell window by his belt

The man whose luggage was stolen had told police Mr Mtimkulu had "disappeared" at Queens-town, after borrowing money in Johannesburg to pay for his train ticket.

[Faint handwritten notes]

Police students join forces for training

QSD
nom
Pretoria Bureau
ABOUT 216 police students from six homelands began their training, with 648 black South African police students, at the Hammanskraal Police College yesterday
Bophuthatswana, Lebowa,

10
11
84
Qwa-Qwa, Gazankulu, Kwa-Zulu and the Ciskei each had a platoon of 36 members reporting for training
They were all men, except the Ciskei platoon, which is an all-woman group
A Ciskei government

spokesman said the Ciskei had its own facilities for training men police students, but did not have facilities for women That was why they had been sent to Hammanskraal
The college will train 72

black women as members of the South African Police from January 25
Meanwhile, 1 762 white policemen began their training at the South African Police College in Pretoria West yesterday

'Unknown persons' killed detainee

From TONY WEAVER

WINDHOEK — The body of an 18-year-old Ovambo schoolboy was found lying on the SWA/Angola border with two bullet wounds in the chest six days after he was detained for questioning by the police special counter-insurgency unit, Koevoet

This emerged in inquest papers, from the Tsumeb Magistrates' Court filed in Windhoek this week. Mr A H Coetzer found that

"unknown persons" were responsible for Leonard Kamati's death.

Leonard Kamati was detained on December 21 1982 for questioning in connection with alleged help to Swapo guerrillas.

On December 27, his uncle, Mr Sema Andreas, found Kamati's body lying on the Angolan side of the border with two bullet wounds in the chest below the right arm. He buried the body where he found

it. Warrant Officer Thomas Kandove of Koevoet told the court that during questioning the boy had revealed the battle names of Swapo saboteurs, including his own brother, codenamed Automatic.

Warrant Officer Kandove testified that he was then taken from the village of Omigwelumbe to Oshakati, where he was questioned further. During this interroga-

tion, Warrant Officer Kandove said, Leonard said he had, in the past, acted as a guide for Swapo saboteurs

Warrant Officer Gert Greyling was then ordered by Captain Joos Engelbrecht to take Leonard into the bush and "set him free".

Warrant Officer Greyling said he had taken the boy into the bush far from his home kraal because he feared retaliation by Swapo guerrillas.

The next day the body was found

Captain Engelbrecht said the boy had been murdered by Swapo guerrillas in an attempt to place the security forces in a bad light.

Answering allegations by Leonard's father, Mr Jerobeam Kamati, that his son could have been murdered by the police, Warrant Officer Greyling said an investigation of the sight where the body was found revealed the freshly-

slaughtered carcass and cooked remains of an ox.

The Security Force would not slaughter an ox because they were supplied with fresh meat and rations, Warrant Officer Greyling said.

Captain Engelbrecht also said that the Kamati family enjoyed cordial relations with Swapo guerrillas and that was why the body had been buried by the boy's uncle, instead of the police first being informed of the death.

251
~~251~~

125/124

Police exonerated after torture probe

G. Verster
ALLEGATIONS of torture and intimidation of civilians in Owambo by the special police unit Koevoet, were "unsubstantiated and untrue", a senior police officer said at Lauberville in the territory today.

Lieutenant-General Victor Verster said three senior South African police officers had investigated allegations of atrocities against and the torture of the local Ovambo population by the Koevoet unit of the SAP in the operational area.

General Verster is the Deputy Commissioner of Police in charge of personnel and administration.

He said Koevoet was a "cold, calculating, efficient and very ruthless unit as far as the enemy is concerned."

"But as far as the local population is concerned, I ask you the question, why do you think Koevoet has had so much success?"

"Because we have the

15/11/84
complete co-operation of the local population who give us hot information on which Koevoet acts immediately."

General Verster was speaking to a group of political correspondents who had just completed a week-long tour of the operational area.

Investigated

Each allegation made against anti-insurgency units in general and Koevoet in particular was investigated from "an entirely neutral point of view and we have arranged with SWA police and their CID that every allegation is handed over to them."

"They then open a criminal document and investigate the matter as they would do any other case."

Senior officers of the SAP also sat on a joint committee comprising local leaders and other security forces which dealt with the allegations, the General said — Sapa

251

Why Koevoet is not a military unit

Political Correspondent
KOEVOET's operations as a police unit are linked to the eventual possibility of an international settlement in SWA/Namibia

Journalists were told last week that Koevoet was formed in 1976 after the adoption of United Nations Security Council resolution 435 in January that year

According to Western proposals for the implementation of this resolution, normal police activities can continue in SWA/Namibia while South African military units are confined to base and withdrawn after a cease-fire

This is why Koevoet, whose operations are military in everything but name, is not a military unit. It is designed to provide efficient and experienced counter-insurgency cover should terrorism

continue after a cease-fire and UN monitoring forces refuse to act against Swapo

Lieutenant-General Victor Verster, deputy police commissioner in charge of personnel and administration, did not believe Koevoet's reputation was now such that its withdrawal would be insisted upon when South African troops were withdrawn

"Koevoet is a police unit. Terrorism is a criminal offence. Hasn't Koevoet got the right to act against terrorism?" he asked

Koevoet's operations are an eye-opener to the outsider expecting to see a police unit in action. Koevoet men are trained with military precision to track down and tackle armed Swapo insurgents infiltrating the operational area from Angola. It is staffed by local

Owambo or Kavango recruits with white police officers and vehicle commanders. There is no shortage of recruits — the security forces are probably the major employer in the operational area where unemployment is high, offering salaries of R350 a month and more

Senior officers deny rewards of special cash bounty offered by Koevoet for each insurgent killed. There is, however, a general bounty in SWA/Namibia for insurgent deaths and Koevoet men probably share in this

One officer said bounty was not a motivation — the good soldier was his own motivation. The initial Koevoet training can be as short as six weeks, with subsequent periods of longer training and refresher courses. Some of their recruits

have fought in Angola and there are a number of "turned" Swapo insurgents now fighting Swapo in the Koevoet ranks.

They leave their bases in groups of Casspir armoured personnel carriers for various areas of the northern Namibian bush. The Casspir is mine-resistant and its introduction has largely freed Koevoet men from the fear of death in a land-mine explosion

The Casspir is also a superb cross-country military vehicle. Once the tracks of an insurgent group have been spotted, they are followed until contact is made and the group killed or captured

The police are reluctant to release for publication the numbers of insurgents "eliminated" in this way. They point out that many of their operations involve the co-operation of the military or the air force

and successes must be regarded as joint successes. General Verster describes Koevoet as an "aggressive offensive unit".

Normal police operations in the territory are left to the SWA/Namibian police, to the large counter-insurgency force of local inhabitants protecting villages and headmen, and to the riot police

Their camouflage uniforms are not identical, but senior officers point out they are similar enough to the layman to result in allegations being made against Koevoet when other units might have been involved

Koevoet is a special task force of hand-picked men. It is small — officers will not say how small — but deadly. Their sole function is to pick up information about insurgents and act on it immediately. Koevoet is inevitably

one side of the nutcracker squeezing the local population. They visit remote huts and villages wanting information about Swapo insurgents. The insurgents might have threatened the same villagers with death if they give the information

Allegations against Koevoet include several claims that its interrogation of villagers has been brutal and has included torture or threats of torture

General Verster says, however, that Koevoet is both respected and supported by the local population. He also believes it can help win the political battle against Swapo

"The local population has respect for the man with the strongest fist. If we give Swapo a good thrashing, they will vote for us and vice versa," he told pressmen



Farmer ordered to relay messages

Supreme Court Reporter
A NORTH Paarl farmer
was today ordered by the
Supreme Court, Cape
Town, to relay messages
from an attorney to two
farm labourers in con-
nection with a suit
against the Minister of
Law and Order

The farmer, Mr Chris
du Toit, was also ordered
to allow the Deputy Sher-
iff of Paarl on to his
farm to arrange an ap-
pointment between the

ARW 18/1/84
attorney and the la-
bourers

Mr Gideon Bosman,
the attorney, said in an
affidavit that he had
been approached by Mr
Kortman Kleinhans and
his son, Mr Nikolaas
Kleinhans, to institute le-
gal proceedings against
the Minister following al-
leged assaults on them
by members of the South
African Police and al-
leged wrongful arrest on
July 2 last year

Mr Bosman said that
on various occasions he
had tried to contact the
Kleinhanses by tele-
phone. He had spoken to
Mr du Toit's wife twice
and to Mr du Toit once.
He had been promised
that his clients would re-
ceive his message

After speaking to Mr
du Toit a second time he
was told to "do your own
bloody work", he said

When he went to the
farm on December 23 Mr

du Toit ordered him off
and threatened to "don-
ner" him

Mr Justice Rose-Innes
also ordered that Mr du
Toit allow Mr Kleinhans
and his son to meet any
appointments made for
the case

Mr du Toit was or-
dered to pay Mr Bos-
man's costs

Mr J le Roux, instructed by
Fairbridge, Rademeyer and
Lawton, appeared for Mr
Bosman.

By MICHAEL ACOTT
Political Correspondent

THE police force opened its doors last week for a press investigation of Koevoet, its controversial counter-insurgency task force in SWA/Namibia

Koevoet (crowbar) has possibly the worst public image of any police unit. Court cases and public allegations have given it the reputation of a unit which has become a law unto itself, staffed by hardened men turned into military killing machines

It has been accused of hard-handed treatment of the local population, of systematic torture and the ruthless, sometimes fatal, interrogation of Swapo suspects

Koevoet men have been convicted by SWA/Namibian courts of murder, attempted murder, rape, and assault. They have been specifically restrained from further assault. They have been held responsible for the death of a detainee. The motivation behind Koevoet has been described by a testifying psychiatrist as barbaric

Undoing success

A series of incidents over the past two years has resulted in a picture of Koevoet as a group of men striking fear and terror into the local population, undoing whatever success the army is having in winning local hearts and minds.

At one stage recently, there were even rumours that Koevoet was to be disbanded

Koevoet's activities and continued existence are certain to be raised during the parliamentary session which starts later this month

Last week the Minister of Police, Mr Louis le Grange, invited a group of political correspondents to visit police bases during a joint police-military tour of the SWA/Namibian operational area

The journalists were taken to two of Koevoet's three bases in a brief tour hosted by Lieutenant-General Victor Verster, Assistant Police Commissioner in charge of personnel and administration

He was accompanied by Major-General Lothar Neethling, deputy CID chief and head of the police forensic unit, and Brigadier Bert Wandrag, head of the police counter-insurgency uni-

ty and its special task force

We were told how the police effort, of which Koevoet is only a part, fitted into the overall security force counter-insurgency operation in northern SWA/Namibia. We were shown Koevoet men in training and leaving on patrol, and we were given a demonstration of the awesome firepower of their armoured Casspir patrol vehicles.

Military questions were asked and answered, but we were barred from disclosing statistics or Koevoet's operational strategy and tactics

Political questions flowed fast, too, to the initial discomfort of the generals and other senior officers. They did not like the allegations against Koevoet, which they regarded as part of a communist scheme to force an effective counter-insurgency unit out of the operational area

General Verster eventually conceded, however, that Koevoet was an efficient killing machine. He contended that this related only to armed Swapo insurgents and that the unit had considerable support from the local population.

"Yes, Koevoet is a cold, calculating, efficient and very ruthless unit as far as the enemy is concerned," he said

"As far as the local population is concerned, I ask the question: Why is it that Koevoet has had so much success? It is because we have the complete co-operation of the local population, who give us the information — hot information — which Koevoet applies immediately."

Investigated

General Verster also gave the assurance that every allegation of cruelty, misconduct, intimidation or torture was investigated and acted on if necessary

Committees had been established in every sector of the operational area to investigate complaints against the security forces. These committees, consisting of military personnel and representatives of the local population, also heard complaints against Koevoet

It is also clear that Koevoet is under scrutiny from the top. General Verster said he had sent

General Neethling, Brigadier Wandrag and the police public relations officer, Colonel Leon Mellet, out on active operations with Koevoet for a week

The police believe that most of Koevoet's bad reputation has been caused by 23-year-old Jonas Paulus who was sentenced to death last month for the murder of an Owambo civilian. His fellow accused, Paulus Matheus, 22, was sentenced to an effective 12 years' imprisonment for attempted murder, rape and armed robbery

General Verster pointed out that both men had deserted and it was Koevoet men who eventually arrested them

Rotten apples

"We also have our rotten apples," he said

Newspaper files, however, indicate that there are more rotten apples than Paulus and Matheus. Their trial, and the disclosures about Koevoet activities which emerged in evidence, were merely the culmination of almost two years of persistent rumours, allegations and testimony which has done Koevoet's name no good

Last week's press visit seems to indicate that the authorities are now determined to clean up Koevoet's image and clamp down on irregularities

The alternative is to disband a force which senior officers regard as one of the most effective anti-insurgency units in the operational area. There is still a large body of opinion which believes that whatever Koevoet's military successes, its operations must in the end prove counter-productive in the struggle for hearts and minds in SWA/Namibia

If Koevoet is to survive, it will have to prove itself politically as well as militarily successful

SWA 'killer machine' Press shown

APC TR 15
18/1/84
251

'Battering ram man acquitted

By Andrew Beattie

A 108 kg policeman who allegedly picked up an American citizen, Mr Dane Herbert, in the Jolly Roger Bar of the President Hotel and used him as a battering ram was acquitted in a Johannesburg Magistrates' Court yesterday on a charge of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm

Mr Herbert said that Officer Fourie had slammed his head against a wall

Warrant Officer Johan Petrus Fourie (43), of Third Street, Maraisburg, was fined R50 (or 20 days) after pleading guilty to a charge of working at the night club for gain as a security officer while in the employ of the police

Mrs K Foulkes appeared for Warrant Officer Fourie and Mr F G le Roux for the State.

RESERVIST'S
alleged

remark to

call SPCA

for dying

woman sparks

Sowetan (25/11/82)

ANGER

By LEN MASEKO

HILLBROW police are to investigate an incident in which a white police reservist, seeing a stabbed black woman lying helplessly on the pavement, allegedly burst into a peal of laughter and bellowed: "Get the SPCA immediately."

The reservist is said to have directed these words at onlookers who had gathered at the corner of Clam and Koch Streets, Hillbrow, where a woman had been stabbed last Friday night. The woman, Ms T Nkosi, died a few hours later.

The "SPCA" remark (SPCA is an acronym for the

Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals) has angered people who witnessed the incident. They told The SOWETAN this week that they were "disgusted and appalled" at the policeman's behaviour.

Ms Nkosi was stabbed after an argument with an unknown woman. No arrest has been made in connection with the incident.

The District Commandant of the Johannesburg area, Colonel J Venter, said yesterday that he would start investigations soon after receiving more information on the incident. "Tell the witnesses to contact me immediately. We will definitely take drastic steps against the reservist concerned."

People who witnessed the incident say the Brixton Ambulance Service shares the blame for the woman's death. According to witnesses, an ambulance only arrived at the scene one-and-a-half hours later. A journalist working for a local white radio station, said one passerby — a Mr Brendan Willem — phoned for an ambulance at 9 10 pm, shortly after the woman was stabbed. "The ambulance only arrived at the scene about one-and-a-half hours later, at 10 17 pm. One ambulance crew man even commented that, if they had been there on time, the woman's life would probably have been saved."

SA police get pay increase

Cape Times 19/1/84
251

Crime Reporter

YOUNG men who want to join the police can look forward to receiving salaries which compare favourably with those offered to matriculants in the private sector

According to a report in the Burger yesterday, matriculants would start with a salary of R700 to R800. The starting salary for constables with a Std 8 education would be R587, the report said.

The exact increases are not known and an SAP spokesman refused to give details.

The Minister of Law and Order, Mr. Louis le Grange, has been quoted as saying that

details of pay should be kept confidential. The increases for some civil servants are part of the government's job differentiation programme.

The salary increases are in addition to a 12 percent across-the-board increase for those civil servants.

4 000 too few

The police pay issue came to a head during 1980 when Mr Le Grange announced there was a shortage of 4 000 policemen. At the time, he said there were posts for 35 757 warrant-officers, sergeants and constables, and only 31 887 were filled in 1979.

During 1980 resignations from the police resulted in the loss of 1 983 members.

According to the report, a warrant-officer with four years' experience would earn R1 300 a month in future. The annual salary for a colonel would increase from R24 000 to R30 000 a year.

During 1981, a constable started with R226 a month. A constable with three years' service earned about R280.

Koevoet police could stay on under Resolution 435

THE police unit known as Koevoet has a presence in the area as an integral part of the master defence plan, but the bulk of its work is in Owambo, further to the west.

Koevoet has been the subject of growing controversy since it was put together five years ago. Two renegade Koevoet men have been found guilty of murder, rape and other crimes and there have been allegations that the unit's modus operandi is deliberately more uncivilised than that of the terrorists it is out to beat.

Lt-Gen Victor Verster, chief deputy commissioner of police in charge of personnel and administration, becomes visibly angry if any notice is taken of allegations against Koevoet emanating from communist sources such as Swapo or the Angolan news agency. These must be dismissed as propaganda, he says.

Koevoet's methods are obviously unorthodox and far from the Sandhurst manuals, but po-

lice chiefs insist that in Ovamboland, as elsewhere they strive to maintain the rule of law. Some of the SAP's top-most men have been out on active patrols to see for themselves what happens.

General Verster says "Koevoet is a cold, calculating, efficient and very ruthless unit as far as the enemy is concerned. It is a very aggressive offensive unit.

"But each and every (substantive) allegation of misconduct against the populace is investigated from an entirely neutral point of view. Each allegation is taken to a body in Ovamboland, chaired by Mr Peter Kalangula, exactly the same as in cases involving the military.

Unfounded

"If it can't be cleared up there, the matter is handed over to the SWA Police CID and they open a criminal docket as in any criminal case. Most of the allegations turn out to be totally unfounded."

One of the latest cases involves the death of an 18-year-old Warbo schoolboy, Leonard Kamati, who was found shot dead one day after release from Koevoet arrest.

Koevoet asserts that Kamati, who had demonstrable Swapo links, was killed by Swapo to make the security forces look bad. An inquest magistrate found that "persons unknown" were responsible for his death.

Pay for food

Although Koevoet and the Defence Force work hand-in-glove, a major difference between them is immediately evident — namely that the army demonstrates its political face much more than the police unit does.

At Oshakati, army officers tell of their support for civilian activities such as teaching and of their efforts to counter Swapo's propaganda campaign among the 500 000 Ovambo people.

In some operations, troops

go out to kraals and, like Swapo, ask for food. Unlike Swapo, however, they will then pay for the food, demonstrating SADF standards of behaviour in the hope of impressing the tribespeople.

About 600 terrorists made their way into Ovamboland last year, with another 1 400 being trained to come in 1984, although they must have been thrown into disarray by Operation Askari.

The seemingly perpetual terrorist penetration there means that seek-and-destroy patrols as well as mine-sweeping keep the army as busy militarily and politically.

Crowbar

Koevoet, on the other hand, has no need to apply to approval its time or consider the niceties the unit is simply a killing machine.

Koevoet (the name means "crowbar" but has no particular significance) has been under the command of Brig Hans

Dreyer, known as "Sterk Hans", since its inception.

It employs locally-recruited black "special constables" who are trained only for the job at hand — to find and kill or capture terrorists — and are not otherwise qualified as policemen. They are at all times under the command of fully-fledged white policemen drawn from the South African Police.

Koevoet uses the mine-proof CASSPIR vehicles for its operations and claims to find landmines little more than an irritant, much to Swapo's frustration. A CASSPIR bursting out of the bush in pursuit of terrorists is an amazingly mean machine.

The police generals say that the counter-insurgency units will be able to stay on in SWA/Namibia after any implementation of UN Resolution 435, which requires an army withdrawal.

Terrorism is a criminal offence (this reasoning goes) so the SA Police would be able to

continue its "police" work and fill the gap left by the army while honouring the UN resolution.

The trip appeared to prove that the security forces have the military situation firmly under control and can contain anything that Swapo can dish out.

But no one speaks of solely military victory, because they can't stop Swapo terrorists infiltrating as interminably as insects. They have learned tactical lessons from Vietnam and Rhodesia (some policemen were themselves in Rhodesia) but those wars were ultimately and inevitably unwinnable by the military alone.

Unless there is some dramatic change, the present war seems equally unwinnable.

The problem of SWA/Namibia is a political one much more than a military one, as the SADF itself has readily acknowledged.

One way or another, the politicians will have to find the key to a solution.

Police shoot girl (7) at roadblock

251 Star 25/1/84
Pretoria Correspondent

Police shot dead a little girl and wounded a male suspect in a crime crackdown here last night.

Huparthia Kekane (7), of Hlakola Street, Saulville, died of a bullet wound in her head shortly after being admitted to the Kalafong Hospital at about 9.30 pm.

Northern Transvaal CID head Brigadier Henrik du Plessis said the shooting happened at a roadblock when the driver of a car carrying three passengers refused to stop. Police fired shots at the vehicle and it stopped shortly afterwards.

The driver and a passenger ran away while the wounded third passenger gave himself up to the police and was arrested.

When the police looked into the car they found Huparthia in the back with a bullet wound in her head and she was rushed to hospital.

The wounded man was also admitted to Kalafong where his condition is satisfactory.

Police found goods stolen last September in Muizenberg, Cape Town, in the car. The car's plates and documents were also found to be false but it had yet to be established whether the vehicle was stolen.

Detectives
(25) Star
beat me
25/1/84
— accused

Pretoria
Correspondent

A man charged with the murder of a German tourist at the Pretoria City Hall has alleged in a Magistrate's court that he was assaulted by police detectives and forced into making a false statement.

Mr. Gert Johannes Appelgryn (25), of no fixed address, has denied the murder charge.

The court heard that Mr. Appelgryn was in the vicinity of the gardens on the night of the murder. He admitted he had been drinking at a hotel near the city hall.

The deceased, Mr. Wolfgang Georg Maure, a tourist from Germany, was allegedly strangled.

Mr. Appelgryn claimed in court today that after being arrested on another charge, he was assaulted by police and forced to make a false statement.

The case has been postponed to February 17, pending a decision by the Attorney-General. Mr. Appelgryn was remanded.

31
159
251 278
at a store in the city downed tools over a union recognition dispute. Management called in the police who used a tear-gas cannister to disperse the workers, rounded them up and took them to the police station where they were released.

Last week an official of the General Workers Union of South Africa (Gwusa), which has organised workers at a small factory called Joe Calafato's, alleged that workers were being interrogated individually about their union membership by police called in by management.

Mr Joe Calafato, a director of the company, said "This union has been trying to get our boys to join them against us. So we called in the police and said we were having this problem. Some of the boys admitted it wasn't even their signatures on the membership forms.

"We've got boys who've been with us for 40 years and we've never had trouble before. We're one of the victims — I can honestly tell you we've never victimised any natives."

A police spokesman said they had no knowledge of the incident.

30/1/84 □ □ □ ROM
PRETORIA has become one of the new frontiers of trade union organisation and has had more than its fair share of labour disputes. There have also been disturbing reports of employers using the police as part of their industrial relations armoury.
Two weeks ago about 26 workers

Diplomat's wife was 'insulted'

By Erik Larsen,
East Rand Bureau

(257) (103)
An Edenvale policeman called the wife of the Transkei Consul-General a "stupid kaffir" when she went to report an accident, a local magistrate heard yesterday

Mrs Florence Ntsubane of Young Avenue, Upper Houghton, pleaded not guilty to a charge of reckless or negligent driving

Mrs Ntsubane admitted that she was involved in a collision with another car, driven by Mr Archibald Turner, in Edenvale Road at about 12 30 pm on December 31 1982

She claimed that the traffic lights were in her favour and Mr Turner drove through a red robot colliding with her car.

Mr C P van Vuuren, defending, said that when Mrs

Staw 31/1/82
Ntsubane went to report the accident at the Edenvale police station, the policeman on duty told her to go to the non-European counter

He said the policeman did not appear to be interested in the fact that she was the wife of a diplomat

"He commented on her hair and said that regardless of who she was, she was still a stupid kaffir who had caused the accident," claimed Mr van Vuuren.

Mr Turner, a retired accountant, claimed that it was Mrs Ntsubane who jumped the traffic light and collided with his car, causing R525 damage

Mrs M Parsons told the court that she saw Mrs Ntsubane drive through the red robot and collide with Mr Turner's car

The case was postponed until March 26 for further evidence

Tighter security netted new spies says Le Grange

By Peter Sullivan,
Political Correspondent

CAPE TOWN — The Russian spy hunt, started by the Gerhardt affair which brought about a general tightening of security, led to three new spies

being exposed the Minister of Law and Order said today.

Mr Louis le Grange said only one of them was in the Defence Force and he was a national serviceman

Mr le Grange referred all other questions to the Minister of Defence, General Magnus Malan, who announced in Parliament yesterday more spies had been uncovered

Today General Malan refused to confirm or deny a name given by The Star as the name of the national serviceman involved.

Asked whether The Star would be allowed to publish the name, General Malan said that depended on the Police Act and the newspaper should ask the police what it was allowed to do

General Malan said he and Mr le Grange would have to get together later and if he had anything to add, he would do so after that meeting

During the No-Confidence debate yesterday, General Malan said more details of the case would be released once the investigation had been completed and that any espionage incident was damaging to a country.

During the debate, Gerhardt was described as "the biggest spy since Philby" and sources confirmed that the tightening of security after Gerhardt's capture had resulted in the three new detentions

In Parliament this week, the Speaker, Mr Johan Greess, ruled that all further debate on the Gerhardt affair would be sub judice as there was an appeal pending

and (d) Black members of the South African Police Force of each rank?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

No I still hold the view set out in my reply to the hon member's Question No 13 on 7 October 1981

110 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

(a) How many persons died in police custody in 1983 and (b) what were the causes of these deaths?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(a) 120
 (b) Injures sustained before arrest 23
 Assaulted by fellow prisoners 8
 Suicide 36
 Natural causes 53

114 Mr R A F SWART asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

How many (a) posts and (b) vacancies are there for firemen at present at (i) Jan Smuts, (ii) Louis Botha, (iii) D F Malan, (iv) H F Verwoerd, (v) Ben Schoeman, (vi) Bloemfontein, (vii) Kimberley, (viii) Upington and (ix) Windhoek Airport?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

	(a) Posts	(b) Vacancies
(i) Jan Smuts	96	35
(ii) Louis Botha	38	9
(iii) D F Malan	38	1
(iv) H F Verwoerd	28	1
(v) Ben Schoeman	23	4

QUESTIONS UNDER NAME OF MEMBER

	(a) Posts	(b) Vacancies
(vi) Bloemfontein	26	10
(vii) Kimberley	21	3
(viii) Upington	15	4
(ix) Windhoek	23	7

Official visits

132 Dr F A H VAN STADEN asked the Minister of Constitutional Development and Planning †

Whether he paid any official visits abroad in 1983, if so, what (a) were the dates and was the (b) duration, (c) cost and (d) purpose of each visit?

The MINISTER OF CONSTITUTIONAL DEVELOPMENT AND PLANNING

No
 (a), (b), (c) and (d) fall away

Official visits

136 Dr F A H VAN STADEN asked the Minister of Posts and Telecommunications †

Whether he paid any official visits abroad in 1983, if so, what (a) were the dates and was the (b) duration, (c) cost and (d) purpose of each visit?

The MINISTER OF POSTS AND TELECOMMUNICATIONS

No

Official visits

144 Dr F A H VAN STADEN asked the Minister of Environment Affairs and Fisheries †

Whether he paid any official visits abroad in 1983, if so, what (a) were the dates and was the (b) duration, (c) cost and (d) purpose of each visit?

The MINISTER OF ENVIRONMENT AFFAIRS AND FISHERIES

No (a), (b), (c) and (d) fall away

Barnard, Dr M S:
 Health and Welfare, 35
 Law and Order, 50

Boraine, Dr A L.
 Manpower, 15, 32, 33, 34, 36

Dalling, Mr D J:
 Community Development, 37
 Foreign Affairs, 9, 12

Health and Welfare, 35
 Internal Affairs, 37

Justice, 15, 36
 Law and Order, 49
 Posts and Telecommunications, 49

Eglin, Mr C W:
 Foreign Affairs, 18
 Prime Minister, 1

Gastrow, Mr P H P:
 Community Development, 19, 20
 Law and Order, 17, 51

Hardingham, Mr R W.
 Agriculture, 19
 Co-operation and Development, 21
 Health and Welfare, 18

Hoon, Mr J H:
 Environment Affairs and Fisheries, 23
 Environment Affairs, 24
 Foreign Affairs, 24
 Manpower, 23

Hulley, Mr R R.
 Environment Affairs and Fisheries, 47, 48
 Environment Affairs, 47

Le Roux, Mr F J:
 Mineral and Energy Affairs, 24, 26, 28

Malcoms, Mr D J N:
 Law and Order, 44, 50
 Transport Affairs, 44

Moorecroft, Mr E K:
 Agriculture, 13
 Community Development, 13

Savage, Mr A:
 Industries, Commerce and Tourism, 40

Schutte, Mr D P A:
 Agriculture, 6
 Environment Affairs and Fisheries, 4

Snyman, Dr W J:
 Co-operation and Development, 21, 32
 Law and Order, 38

Soal, Mr P G.
 Community Development, 16
 Co-operation and Development, 16

Suzman, Mrs H.
 Co-operation and Development, 13, 14, 39
 Law and Order, 16, 41, 50

Swart, Mr R A F:
 Co-operation and Development, 8
 Transport Affairs, 51

Van der Merwe, Mr H D K.
 Foreign Affairs, 28
 Posts and Telecommunications, 27
 Prime Minister, 1

Van der Merwe, Mr S S:
 Constitutional Development and Planning, 46
 Internal Affairs, 30, 45, 46

Van Staden, Dr F A H:
 Constitutional Development and Planning, 52
 Environment Affairs and Fisheries, 52
 Internal Affairs, 43
 National Education, 41
 Posts and Telecommunications, 52

Van Zyl, Mr J J B:
 Community Development, 29

Visagie, Mr J H:
 Constitutional Development and Planning, 42

15 claim ⁽²⁵⁷⁾

damages ⁽³²⁷⁾

from ^{Mercury}

police ^{4/2/84}

Mercury Reporter

FIFTEEN residents of Butcher Road and Butcher Place in Sydenham told a residents' action committee meeting yesterday that they were claiming damages for unlawful arrest, defamation and assault from Minister of Police Louis le Grange

More than 200 people from the two streets, who attended the meeting, pledged to give the committee sworn affidavits about alleged police harassment in the area

Mrs Monica Agulhas, a member of the committee, said several people in the two streets had allegedly been beaten and harassed by the police in recent weeks

On one occasion innocent people allegedly had been beaten and locked up by the police, who had arrived in large numbers and sprayed teargas

Mrs Agulhas called for an inquiry into the allegations

The Divisional Detective Officer for Port Natal, Brig J van der Westhuizen, had no comment

SOWETANS do not want to protect themselves — says top cop, Brigadier D J D Jacobs, the Soweto Divisional Commissioner of the police

Extensive recruiting campaigns to get the Soweto youth to join the police force have failed.

Brigadier Jacobs said he was most surprised at the lack of response for police recruits. While Sowetans are clamouring for better police protection, nobody in Soweto wants to be a policeman, he said

"In our recruiting campaigns, we have visited schools, explained to the youth the benefits enjoyed by the police, but "nix", nobody enrolls

Nobody wants to be a cop in Soweto

(25) C.P. 5/2/84

By DERRICK LUTHAYI

"Salaries in the police force compare favourably with those paid in Industry.

"Infact we pay more and we offer excellent opportunities and bursaries for further studies

"We boast quite a number of graduates

"Soweto youth have to know that the days when police were regarded as illiterate are

over," said Brigadier Jacobs.

Last November the police held their 70th anniversary at Orlando Stadium, where there was music, plenty food and entertainment, with the hope of luring the youths to join the force — in vain.

Brigadier Jacobs added that the only consolation was that women are joining in large numbers.

out R250 000
second-hand
19 000, but
and hiring a
costs to
R250 000,
Merwe said

day

sterday with
40 for four
twice, asked
were dis-

l begin at
ay with ad-
and there is
ect of an ex-

ort Page 20

Zeekosivlel Cape Town
The ingenious plan to
get a vast sum of cash out
of the country by buying
the boat failed and po-
lice pipped Stander to
the post by obtaining the
suspected departure
date

But Stander and Heyl —
South Africa's most want-
ed men — are still on the
run

Swoop

The team of detectives
— Brig van der Merwe,
Maj Gerrit Viljoen, Capt
Johan Pretorius and Lt
Johan de Waal — com-
pleted their investiga-
tions in Cape Town only
late yesterday

They said the boat
would be loosed from its
moorings this morning to
be taken to a place of
safekeeping

The trio of escaped con-
victs, who fled from
Zonderwater prison late
last year, suffered a
major blow last Monday
when police swooped on
a Houghton house and
after a lengthy shoot-out
found McCall dead in the
house

Hoppers

Stander and McCall
have been on the run
since August last year,
and freed Heyl in
November

The three then em-
barked on a major bank
robbery spree, hitting 16
banks in what police offi-
cially said was the work
of the gang. They were
nicknamed the 'bank
hoppers'

It was revealed this
week that the gang had
also rented a Lyndhurst,
Johannesburg, home
apart from the one in
Houghton

At the Lyndhurst home
they planned Heyl's es-
cape from prison, as well
as some of the bank
robberies

When they moved to
Houghton, the men held
parties and braais
around the pool of the
luxurious home

A steady stream of
women, one with a child,
often visited the house

PLO talks

BAGHDAD—Palestinian
leader Yasser Arafat said
he would resume talks
with Jordan's King Hus-
sein in Amman in mid-
February to co-ordinate
co-operation between the
Palestine Liberation
Organisation and Jordan
— (Sapa-Reuter)

Knife boy shot dead by police

Mercury Reporter

VERNON Israel, 17, was
shot dead by Durban po-
lice yesterday minutes
after he had attempted to
stab the Natal leader of
the People's Congress
Party, Mr Morris Fynn

The boy's mother and a
woman servant were in-
jured in the shooting

Mr Fynn, 53, said the
teenager burst into his
flat in Maasbanker Road,
Newlands East, about
8 30 yesterday morning
brandishing 'a long dag-
ger'

Mr Fynn was sitting in a
lounge chair talking on
the telephone at the time

'He came in shouting
'What's your name Pops,
what's your name?'' said
Mr Fynn

'In my haste to stand up
I pulled so hard on the
arm rests of the chair that
one of them broke off I
used it to defend myself
when he lunged at me
with the dagger'

The assailant's knife
chipped a piece of wood
off the arm rest. A friend
of the assailant then man-

aged to get the teenager
outside where he was
confronted by three
policemen

Mr Fynn said 'I was go-
ing to grab the kid from
behind while he was talk-
ing to the police I hadn't
seen any guns but sud-
denly one of the police-
men started shooting and
I ducked into a doorway
to shelter'

He said the policeman
had fired a warning shot
and told the teenager to
'drop that knife, drop that
knife'

Minutes later the teen-
age knifeman had been
shot dead and his mother
Mrs Jane Israel and Mrs
Beatrice Skhakhane, had
been injured

Mrs Israel had a bullet
wound in the arm and is
in a satisfactory condi-
tion in Durban's
Addington Hospital

Mrs Skhakhane, 38, a
servant at the flats, was
admitted to King Edward
VIII Hospital and a bullet
was removed from her
left arm. She was later
discharged

According to a spokes-

man for the police, Mrs
Israel had alerted a pa-
trolling police vehicle to
fighting in the flats

'She was concerned be-
cause her son was in-
volved,' the spokesman
said

According to people
who knew the knifeman,
he had intended to
avenge the stabbing of his
brother on Saturday and
had burst into Mr Fynn's
home by mistake

According to a police
spokesman Const T G
Ogle, a police reservist
and a student constable
had confronted Israel

He had refused to drop
the knife and had threat-
ened to kill the
policemen

'Both the reservist and
the student constable
tried to get the knife away
from him but couldn't
When Const Ogle, after a
struggle, also failed, shots
were fired'

The first shot went into
a wall of the building, the
second went through Ver-
non Israel's chest and
into his mother's arm. An-
other shot hit Mrs
Skhakhane

The police spokesman
said the matter was being
investigated

Woman dies after argument

Mercury Reporter

A 39-YEAR-OLD woman,
Fransina Jacoba van
Vuuren, was bludgeoned
to death in her Point
Road, Durban, flat early
yesterday during an argu-
ment with a French
sailor

A police spokesman
said the woman had been
talking to a French sailor
in the bedroom of her flat
at Rondvista

'Their discussion devel-
oped into an argument
and the woman was hit
across the head with a
small ornament. She col-
lapsed and died on her
way to hospital,' the
spokesman said

A man was later arrest-
ed on board a ship in
Durban harbour and will
appear in court today



The Natal leader of the People's Congress Party, Mr Morris Fynn, with the arm rest he used to defend himself against his assailant. The knife chipped the wooden arm rest

C
S
C
S
F
I
N
O
V
I
B
N
R
P

M
t
h
t
o
i
n
a

n
u
i
s
j
a
k
f
r
i

g
C

o
a
w
f
e
s
t
g

p
e
s
r
i
d
e
t

i
n
d
o
s
p
o
u
e
n
m
t
h
e

D
E
g
M
y
e
M
c
c
e
h
o
b
y
N
y
n
i
s
a
(S

ange

ily

251

Harmond Q 61 86
Shooting of K Duvenhage

8/2/84

*23 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether the policeman responsible for the shooting in 1983 of Mr Kobus Duvenhage is still a member of the South African Police, if not, when did he leave the Force, if so,
- (2) whether any disciplinary action has been taken against him, if not, why not if so, what action,
- (3) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

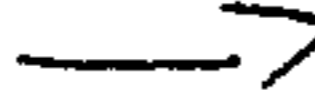
The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes
- (2) No, because his appeal against his conviction and sentence is still pending
- (3) No

NO

251 Hammond Q 61 89
Shooting of B Eudey

8/2/84
31 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the
Minister of Law and Order



FEBRUARY 1984

90

- (1) Whether the policeman responsible for the shooting of Mr B J Eudey in Pietermaritzburg in February 1983 is still a member of the South African Police, if not, when did he leave the Force, if so.
- (2) whether any disciplinary action was taken against him, if not, why not if so, what action,
- (3) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes
- (2) No, because his petition to the Chief Justice for leave to appeal is still pending
- (3) No

SCHOOL

Instructor
10/2/84
251

CRISIS

THE Minister of Education and Training Mr Barend du Plessis, yesterday denied reports that police had baton-charged students boycotting classes in Atteridgeville, Pretoria.

The denial came after he had emergency talks with the chairmen of Atteridgeville high schools — three of which were closed indefinitely on Wednesday following boycotts.

Major A Maleka, station commander of the Atteridgeville Police Station, also denied any baton charge by the police against the students

In answer to questions from **The SOWETAN** the Public Relations Division of the South African Police, said: "If students like other persons, commit offences the South African Police would be compelled to do their duty and act against culprits."

The denials came in the wake of reports that police had baton-charged students at the Flavius Mareka High School — the sixth school in the area to be affected by unrest in one week — after groups of students had tried to force others not to attend lessons yesterday.

The spokesman for the police also warned yesterday that police would take action if students reverted to lawlessness by, inter alia, intimidating other students to boycott classes.

Police were called to the Flavius Mareka

By **ALINAH DUBE**

High School after some students had addressed the entire student body at assembly, saying they should not attend classes

After meeting the chairmen of school committees in Atteridgeville, Mr du Plessis said the schools would remain closed until DET was convinced that students would not be subjected to any form of intimidation

Turning to the grievances of the students, he said:

- The department had a perfect system, but if the students felt this was inadequate, adjustments could be made,
- Children in black schools were affected in the same way as white children by corporal punishment,
- Students who had evidence of examination papers that were not marked last year, should come forward with this evidence;
- DET was not prepared to send away students who showed progress in their work

South Africa's top policeman on the gun and the law

LOOKING again at the question of crimes committed with firearms, and making sure that policemen are adequately equipped to deal with the increasingly sophisticated nature of criminal activity, are two of the fundamental objectives that the Commissioner of Police, General Johann Coetzee, has resolved to tackle

In the first major interview he has granted to an English-language newspaper since becoming Commissioner in June last year, Gen Coetzee revealed a trenchant determination to devise more efficient methods to ensure that firearms do not find their way into irresponsible and, indeed, criminal hands

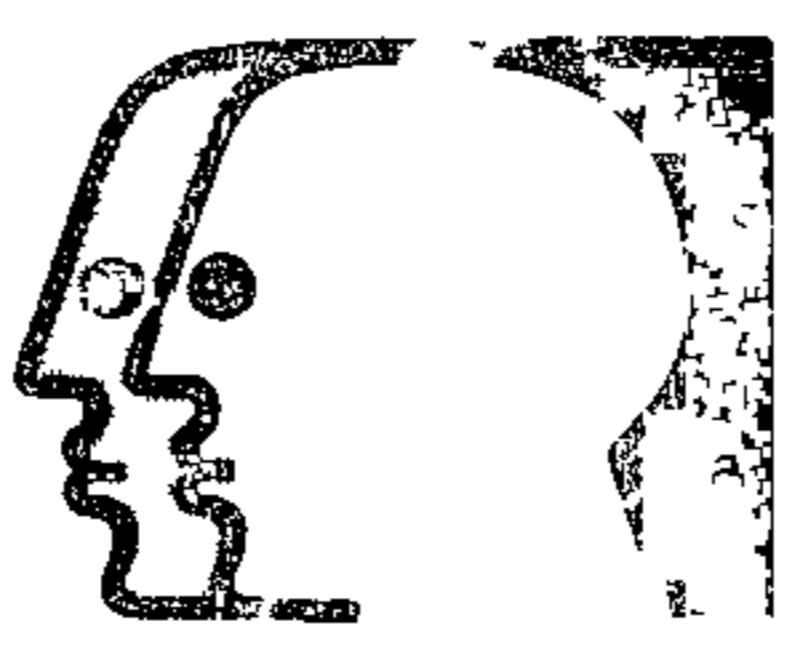
The general pointed out that hardly a day went by without firearms being used to commit serious crimes

These crimes ranged from faction fights and bank robberies to murder and even child murder

Contrasting the position in South Africa with countries where the licensing of firearms in private possession was not allowed, he pointed out that people licensed to possess firearms should not only be properly screened initially, but should be compelled to take proper safeguards in connection with the safekeeping of their arms

"There seems to be a general unawareness by the public that, in terms of the Arms and Ammunition Act, a person may not only be convicted in court for negligently losing his firearm, but, in addition, that the police are scrutinising the circumstances relating to every reported loss of a firearm with a view to determining whether the owner should be declared unfit, either permanently or for a

PROFILE



PETER BUNKELL

specific period, to possess a firearm"

Gen Coetzee added that although recent amendments to the Firearms Act placed a greater responsibility on the owner of a firearm to safeguard his weapon, police enquiries had revealed that there were still far too many cases of people losing their guns through sheer negligence

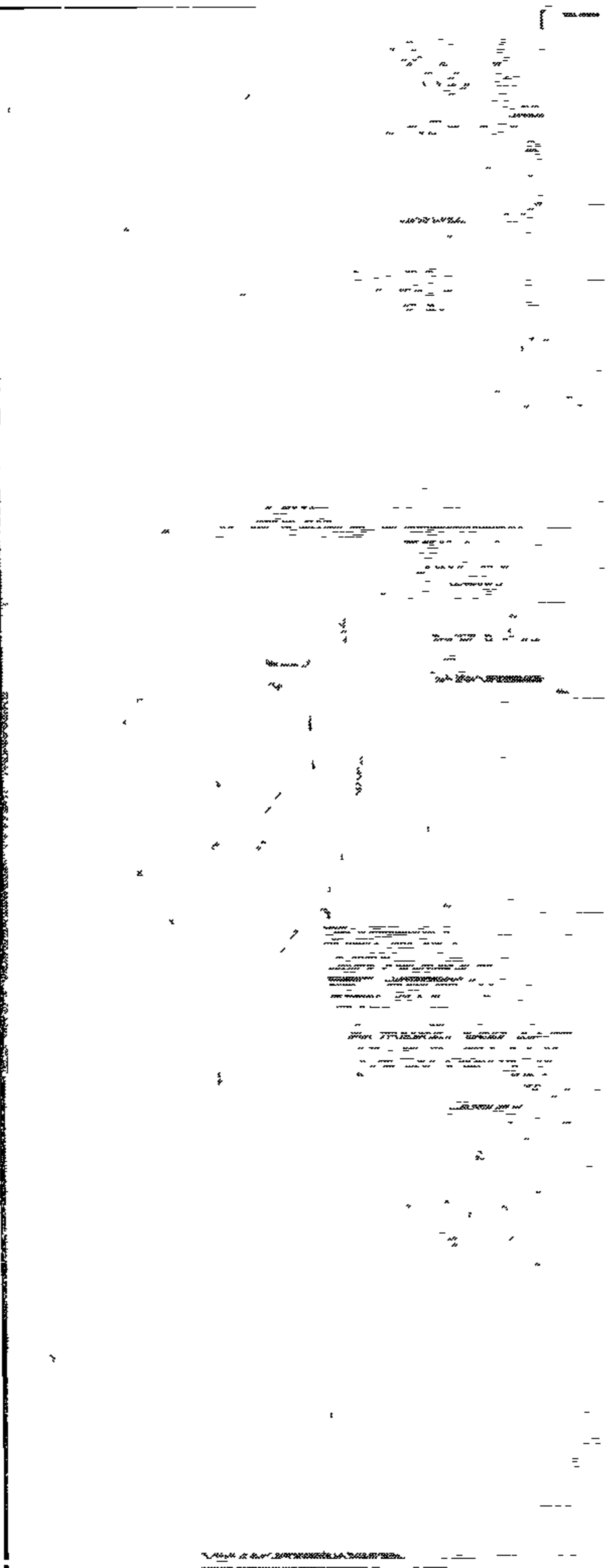
For a person to obtain a firearm licence under present circumstances it was necessary to look not only at his physical capabilities — the Commissioner pointed out that some people simply could not handle a gun — but in particular whether he had a sound legal knowledge pertaining to the use of a firearm

"Does he know when he is legally permitted to use his firearm? Does he know when he is lawfully entitled to shoot another person, be he an attacker, intruder, fugitive or so-called scheduled offender?"

"Some of these problems still perplex highly trained policemen, so what about the layman?"

He said the golden rule was when in doubt, don't shoot

Speaking in his office high above Cape Town on the ninth floor of the H F



GENERAL JOHANN COETZEE the golden rule

Verwoerd Building, Gen Coetzee disclosed that in a career spanning more than 30 years he had only once resorted to the use of a firearm

He added that he had seldom found it necessary to even carry a gun

He emphasised, however, that there were certain units of the SAP — he mentioned murder and robbery squads as an example — which had to face ruthless and dangerous criminals nearly every day. He said shootouts with these elements had become common

"This brings me to the argument that, because of the

number of guns which are stolen from, or lost by licensed owners, and then find their way into the hands of criminal elements, a type of vicious circle is developing

"Firstly, the police have to counter these elements with force and secondly members of the public are clamouring for more firearms to defend themselves — from these criminal elements I am adamant that something must be done — break this circle"

Urbane and scholarly, the Commissioner is presently putting the finishing touches to a doctoral thesis

Dressed in his SAP uniform, he wears an immacu-

251 RBM 11/2/84

must be done to break this circle



lately trimmed, pencil-thin moustache, which lends him the look of a Thirties silver screen hero

But there is nothing dramatic or theatrical to be found in his demeanour

Although he smiles frequently, it is clear that Gen Coetzee is a serious and ambitious man who has devoted his life to serving his country Afrikaans-speaking, his English — albeit fairly heavily accented — is perfect

In a manner that befits a man of his intellectual capability he makes it clear that his concern lies not only with the use of guns by members of the public, but also with incidents involving firearm use by his own men

Although reluctant to reveal too much of what he was doing within his own department, he made it clear that he was keeping a very close watch on all situations where policemen used firearms in the execution of their duties

For a man whose position places him close to the top of the Southern African power hierarchy, Gen Coetzee possesses a quiet reticence which is negated only by the authority and logic of his arguments

His office is modestly furnished and his extreme politeness belies the notorious reputation he established in some quarters as a top-flight interrogator while working for the Security Police

But love him or hate him — and there is no doubt that he is despised by his enemies — it is clear that the Commissioner is a man of exceptional qualities

At the age of 55 he has had a brilliant, if sometimes controversial, career

Born at Molteno, in the Eastern Cape, he started off in the Mounted Police before transferring to the CID

To this day he prides himself in his ability to do shorthand at a rate of 240 words a minute and it was this outstanding ability that contributed to his value as a member of the Security Branch in the almost frenzied political activities of the early Sixties. He attended many political meetings as a stenographer

The one thing that quickly emerges as one sketches a picture of Gen Coetzee is that he is anything but a one dimensional man

Charming and almost certainly compassionate on the one hand, there is no

doubt that he possesses, in equal degree, the quality of ruthlessness

He has frequently displayed this side of his character in acting against those he has perceived to be South Africa's enemies

Reluctant to speak about himself, he prefers to stress the need for policemen to improve themselves academically — a route he knows so well himself — so they are better able to handle the ever improving skills of the modern-day criminal

Indeed, he expresses delight at the fact that of the latest batch of 1 600 to 1 700 recruits close to 1 200 are matriculants. There are also 20 graduates

"We are encouraging members of the police force to move into the technological area. Some very senior policemen are working almost exclusively at the moment on the computer fraud

"Because of the sophistication of crime we need policemen with intellectual capacity and academic know-how. We have at the moment a degree in Police Science at the University of South Africa. Crime is no longer a matter of hit or miss. The modern policemen must have academic training"

He also revealed that a great deal of work was being done on the development of voice prints

He said that, with the exception of some parts of the United States, South Africa had done pioneering work on voice prints and he hoped that they would soon be accepted in courts of law on the same basis as fingerprints

"We have spent hundreds of thousands of rands in this area and it is an invaluable development when it comes to the apprehension of bomb hoaxers and other such anonymous telephone callers

"At university level, criminologists, in conjunction with fingerprint experts of the SAP, are doing research into a variety of topics

"One of the latest relates to the question of whether there is any correlation between certain fingerprint

patterns and a particular type of criminal behaviour"

Gen Coetzee stressed that although a particularly intimate relationship had developed between the SAP and the Criminology Department of the University of South Africa (a former colleague of the Commissioner's, Professor T van Heerden, is regarded as the pioneer of police science in South Africa and it is at UNISA that many policemen of all races have studied for and obtained their bachelor of Police Science and post-graduate degrees) he was keen to develop similar relations with the criminology departments of other universities

"There are too many challenges to be met for there to be a divided effort"

Other aspects receiving attention were the use of women in the police force, the question of increasing the number of police stations and policemen on the beat, and risk management policies

"We have about 2 000 women working for us at the moment and are examining very closely the role of women in police work

"We have situations in crime, particularly related to children and the traumatic experience of women who have been raped, where we get allegations that policemen are ill-equipped to help

"There is definitely a need for women detectives who are able to handle these situations"

On the question of risk management, the Commissioner referred to an American publication which described it as the art of identifying and controlling the exposure of an organisation to loss or injury

Loss or injury refers to any potential incident that may have a negative impact on an agency's financial or personnel resources

Carefully drafted policies and procedures could guide officers' actions, as well as those of civilian employees, especially in high risk activities, such as high speed chases, use of deadly force and general safety regulations

Development and imple-

mentation of constitutionally sound policies in these areas could provide employees and officials with uniform guidelines

"The SAP must budget for all these things," he said

Turning to the security situation, Gen Coetzee said there were more or less 50 incidents of sabotage in South Africa last year. In 1982 there were 30 and in 1981 there were 50

"All these incidents have been carefully categorised and analysed and we have proved the point that in South Africa we have not got a steadily escalating security picture. We have got an ebb and flow situation

"The fact that you have an increase at certain times does not mean that you have got an escalation. But neither is there proof that we have a decrease"

The Commissioner said he believed the "terrorist threat" had to be looked at in a quantitative and systematic manner

"Obviously, during periods when there is increased activity, they are expending a lot of energy in what is a sort of last-ditch effort

"But when they are quiet one must accept that they are rearranging their efforts and then they are very, very active. This is how the pattern will continue"

Although he headed the South African security committee at the recent talks with Mozambique government officials, the Commissioner refused to comment on how the outcome of what was agreed at those discussions would affect the activities of ANC insurgents

What he did say, however, was that, if by way of hypothesis, South Africa did stop ANC saboteurs entering the country from Mozambique it would have to be accepted that they would find other conduits

"The most important thing, as far as I am concerned, is that they do not have bases in South Africa

"If one looks at the court cases we have had it is evident that all their logistical support lies outside the country

"All the bombs and explosives they use are carried

and after he has placed them he usually, but not always, gets back out of the country as quickly as possible"

Many of Gen Coetzee's subordinates contend that he has brought a new style and purpose to the position he occupies

As an example they refer to the improved relationship that has developed between the Police and the Press. They say that Gen Coetzee, by his influence, has kindled a better association with newspapers than any of his predecessors

The Commissioner's understanding of the function of newspapers in a democratic society would tend to confirm this view

"I think recently we have improved our relationship with the Press. This is important because, although I believe that journalists have many skeletons in the cupboard, the fact remains that they are an important catalyst for bringing abuses to the attention of society"

Questioned on the efficiency of the saboteurs coming into the country, he said it had to be realised that, after 23 years — and in association with an international brotherhood of terrorist movements, such as the IRA, El Fatah and the Japanese Red Army — they had definitely improved

"I am not saying that they all train together but that they share ideas and techniques, the use of explosives and police detection methods

"They share experiences and they share expertise and, yes, in that sense, they have become more proficient

"But then, of course, there is the other side of the coin. The longer you are in the game, the more you learn. So it does not mean they have increased their efficiency vis-a-vis ours. The balance remains the same"

Gen Coetzee said that he believed South Africa's greatest success in handling the sabotage threat lay in the fact that it had been able to do so without having to declare a state of emergency

This represented good detective work because there was a considerable risk involved every time a case was brought to court

"At every trial you have to reveal your tactics to the enemy. They sit there in the same court and listen to every word you say"

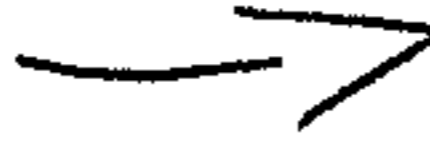
(257) Hansard Q 61 105

Shooting by policemen: deaths

10/2/84

*2 Mr B W B PAGE asked the Minister of Law and Order

(a) How many cases involving shooting by policemen resulting in the deaths of suspects were recorded in the Republic in the 1983 calendar year and (b) in how many such cases were the suspects found to be armed?



FEBRUARY 1984

106

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(a) 211 cases

(b) In 111 cases

Koevoet strength 1 000 men

Political Staff

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY.

— The special police counter-insurgency force Koevoet, operating on the SWA/Namibian border, had a strength of 1 000 men, of whom 200 were South Africans and the rest members of the SWA police, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, disclosed in Parliament yesterday.

Speaking during the debate on a private member's motion by Mr Harry Schwarz (PFP Yeoville) calling on the government to take more active steps to combat crime, Mr Le Grange said police on border duty carried out normal police work.

He was responding to an earlier request by Mr Schwarz that police on counter-insurgency duty on the border be brought home to combat crime in the cities.

Mr Le Grange said only about 1 000 policemen were used for patrolling all the country's borders and at the same time investigating and combating crime in those areas.

In the operational areas, there were nine or 10 police bases where policemen also carried out police duties for which military personnel were not trained. This was done at the request of the Defence Force.

Koevoet was originally established at the request of the SADF to be the "eyes and ears" of the military. It had now developed into a "strong military machine".

The unit was headed by a senior South African policeman. There were between 750 and 800 "local men" in the unit who underwent a three-month basic training period and were paid by the SWA Administration.

ARGUS 12/2/84 (251)

Government regrets girl's death

Political Staff

THE Government has expressed regret at the death of an Atteridgeville pupil, and police have been ordered to exercise restraint in dealing with unrest at the Pretoria township's schools.

The pupil, Emma Sathekge, 15, died at Kalafong Hospital yesterday after police used tearsmoke to disperse stone-throwing students

Youths were treated at the hospital for tearsmoke inhalation

The Minister of National Education, Mr Barend du Plessis, said today: "I am extremely sorry about the accident yesterday. I offer my condolences to the pupil's family."

Mr du Plessis described the girl's death as "so unnecessary"

He said "There is a terrible degree of intimidation perpetrated by a

small band of pupils. They are even trying to intimidate teachers

"Most pupils really want to stop this and get back to their classes I am grateful for the excellent co-operation from most pupils and parents"

"It is such a great pity that a small band of pupils is causing this unrest"

The Commissioner of Police, General P J Coetzee, confirmed today that his men were under orders to exercise restraint.

General Coetzee said: "The police have been instructed to handle this matter with the greatest circumspection"

● The Argus correspondent in Pretoria reports that about 300 chanting youths went on the rampage and stoned a principal's house and police

vehicles yesterday following the death of their fellow-pupil.

They marched through the streets singing "freedom songs" to the house of the school's principal, Mr D L Molepo.

The principal is said to have gone into hiding

A police spokesman confirmed today that a large group of pupils were involved in a stone-throwing incident in Atteridgeville last night. He said 20 youths were arrested.

The family of the dead girl have appealed for help from the public for her funeral

Her death has added more misery to the family, which is still mourning the death of its sole breadwinner, Mr Petrus Sathekge, Emma's father, in December last year

15/2/84
~~15/2/84~~

On roads

OTT
ndent

South African and onal peace seemed ulation mounting

States and Angola are not excluded," Mr Botha said

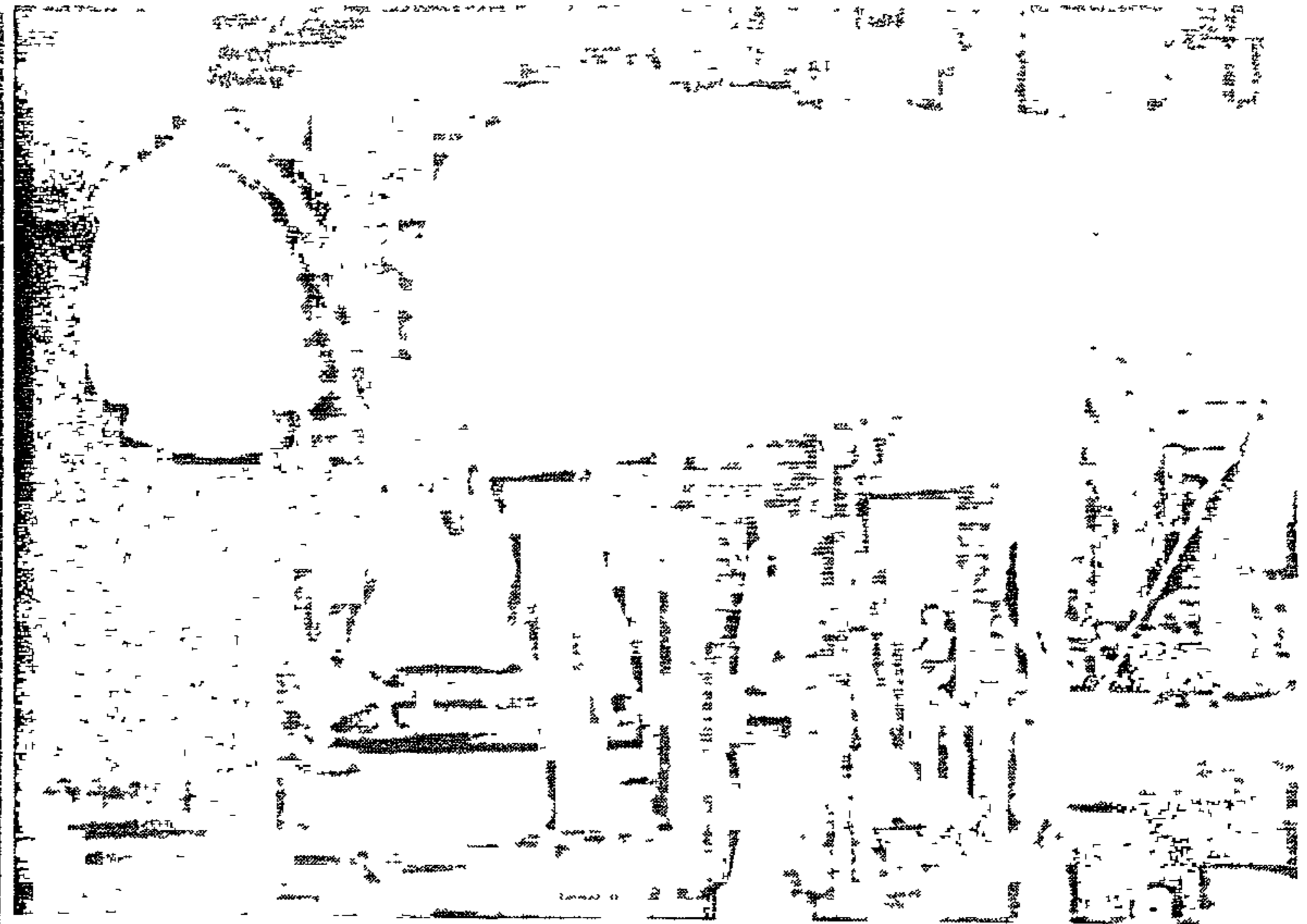
His announcement followed a diplomatic shuttle by the US Assistant Secretary of State for African Affairs, Dr Chester Crocker. Dr Crocker relayed Angolan assurances about the ceasefire after South Africa had made it clear that the peace effort would fail if either Angola or Swapo "exploited" the South African move

Earlier talks

This initiative in turn was the result of earlier talks in the Cape Verde Islands involving South African, Angolan, American and Cape Verde officials

There has been no indication so far of whether South African diplomats feel real progress is possible towards an Angolan ceasefire and, ultimately, towards an international settlement in SWA/Namibia

More success has been achieved in talks on the other side of the continent with Mozambique. Further discussions between South Africa and President Samora Machel's government seem likely after current discussions in Lisbon over the Cabora Bassa hydro-electric agreement



Detectives in Fort Lauderdale, Florida, stand over the body of the man they believe is Andre Stander. Police say he grabbed a policeman's shotgun in fleeing a stakeout but was shot by the officer with his service revolver. Picture UPI

CAPE Times 15/2/84 (251)

Changed by 'sniper' role

Staff Reporter

THE brilliant police career of Andre Stander turned sour after he had acted as a "sniper" in a helicopter with orders to shoot "inciters" during the 1976 Soweto riots, a former friend says

However, when approached for comment, the South African Police declined to divulge any information about Stander's past police career

It would serve "no useful purpose" and would not "help" the police in any way, Colonel J Venter, of the SA Police Directorate of Public Relations, said from Pretoria yesterday

The rogue former detective captain was regarded as a brilliant investigator before his arrest for several counts of armed robbery in 1980. The son of a retired police general, Stander was an ambitious man who had aimed to reach the top of the SA Police ladder

Then came the 1976 unrest in Soweto. A former "rugby-playing friend" of the cop-turned-robber told the Cape Times this week that "Stander's personality changed" after events in the strife-torn township

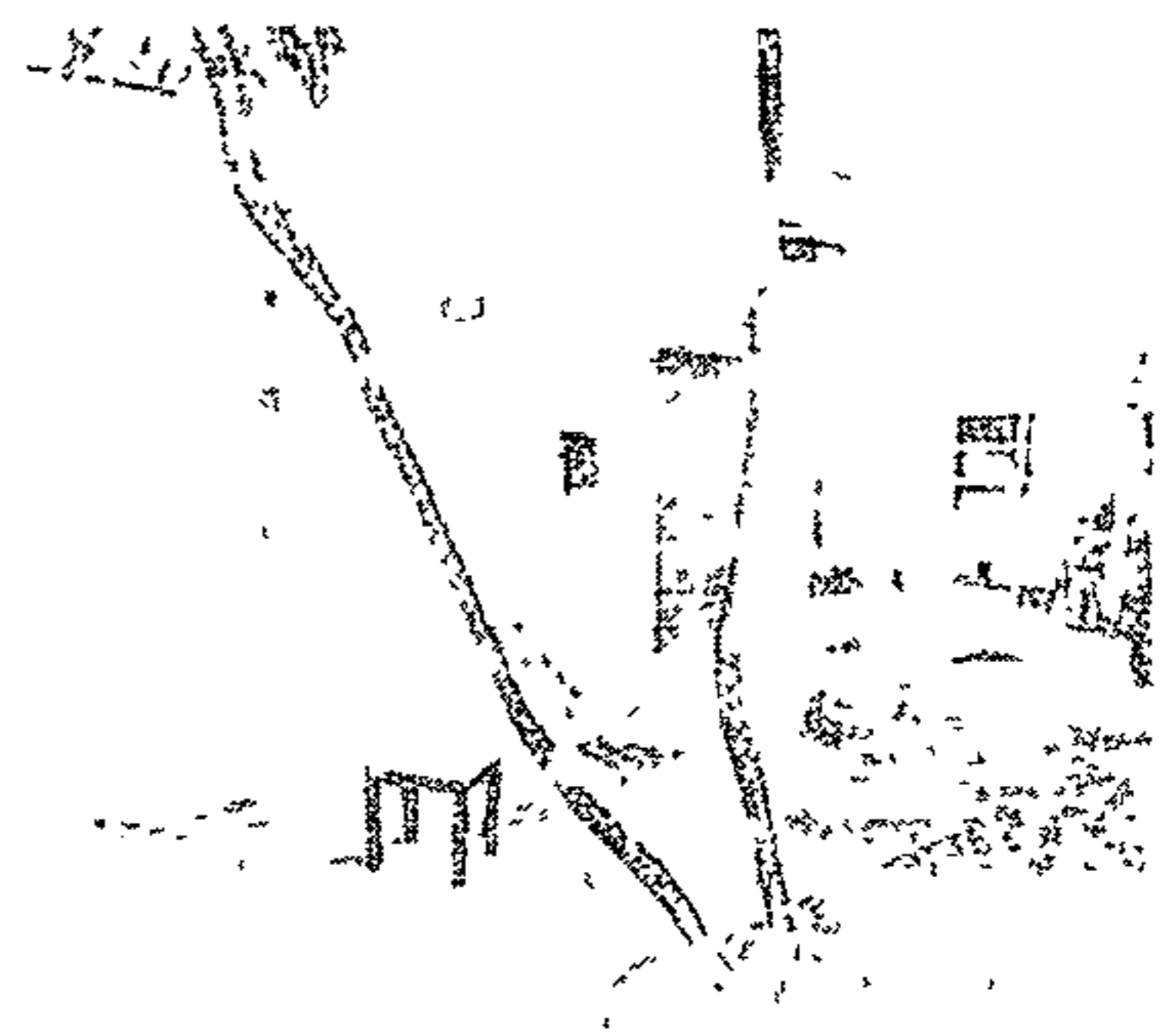
Stander, a first-rate marksman, had told how he had been a sharpshooter during the unrest, said the former friend, a Natalian who asked not to be named "for professional reasons"

"He was required to pick off those people in crowds who had been identified as inciters"

Stander, who was chosen as "best student" out of hundreds of student constables during his basic police training, apparently questioned what was happening in Soweto and was accused of being "gutless" and unable to "take it"

But whatever prompted him later to pull off a series of armed hold-ups in Durban, Stander was a changed man

The driver's licence found on the dead man's body



The apartment in which photographs of Stander's yacht were found at 1730 NE 17th Way in Fort Lauderdale

Picture UPI

Woman, 63, on

Coloured, Indian poll

CAPE Times 15/2/84

(11A)

Women infiltrate the reserve police

251 ~~SA~~ Stav 19/2/84

By Susan Fleming

Twelve years ago women police reservists were unheard of — now there are more than 50

The first woman police reservist, Mrs Pat Silberman, joined the communications division, Wachthuis Radio Reserve, with her husband in 1972. As a warrant officer, she is one of the highest ranking woman police reservists

The Silbermans have been involved in dramatic events such as the Leeuwkop jailbreak and David Protter's attack on the Israeli Embassy, which they monitored on their radios

They believe the reserve force has had a positive effect on their marriage

"We always do everything together, and being able to work together in the force has been really exciting," said Mrs Silberman

"My family has always been 100 percent behind me. In fact, my son is also a police reservist"

But many of Mrs Silberman's friends think she is crazy to be in the force and cannot understand how she can devote so much time to it.

Mrs Silberman says she joined because she loved her country and wanted to help other people

However, women who share her sentiments

may be prevented from doing so if their husbands do not approve of their entering the reserve force. Women have to have written permission from their husbands before they are allowed to join

Mrs Daphne Lehradt, who has been a reservist for two years, believes it is essential that women become able to protect themselves

Over a six-month training period, reservists attend lectures on drugs, weapons and bombs at the training centre in Houghton, and they are required to attend refresher courses

How did the men react to these women reservists?

"We got mixed reactions from the men in the force. In the beginning they treated us with kid-gloves, but when we started to pull our weight the response was fantastic

"A lot of women think the force will be a lot of fun — we have our laughs, but it's an extremely serious business," Mrs Silberman said

Mrs Silberman said she had become more patient, efficient and disciplined since being in the force

"I am a much nicer person than I was before I signed up — I have

learnt to deal with people from so many different social backgrounds," she said

Mrs Beryl Frichol, who won the best woman police reservist student award last year, said women played an important role in the force

"Many people, especially women, find it easier to speak to a policewoman than a policeman. They are able to talk more freely and easily," she said

The 1984 training programme has just started, with 15 women on the course. Anyone interested in joining the reservists should apply at his nearest police station



Mrs Beryl Frichol, who won the top woman police reservist student award last year, believes women play an important role in the reserve police force

+The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

The Attorney-General does not contemplate further legal action at this stage. It is not customary to publish the Attorney General's reasons for his decisions.

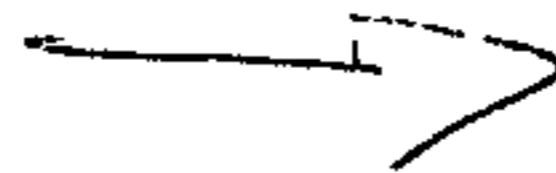
751 *Hansend* 06/162
Borders' control stations
15/2/84

Mr J H VISAGIE asked the Minister of Transport Affairs +

- (1) Which stations are the control stations on South Africa's borders
- (2) whether the stations concerned have been upgraded, if not, why not if so why?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS (Reply laid upon the Table with leave of House)

- (1) The control/border stations are as follows:
Messina for Zimbabwe
Zeerust Vryburg and Mafikeng (the latter is situated within Bophuthatswana) for Botswana and Zimbabwe
Golela for Swaziland
Komatipoort for Mozambique and Swaziland
Ficksburg, Fouriesburg, Zastron and Wepener for Lesotho
Rustenburg, Boshhoek, Marikopa, Wolhuterskop, Taillardshoop, Brits, De Wildt, Rosslyn, Pienaarsrivier, Hammanskraal, Vryburg, Mologong, Kameel, Mareetsane, Gerdau, Hottentots, Zeerust, Groot Marico and Koster for Bophuthatswana
Fort Beaufort, King William's Town and East London for Ciskei
Komga, Imvati, Dordrecht, Indwe



Kokstad, Cedarville, Matatiele, Donnybrook, Franklin, Creighton, Madonela and Harding for Transkei
Soekmeakar, Louis Trichardt, Mopane and Banderkerk for Venda
Marble Hall, Potgietersrus, Pietersburg, Burgersfort, Piensaarsriver and Settlers for Lebowa

- (2) No, the intensity of the work at none of the aforementioned station increased to such an extent so as to warrant an upgrading

Robben Island

*14 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Justice

Whether the prisons on Robben Island are to be closed, if so, (a) when and (b) where will the prisoners be accommodated?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

Yes, the resolution still stands. It is not possible, however, to determine a time schedule

Aflatoxin

*15 Dr M S BARNARD asked the Minister of Health and Welfare

- (1) (a) How many specified foodstuffs were affected by aflatoxin contamination in the latest specified period of 12 months for which figures are available and (b) what steps are taken to test foodstuffs for contamination prior to their being made available to the public,

(2) whether there have been any cases of aflatoxin poisoning in human beings in South Africa, if so, (a) how many and (b) what are the circumstances in respect of these cases,

- (3) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF HEALTH AND WELFARE

- (1) (a) 2,
(b) foodstuffs are tested at importation by officers of the Department of Health and Welfare in close collaboration with officers of the Oilseeds Control Board and the Maize Board. Each hold of a ship is tested separately in the Harbour before any foodstuffs are certified fit for human consumption. Foodstuffs found, not to conform to the requirements of the Foodstuffs, Cosmetics and Disinfectant Act, No 54 of 1982, are certified unfit for human consumption and may only be used for purposes other than human consumption.
Raw materials and final products are subjected to internal quality control by manufacturers before processing and marketing respectively. In addition, local authorities with delegated powers under the abovementioned Act undertake sustained routine monitoring of foodstuffs on the market. Where products carry the SABS mark, independent monitoring by the SABS is also undertaken

(2) no,

(3) yes,

with the drought it became necessary to import maize and groundnuts. At importation the products are being handled as I have already described. The presence of aflatoxin in imported maize was discovered as a result of the inspections by the Department of Health and Welfare and not through other ferreters. In the case of maize we had one episode where suspect maize could have reached certain mills. On investigation all products for human consumption from these mills were found to conform to legal limits. Recently, during routine

monitoring by a local authority, four brands of peanutbutter, manufactured by two manufacturers, were found to contain levels of aflatoxin in excess to the legally allowable limits. The distributors and manufacturers, voluntary and with full co-operation withdrew the affected batches from the market immediately. I am satisfied that all stocks on the market at present conform to the legal limits and that sales can continue normally.

The levels of aflatoxin found, although in excess of the legal limits, did not approach the acute toxic doses of thousands or ten thousands of micrograms and did not constitute a threat to human health in the short term. As far as the long term is concerned, present information indicates that a continuous, long term exposure is needed for an effect. This short term episode, with only moderately raised levels is thus most unlikely to constitute a threat to human health in the long term. I am satisfied that the situation is completely under control. I think the danger inherent in the cigarette which the reporter was smoking while he was writing the report is much more real than the danger resulting from the aflatoxin contamination

Maize: health/quality standards

*16 Dr M S BARNARD asked the Minister of Health and Welfare †

Whether his Department has taken steps to introduce stricter health and quality standards in respect of imported maize, if not, why not, if so, what steps?

†The MINISTER OF HEALTH AND WELFARE

No, imported maize must conform to the same health standards as local products in terms of the Foodstuffs, Cosmetics and Disinfectants Act, 1972. The Department of Health and Welfare does not control quality standards

Petrol: levy

*17 Mr D J N Malcomess asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

- (1) Whether he has increased the levy on petrol for the benefit of the National Road Fund in terms of the National Roads Amendment Act, No 10 of 1983, if so, (a) when and (b) by how many cents per litre,

(2) whether he is contemplating a further increase in the near future, if so, (a) when and (b) by what amount?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

- (1) (a) and (b) The Cabinet approved a levy of 0.7 cent per litre on the sale or supply of petrol and distillate fuel with effect from 1 April 1983

(2) (a) and (b) No. Not at this stage

Draakensberg: prospecting

*18 Mr R W HARDINGHAM asked the Minister of Environment Affairs and Fisheries

- (1) Whether his Department has granted any concessions in respect of prospecting for minerals in the Mkomazi catchment area of the Draakensberg, if so, (a) to whom and (b) when,

(2) whether any such concessions have been withdrawn, if so, (a) when, (b) how many, (c) why and (d) by whom are the remaining concessions being held?

†The MINISTER OF ENVIRONMENT AFFAIRS AND FISHERIES

- (1) No. The attention of the hon member is drawn to my oral reply to question number 20 of 3 February 1984

(a) and (b) Fall away

(2) (a), (b), (c) and (d) Fall away

Swarberg, acquisition of farms

*19 Mr R W HARDINGHAM asked the Minister of Environment Affairs and Fisheries

- (1) Whether it is the intention of his Department to proceed with the acquisition of farms situated on the slopes of the Swartberg in East Griqualand, if so, when is it anticipated that these farms will be acquired, if not,
- (2) whether the farmers concerned have been advised of his Department's intentions, if not, why not, if so, when?

The MINISTER OF ENVIRONMENT AFFAIRS AND FISHERIES

- (1) Yes It is not possible to give an indication at this stage when the farms will be acquired as this will depend on the availability of funds. The acquisition thereof will be the responsibility of the Department of Community Development
- (2) No, but a Committee on which both the Natal Agricultural Union and the local farmers' association were represented, was appointed to undertake the delimitation of the area that should be acquired. This Committee has recently completed its task and the matter will shortly be referred to the Department of Community Development with a view to the acquisition of the properties concerned

*20 Mr P A MYBURGH—Defence—
[Reply standing over]

*21 Mr P A MYBURGH—Defence—
[Reply standing over]

*22 Mr P A MYBURGH—Defence—
[Reply standing over]

Indian residential areas extensions

*23 Mr F J Le ROUX asked the Minister of Community Development +

Whether he consults other members of

the Cabinet when consideration is given to extensions in respect of Indian residential areas that may possibly extend beyond the boundaries of group areas for Whites, if so, (a) which other members of the Cabinet, (b) in which cases and (c) why?

The MINISTER OF COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT

- Yes, sometimes
- (a) Full Cabinet
- (b) and (c) To inform the Cabinet on a decision or to obtain the advice or decision of the Cabinet in cases which are considered to require the attention of the Cabinet

Ferry boat Susan Kruger

*24 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Justice

Whether the Robben Island ferry boat the *Susan Kruger* has recently been repaired or refurbished, if so, (a) when and (b) (i) who carried out, and (ii) what was the total cost to the State of, the repairs or refurbishment?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

- Yes
- (a) September 1983
- (b) (i) Globe Engineering, Cape Town
- (ii) R384 463 33

Ferry boat Dias

*25 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Justice

- (1) Whether his Department intends to repair or refurbish the ferry boat *Dias*, if so, when
- (2) whether the contract for this work has been awarded, if so, (a) to whom and (b) what is the cost of such repairs to the State.

(3) for what purpose is the *Dias* being used?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

- (1) Yes To comply with the provisions of the Merchant Shipping Act (Act No 57 of 1951)
- (2) Yes
- (a) Globe Engineering, Cape Town
- (b) Repairs are not yet completed but the tender price amounts to R355 466
- (3) Transport of personnel, their families and visitors, prisoners and their visitors and provisions

Persons killed/wounded by Police
Q Col. 170 15/2/84

*26 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) How many (a) adults and (b) juveniles in each race group were shot and (i) killed or (ii) wounded by the South African Police in the execution of their duties in 1983,
- (2) how many in each category were (a) killed or (b) wounded while attempting to escape arrest?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER
(Reply laid upon the Table with leave of House)

	(i)		(ii)	
	(a) Adults	(b) Juveniles	(a) Adults	(b) Juveniles
Whites	4	1	12	—
Asians	—	—	2	1
Coloureds	29	2	80	11
Blacks	169	6	223	39
(2)				
Whites	1	—	3	—
Asians	—	—	1	1
Coloureds	20	2	40	9
Blacks	99	2	158	25

How many
Q Col. 169 15/2/84
*27 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Education and Training

(a) How many Blacks entered for the National Senior Certificate examination in 1983 and (b) how many entrants (i) passed, (ii) failed and (iii) obtained matriculation exemption?

The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND TRAINING

- (a) 76 617 of whom 72 168 wrote examinations
- (b) (i) 34 876

Atlantic coastline: oil slick pollution

*28 Mr C W EGLIN asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

- (1) Whether there have been any reported cases of oil slick pollution on the Atlantic coastline of the Cape Peninsula in the last six months, if so (a)(i) when and (ii) where did it occur, (b) what was the extent of the slick (c) what damage was done (d) what were the costs involved and (e)

X
201

WEDNESDAY, 15

~~45~~ 251
Labour disputes/work stoppages/strikes
Q Col. 201 15/2/84
205 Dr A L BORAINI asked the Minister of Law and Order

In how many instances were the South African Police called to the scene of a (a) labour dispute, (b) work stoppage and (c) strike in 1983?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (a) 65
- (b) 22
- (c) 99

Strikes

206 Dr A L BORAINI asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many Black workers were arrested for striking illegally in 1983?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

525 workers
X

251 ~~208~~ *Hansend A. Col 183*
Offences/infringements of law
15/2/84
70 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister
of Law and Order

- (1) How many (a) offences and (b) infringements of the law were investigated by the South African Police in 1983,
- (2) how many of the infringements of the law related to (a) curfew regulations, (b) the registration and production of documents, (c) the Blacks (Urban Areas) Consolidation Act and (d) the illegal possession of sorghum beer and brews?



GENERAL COETZEE . . . up to the Department of Law and Order to implement the recommendations

Not seeking ⁽²⁵¹⁾ confrontation ^{D. Dispatch} says ^{16/2/84} Coetzee

CAPE TOWN — The government was not seeking a state-church confrontation, the Commissioner of Police, General Johan Coetzee, said yesterday

He was commenting at a press conference on the possible consequences of the findings of the Eloff Commission's investigation into the South African Council of Churches

Gen Coetzee said that as he had testified before the commission, he could not comment on the merits of its findings. It would be up to the Department of Law and Order to implement the recommendations through the Director of

Security Legislation, should the government accept them

It appeared to him the weight of the commission's findings and recommendations fell on clarifying the offence of economic sabotage and introducing strict control over the way in which funds donated for humanitarian and other social purposes were ultimately spent

The fact that the commission had steered clear of declaring the SACC an affected organisation illustrated that there was no desire to enter into a state-church confrontation, he said

"The commission

clearly does not recommend a prohibition on importing funds but rather control on the ultimate destination, where the funds are spent"

The latter aspect would have to be attended to by the Department of Social Welfare and Pensions

General Coetzee pointed out that a further report dealing with the use of foreign funds in South Africa, the De Bruin report, was also expected soon and would probably have some relevance to adjustments required as a result of the Eloff Commission report — SAPA



Outside the Randfontein Regional Court (from left) Mr Christo Scheepers, Mr Lodewyk Steyn and Mr Johan de Beer who are charged with culpable homicide and assault with intent to cause grievous bodily harm. ● Picture by Gavin Engelbrecht.

State: Police feared man's death after assault

By Gavin Engelbrecht, West Rand Bureau
Two police constables took an unconscious man home after assaulting him at the Randfontein police station as they feared he would die at their offices, a Randfontein magistrate heard yesterday

This was submitted by the State in cross-examination at the trial of two former Randfontein policeman and a miner, charged with causing the death of a Bophuthatswana MP's son and assaulting another man with intent to do grievous bodily harm

Former police constables Mr Lodewyk Christiaan Steyn (24) and Mr Johan de Beer (19) and a Westonia miner, Mr Christo Scheepers (32), appeared before Mr R D Curle

They have all pleaded not guilty to a charge of culpable homicide in connection with the death of Mr Lotlamoeng Hastings Mosiane (20) and to assaulting Mr William Gwagwa on September 17 1982

The two men were allegedly kicked and punched and an unconscious Mr Mosiane

was allegedly pulled out of a patrol van by his feet, striking his head on the ground

After the alleged assaults the men were taken to Mohlakeng, Randfontein, where Mr Mosiane died of the injuries he suffered

Mr Steyn denied that the men were assaulted. He said he and Mr de Beer had gone to a cafe where Mr Scheepers alleged that Mr Gwagwa had abused him and had said he wanted to sleep with his wife

Mr Steyn said they had pulled Mr Gwagwa from the road after he (Mr Gwagwa) had driven from the scene

Mr Steyn denied having put Mr Gwagwa into the patrol van violently

He said Mr Mosiane was sitting in his bakkie leaning against the passenger door

Mr Steyn opened the door, he said, and Mr Mosiane fell out, striking his head on the ground. He noticed blood coming from Mr Mosiane's nose and mouth

The two were taken to the Randfontein police station where attempts to revive an unconscious Mr Mosiane were unsuccessful

Asked why he had not contacted a doctor

or an ambulance, Mr Steyn replied he had thought Mr Mosiane was drunk

He could not explain how Mr Mosiane had sustained injuries other than those on his head

Mr Steyn said they had decided to take Mr Mosiane and Mr Gwagwa home when Mr Scheepers did not come to the police station to press charges

"I put it to you that when Mr Mosiane did not regain consciousness, you took him home as you were afraid he would die of his injuries at the police station," said Mr Tienie Bezuidenhout, for the State

Mr Scheepers said that after the two policemen had pulled the men off the road he had told Mr Steyn he would go to the charge office

"When I got to the station there was nobody in the charge office. I waited for about four minutes and left as I had to go and work," Mr Scheepers said

The case was adjourned until Monday when the State and Mr Bill van Vuuren, for the defence, will address the court

291 Staw 16/2/84

Court told of fatal charge office assault

152
~~2~~
City Press
19/2/84

A FORMER policeman told the Randfontein Regional Court this week that he was forced to resign from the SAP after alerting his commanding officer to the brutal assault of two men taking place in the charge office. . . . *and why cop had to quit*

He was giving evidence in the trial of two policemen and a miner charged with culpable homicide

Constable C J De Beer and L C Steyn and Westonia miner Mr C Scheepers pleaded not guilty to the charges.

It is alleged that in September 1983 they beat up Mr Letlamoreng Mosiane and Mr Philemon Gwanoga with batons and their fists

Mr Mosiane, the son

By MARTIN NTSOELENGOE

of a chief, died from his injuries.

According to Mr Mo-

leme, the commanding officer ignored his pleas to call a doctor for the two men.

He said a few days later he was told to resign because he was not needed in the force.

The commanding officer, Major J Theunissen, told the court that Mr Molemo was drunk on duty on the night of

the alleged assault, and he booked the cop off

But police sergeant Shadrack Manana, who was on duty that day, said Mr Molemo was not drunk. He said he had also witnessed the assaults

He told the court that he saw Constable De Beer kick Mr Mosiane in the ribs

When the magistrate asked why Mr Manana had not tried to stop the assaults, the policeman told the court since he had joined the SAP 23 years ago, no black cop could reprimand a white cop

Constable Steyn denied that they had assaulted the two men. He told the court that they had arrested the men after receiving a complaint from Mr Scheepers that one of the men had insulted his wife in a cafe

He could not, however, explain why he did not charge the two men and nor could he tell the court why he and Const De Beer had left the charge office without permission from the officer in charge.

The case was postponed to February 20



LIEUT NIEMAND: "Make things warm".

Death of detainee: Sergeant convicted

CAPE TIMES 21/2/84

(251)

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — Detective-Sergeant Jan Harm van As was yesterday found guilty of culpable homicide in the death in detention of a political detainee, Mr Paris Malatsi

Van As, 27, had pressed his pistol against Mr Malatsi's head when the fatal shot was fired, the Rand Supreme Court found yesterday

In convicting Van As, of the Protea Security Headquarters in Soweto, of a charge of culpable homicide, Mr Justice F C Kirk-Cohen rejected the claim by Van As that Mr Malatsi's death was suicide, and said Van As had acted negligently and recklessly

The court found that Mr Malatsi, a defenceless person, was on his knees in front of Van As during interrogation in his office last July 5

Mr Malatsi had heard the safety catch go off and had then felt the muzzle of the 9mm pistol pressed against his forehead

"Such a person would react and try to ward off the imminent danger

He could have pushed the arm holding the pistol away or grabbed hold of it. The pistol could then have gone off without Van As intending to pull the trigger," the judge said

He said in his day-long judgment that the State had not proved beyond reasonable doubt that Van As had intended to kill Mr Malatsi

Mr Justice Kirk-Cohen said the court accepted all the expert evidence submitted by the State

Fine urged

He and his assessors rejected the claim by Van As that Mr Malatsi had committed suicide. In fact, all the evidence pointed to the opposite, the judge said

Mr J H Liebenberg, SC, for Van As, said in mitigation of sentence that his career as a policeman had ended. He asked the court to impose a fine and to keep Van As out of prison

Mr K von Lieres, SC, for the State, said Van As had abused his power as a policeman. He asked for a long prison term

Sentence will be passed today

Death of detainee: Sergeant convicted

Cape Times 21/2/84

Own Correspondent
JOHANNESBURG — Detective-Sergeant Jan Harm van As was yesterday found guilty of culpable homicide in the death in detention of a political detainee, Mr Paris Malatsi.

Van As, 27, had pressed his pistol against Mr Malatsi's head when the fatal shot was fired, the Rand Supreme Court found yesterday.

In convicting Van As of the Protea Security Headquarters in Soweto, of a charge of culpable homicide, Mr Justice F C Kirk-Cohen rejected the claim by Van As that Mr Malatsi's death was suicide and said Van As had acted negligently and recklessly.

The court found that Mr Malatsi, a defenceless person, was on his knees in front of Van As during interrogation in his office last July 5.

Mr Malatsi had heard the safety catch go off and had then felt the muzzle of the 9mm pistol pressed against his forehead.

"Such a person would react and try to ward off the imminent danger

He could have pushed the arm holding the pistol away or grabbed hold of it. The pistol could then have gone off without Van As intending to pull the trigger," the judge said.

He said in his day-long judgment that the State had not proved beyond reasonable doubt that Van As had intended to kill Mr Malatsi.

Mr Justice Kirk-Cohen said the court accepted all the expert evidence submitted by the State.

Fine urged

He and his assessors rejected the claim by Van As that Mr Malatsi had committed suicide. In fact, all the evidence pointed to the opposite, the judge said.

Mr J H Liebenberg, SC, for Van As said in mitigation of sentence that his career as a policeman had ended. He asked the court to impose a fine and to keep Van As out of prison.

Mr K von Lieres, SC, for the State, said Van As had abused his power as a policeman. He asked for a long prison term.

Sentence will be passed today.

Officer shot

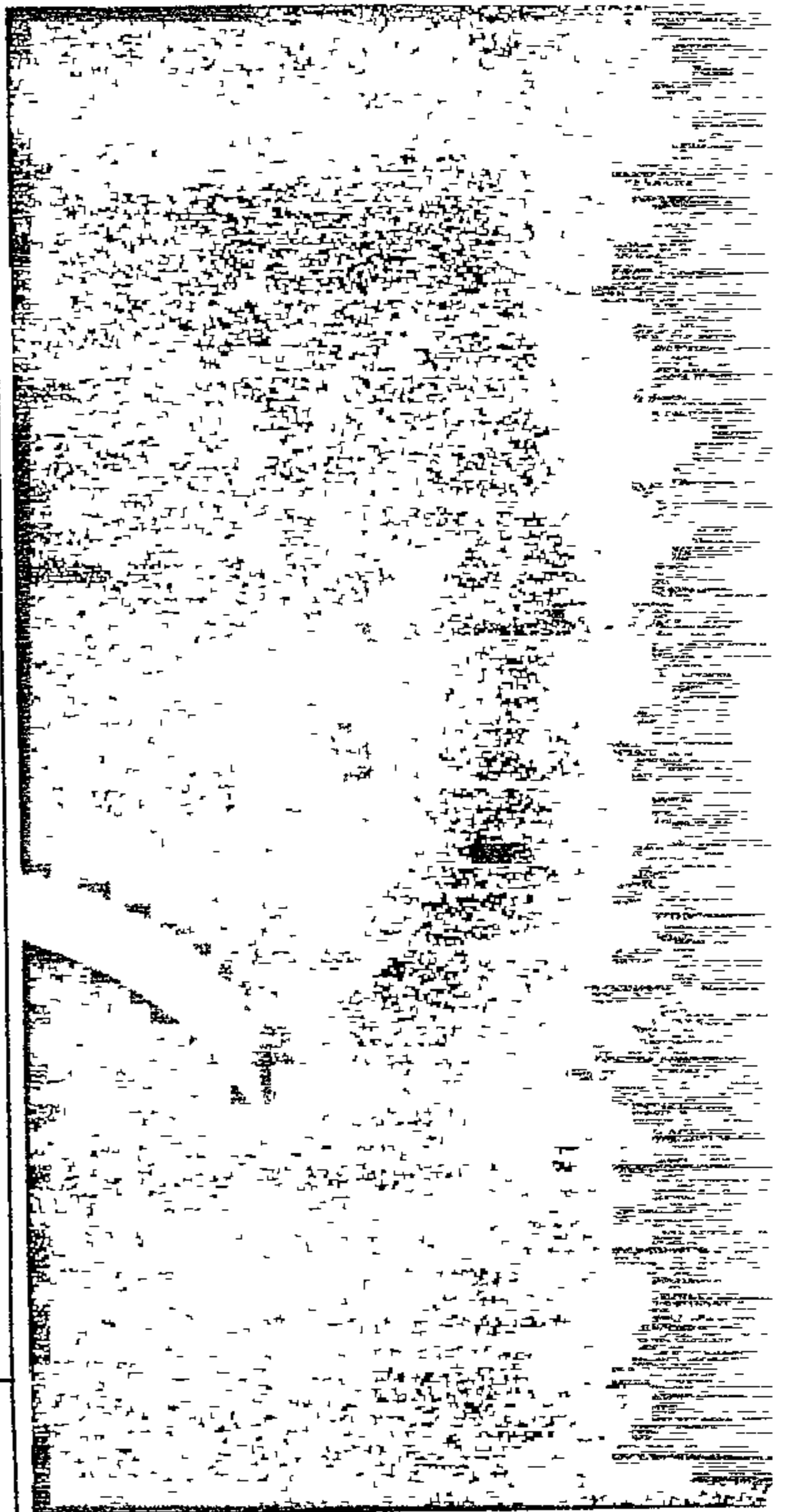
From TONY WEAVER

WINDHOEK — A South African Defence Force officer was shot dead by one of his men in a duel after weeks of friction had culminated in a fight to the death deep in the bush of the Ovambo war zone,

Ondangwa police confirmed yesterday.

A police spokesman confirmed that Lieutenant Johannes Verhoef, 22, was shot dead by a rifleman while the two were taking part in a foot patrol in the Ebeke district.

The incident, which occurred on February 9, was the climax of



General Alexander Haig, the former United States Secretary of State, is seen, right, with other guests at a dinner in his honour at the Stellenbosch Farmers Winery, before a dinner in his honour at the

Stander cremated in US ceremony

Own Correspondent
JOHANNESBURG — Andre Stander — South Africa's most notorious fugitive in the past six months — has been cremated in Fort Lauderdale, Florida.

No members of his family were present. Only a South African consul Mr Barend Oberholzer, presided over the affair.

Mr Oberholzer said yesterday that he was acting on behalf of the Stander family. All Stander's belongings, including his forged

returned to South Africa were still being finalized.

Andre Stander, who revelled in luxury and danger for six months while robbing about 20 banks with fellow escaped convicts, Patrick Lee McCall and Allen Heyl, was shot dead in a struggle with a Fort Lauderdale policeman last Monday — 14 days after McCall had been killed by South African police.

With Stander's death on a rainy driveway in Fort Lauderdale died many secrets of his es-

Chamorro arrested in Buenos Aires

BUENOS AIRES — The Argentine Navy School of Mechanics said to be one of the worst secret detention

Bazan, a former Argentinian guerilla, with whom he had fallen in love while she was in detention.

Argentina's highest court wants

CTPA 'to sue police' after arrest of teachers

AKENS 21/2/87

251

Education Reporter
MORE than 300 Cape teachers have asked their professional body to take up the case of two members arrested by police on a farm while they were driving children home from a school athletics meeting

The 20 000-strong Cape Teachers' Professional Association (CTPA) has agreed to institute legal action and says it will sue the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, for "unjustified treatment and handling" of the two teachers

Mr Franklin Sonn, president of the CTPA, said today that Mr Johan Frans and Mr Ernest Lintnaar, of the Ceres Primary School, had been arrested by police on February 8

Lawyers

He said the decision to take legal action and to go to the highest authority was taken by more than 300 teachers at a meeting in Ceres last week. The matter had been handed over to the CTPA's lawyers

He said the two teachers were returning pupils to their home on a farm 18 km outside Ceres at the request of their principal after an athletics meeting. The teachers had to pass the house of the owner of the farm, who stopped them and called the police

"They were arrested and taken to the police station and kept there for five hours until they paid an R20 admission of guilt fine for trespassing"

He said teachers were angered by the way their colleagues had been treated

"Apart from the personal affront to the teachers concerned, we cannot let this matter go by. It is very important that teachers enjoy the

respect of the community

"If the standing of teachers in the community is destroyed, the community itself is destroyed

"We have to restore the standing and integrity of these teachers," he said

"At least three other people stood up at the meeting and told of maltreatment they had experienced at the hands of police

"Some whites still think they can ride roughshod over other people. If we don't stand up and fight it, who will?"

"Immune"

"It is only through action like this that people will realise they do have recourse. It is the only way to make real progress. Talking is no longer effective as people have become immune to it," he said

● In 1981 they assisted an Oudtshoorn teacher to sue the Minister of Police for unjustified arrest. The teacher was awarded R1 500 in compensation

● Also in 1981, a telegram of protest was sent to the Minister of Police after a busload of teachers was stopped and searched at a roadblock on the way to a conference in East London. "The Minister of Police sent a telegram apologising for the incident. He followed this up with a letter in which he admitted the police had 'overdone it' and assured us further action would be taken against those concerned," Mr Sonn said

● Major George Ker-shoff, police liaison officer for the Boland, today confirmed that the two teachers were arrested by Ceres police on February 8 on Kaalberg farm in the Ceres District. He declined to comment further

Kei anger at 'harassment' of officials

Argus Correspondent
PRETORIA — A diplomatic row has erupted between South Africa and Transkei following three incidents in which Transkei claims its diplomatic staff were severely harassed and insulted by South African officials

A strongly-worded Press release was issued by the Transkei embassy in Pretoria yesterday

The latest incidents come in the wake of a controversial court case in which Mrs F Ntsubane, wife of Transkei's consul-general in Johannesburg, was charged with reckless and negligent driving

"ARROGANT"

The embassy has now disclosed that

● On February 14 at 12 15 pm policemen from the East Rand Administration Board raided the premises of Transkei's Johannesburg consulate in Tembisa

The embassy accused the policemen of being "arrogant and abusive" towards consular staff

"They insulted our staff, threatened them with violence and harassed and insulted our

clients," the release said
"One of the policemen threatened to kill one of our staff and called him a 'monkey'. They also made derogatory remarks about our State President, Dr K D Matanzama"

● On February 15 two white policemen from the West Rand Administration Board arrived at the Johannesburg consul-general's house in Houghton and demanded to see the passes of workers on the premises

● On February 19 Mr L Ntshongwane, Minister Plenipotentiary at the Transkei Embassy, and a black American friend were refused permission to sit down in two restaurants in a Pretoria suburb They were advised to go to Johannesburg restaurants

A spokesman for the Department of Foreign Affairs said the department was aware of the incidents and had called for full particulars

Ex-Nusas chief sues policemen

CAPE TOWN 21/2/84

251

PRETORIA — Mr Auret Dennis van Heerden, a former president of the National Union of South African Students, yesterday sued 10 security policemen for R113 000 damages for allegedly torturing him in detention.

He brought an action in the Pretoria Supreme Court against Major Arthur Benoni Cronwright, Major S J P Abrie, Major Johannes N Visser, Major P P Olivier, Warrant-Officer L C P Rice, Lieutenant H C J Pitout, Lieutenant P Botes, a Warrant-Officer Fourie, Captain A A Struwig and Lieutenant J van Aswegen, who is no longer a policeman.

Mr Van Heerden, of Kensington, Johannesburg, was detained for 289 days in 1981 and 1982, before being released without being charged.

'Assaulted'

Giving evidence yesterday, he told Mr Justice C F Eloff that he was detained by four security policemen at the South African Army offices in Pretoria on September 24, 1981, and was released at John Vorster Square police headquarters, Johannesburg, on July 9, 1982.

He alleged that while detained at Sandton, Pretoria Central Prison,

Mr Auret van Heerden

John Vorster Square and the Benoni police station, he was assaulted and tortured during interrogation by the security policemen.

He was questioned about his connection with the African National Congress, said Mr Van Heerden.

He said he had started his national service in the middle of 1980. He was attached to the Chief of Personnel when he was detained by four security policemen and taken to John Vorster Square.

"Major Cronwright told me I was detained in connection with Barbara Hogan, and I had to explain my relationship with her," Mr Van Heerden said.

He alleged he was always in leg-irons during interrogation.

After detention at the

Fort prison in Johannesburg, he was transferred to Pretoria Central Prison on September 30 and placed in an isolation cell.

Mr Van Heerden said he was questioned about three or four times a week by security police. He was not allowed to sit down during the interrogations.

'Slapped'

He said that in one incident Warrant-Officer Fourie had assaulted him by slapping him twice on the face and giving him two karate-chops on the shoulders.

He said he was threatened with "third-degree" interrogation methods by Lieutenant Botes while in detention at the Sandton police station from October 23 till November 17.

The interrogations lasted for four to six hours a day. He was not physically assaulted at this stage.

Earlier Mr S W Kentridge, SC, for Mr Van Heerden, said interrogation had occurred in three phases.

"It was during the second phase from November 17 when most of the serious assaults took place and Mr Van Heerden was systematically tortured," Mr Kentridge said.

RAM 22/2/86
251

Police ordered to pay

By **NORMAN PATTERTON**
Pretoria Bureau

THE Minister of Police was ordered to pay R2 500 to a Laudium man who charged he had been wrongfully arrested, assaulted and detained.

At the Pretoria Supreme Court yesterday, Mr Premlal Pursath, of Supreme Street, Laudium, told the court that Constable Ruben Benjamin had struck and kicked him at the Laudium charge office, after a dispute at Mr Pursath's house.

They had been arguing over Const Benjamin's alleged abduction of a 14-year-old girl.

Const Benjamin was not present in court yesterday. He has left the SA Police and his whereabouts are unknown.

The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, was co-defendant. Mr W. H. Heath appeared for him.

Mr Francois du Toit, instructed by Haasbroek and Buezaart, appeared for Mr Pursath. Mr Brian O'Donovan was on the bench.

10 years for killing detainee

JOHANNESBURG — A security policeman, Jan Harm van As, was jailed for 10 years yesterday by a Rand Supreme Court judge for shooting a political detainee, Mr Paris Malatsi

Van As, 27, who denied shooting the detainee, was convicted of culpable homicide

Mr Justice F N Kirk-Cohen found that he shot Mr Malatsi at point-blank range after taking him to his Protea, Soweto, security office for interrogation on July 5 last year

Passing sentence, Mr Justice Kirk-Cohen said Van As did not intend to shoot the detainee, but he had acted cold-bloodedly by holding the loading gun to his head in an attempt to intimidate him

"Van As made the defenceless detainee kneel before him, unlocked the safety, catch

♦♦♦♦
To page 2



C T
22/2/84



From page 1

and held the loaded gun to his head

"The possibility exists that in the anxiety of the moment, Mr Malatsi tried to defend himself and the gun went off

"Though the policeman did not intend to shoot he had been with the police force for 7½ years and he knew it was unlawful to aim a gun at his victim

"The terrible consequences of his carelessness was that a young man of 23 years died," the judge said

Mr Justice Kirk-Cohen remarked that Van As, standing calmly in the dock with his hands clasped before him, had shown no remorse

Though his career was in jeopardy and he was the father of two chil-

dren a heavy sentence was appropriate the judge said

After sentence, Mr J H Liebenberg SC for Van As, said he would apply for leave to appeal against the conviction and sentence

Mr K P C von Lieres SC for the State, said an application would be made for leave to appeal against the finding of culpable homicide

• The legal representatives of Mr Malatsi's family Mrs Priscilla Jana and Mr Clifford Mailer who have been attending the trial said afterwards a civil claim for more than R50 000 would be brought against the Minister of Law and Order

A spokesman at the Police Directorate of Public Relations in Pretoria said Van As would face a departmental investigation

The results of such investigations are not usually released — Sapa

Call to put
policeman
on every
train
and station

AK645
22/2/84
(251)
~~207-170~~

By TOS WENTZEL
Political Correspondent

A POLICE presence on every station and passenger train in the Peninsula was called for today by an Opposition MP reacting to the latest crime figures on Cape Town stations.

Mr. Jan van der Merwe, MP for Green Point, put questions to the Minister of Transport affairs, Mr. Hendrik Schoeman.

Mr. van der Merwe said today that crime statistics for last year showed that, even on a relatively modern, well-lit and extensively used railway station such as Cape Town, three murders, three rapes, 245 thefts and many other crimes were committed.

"TERRIBLE"

"The personal safety of passengers and staff deserves the urgent attention of the Government.

"So serious is the situation that the railway authorities have decided that train conductors need no longer get off trains at certain stations.

"This decision not only stops a useful and often essential service rendered by conductors, but is a terrible reflection on the grave dangers facing passengers on these stations.

"The solution can only be to tackle the problem head-on and to have a police presence on every station and train.

"Whatever extra staff or cost may be involved, we can no longer tolerate that a public place such as a station which cannot be avoided by the travelling public should be a place of mortal danger," Mr. van der Merwe said.

CAPE TIMES 22/2/82

(251)

Policeman 'in tears' at bruises

PRETORIA — A major in the security police had tears in his eyes when he saw the injuries on the back of a detainee who had been tortured by other security policemen, the Pretoria Supreme Court was told yesterday.

Mr Auret Dennis van Heerden, a former president of the National Union of South African Students, gave this evidence before Mr Justice C F Eloff in an action in which he is suing 10 security policemen for R113 000.

Mr Van Heerden's action for damages is based on his alleged torture and assaults on him by the security police while he was in detention for 289 days at Pretoria Central Prison, the Sandton police station, John Voster Square and the Benoni police station between September 24, 1981, and July 9, 1982.

Bible

Mr Van Heerden gave details of the alleged torture in the offices of the security police on November 18.

He said he was first assaulted when he was hit in the face at John Voster Square by Warrant-Officer Lawrence Charles Phillip Prince.

Mr Van Heerden said he was driven to the Benoni police station. Warrant-Officer Prince took his Bible from his bag "because terrorists were not allowed to read the Bible".

'Biko'

During the journey to Benoni, the security policemen tried to intimidate and threaten him, and Warrant-Officer Prince told him they had killed Steve Biko and had emerged from the event unscathed.

They were not afraid to kill a "small fish" like him (Mr Van Heerden).

In the offices of the security police the following morning, his right wrist was handcuffed to his left ankle and he was in a bent-over position while he was interrogated.

He said he was in that position from about 8am to 6.30pm.

'Shocks'

Major P P Olivier struck him three or four times on the head to make him "think".

Mr Van Heerden said he had pains in his chest and could not breathe properly.

In the evening the handcuffs were taken off. A canvas bag was put over his head and water poured over it. Electric shocks were administered, he said.

He said the bag was pulled on and off, while he screamed for air.

Mr Van Heerden said the shocks were at the base of his neck, and continued for about 1½ hours.

His fingers were trodden on when he tried to remove the bag. He could not see the device used to give the shocks.

'Strangled'

After the shocks, Warrant-Officer Prince and Major Olivier held him in a sitting position. Major J N Visser, who was in front of him, thumped him hard on his head.

"Major R Visser took a metre-long bath towel and wrapped it around my neck and strangled me," he said.

During the assaults, the policemen had asked him who had recruited him to the African National Congress, the code he used for his correspondence, to whom he reported in the organization and about "dead-letter boxes".

He was grabbed by his hair and beard. He was kned in the face by Warrant-Officer Prince, his testicles were squeezed, and he was also assaulted on the soles of his feet.

Bruises

The interrogation and assaults lasted until 10pm. He was taken to the toilet by Major X Olivier. When he removed his shirt, he found his back was covered in bruises.

"Major Olivier was upset at the sight of my back. I was surprised to see tears in his eyes. He said I should co-operate and gave me tips on how to answer to individual security policemen."

Mr Van Heerden said he had decided to make a statement after he had realized that his chances of surviving the second bout of torture were slight.

He said the security policemen were happy and smiled after they had read his statement.

'Psychotherapy'

Mr Van Heerden said he was taken to John Vorster Square in leg-irons on November 21 and made to write another statement. Then he was taken back to Benoni and returned to John Vorster Square on December 3.

The detention had changed his personality and he was undergoing psychotherapy. He had nightmares about his detention and torture and feared assassination, he said.

The 10 security policemen named are Major Arthur Benoni Cronwright, Major Stephanes J P Abrie, Major J N Visser, Major P P Olivier, Warrant-Officer L C P Prince, Lieutenant H C J Pitout, Lieutenant P Botes, a Warrant-Officer Fourie, Captain A A Struwig and Lieutenant Johan van Aswegen, who is no longer a policeman.

The hearing continues today — Sapa

Detectives deny torture allegation

By Melody McDougall,
Vereeniging Bureau

slow
23/2/04

Two Krugersdorp detectives yesterday denied allegations of having assaulted and tortured Mr Peter Rohwein (45), who faces 13 counts of housebreaking involving R250 000

Detective Warrant-Officer William Charles Miller and Detective Warrant-Officer Christiaan Badenhorst, in the Vereeniging Regional Court, also denied that Mr Rohwein was forced to make a false confession before a Krugersdorp magistrate

Mr Rohwein, address given as 77 Beaconsfield Avenue, Vereeniging, who was one of Colonel Mike Hoare's convicted Seychelles mercenaries, faces additional charges of attempted burglary concerning R900 000 and the illegal possession of a firearm.

He has pleaded not guilty to all the charges before the magistrate, Mr James Johnston

Warrant Officer Miller and Warrant Officer Badenhorst denied allegations that Mr Rohwein had been assaulted, tortured and denied food and water while detained. Mr Rohwein claimed he had been shocked with an animal prodder on various parts of his body several times, and that a bag had been placed over his head and a rope tied around his neck

Mr Rohwein was remanded in custody until March 19. Advocate Mr P Coetser prosecuted and advocate Mr Joe Magua defended

(251) Hansard Q 61 322
Enlisted/terminated service
23/2/84

308 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked
the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) How many Whites, Coloureds, Blacks and Indians, respectively, enlisted in the South African Police in 1983,
- (2) how many persons in each race group had their service as members of the Police Force terminated in that year
(a) on account of (i) resignation, (ii) retirement and (iii) expulsion and (b) for other reasons?

f The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

	Whites	Coloureds	Blacks	Indians
(1)	4 288	373	1 776	298
(2) (a) (i)	925	147	340	31
(ii)	134	17	171	6
(iii)	35	30	183	11
(b)	256	31	425	17

CAR TINTS 23/2/84 (251) ~~254~~

Ex-detainee denies bid to smear police

PRETORIA — A former detainee, Mr Auret van Heerden, has denied that his suing 10 security policemen was part of a deliberate anti-police smear campaign.

Mr Van Heerden is claiming R113 000 damages for torture he allegedly suffered during his 289 days in detention.

In cross-examination yesterday, Mr H Z Slomowitz put it to him that the court action was part of "a deliberate campaign to malign, smear and, if possible, destroy" the South African Police.

Mr Van Heerden denied this.

Mr Slomowitz asked him if the real motive behind this case was not publicity for his personal cause and for the African National Congress.

Mr Van Heerden denied this.

He had admitted he

had been able to give the security police useful information while in detention, Mr Slomowitz said.

"Yes, but I objected to the method used to extract the information," Mr Van Heerden said.

Charade

Mr Van Heerden told the court he had a black eye, swollen face and cut nose when he was visited in his cell by the officer commanding the Benoni police station, a Major Combrink, on November 20, 1981.

He said Major Combrink asked him whether he had any complaints or any injuries.

"We both knew that we were taking part in a charade, because the injuries were visible," Mr Van Heerden said. They both signed an occurrence book that no injuries were found on Mr Van Heerden.

He was visited by the

Chief Magistrate of Benoni, Mr De Meyer, on November 30, and was again asked whether he had been injured, although his injuries were still visible.

Mr Van Heerden said his injuries were still visible when he was transferred back to John Vorster Square on December 3.

The security police were worried that his parents would see him before the injuries had healed.

Mr Van Heerden said he had two reasons for taking action against the security police.

The first was to get compensation for the wrongs the security police had done him, and the second was to act against the security laws which gave them "unchecked" powers.

He admitted that he was tortured to the point of death, but had not been prepared to

tell the security police everything he knew to compromise his friends.

Amazement

When Mr Van Heerden told one of his interrogators, Lieutenant Hendrik Pitout, that he had been tortured by strangulation, electrocution and assaults at the Benoni offices of the security police, Lieutenant Pitout had expressed amazement.

Mr Van Heerden has brought action against Major Arthur Benoni Cronwright, Major Stephannus Abrie, Major J N Visser, Major P P Olivier, W/O Lawrance Charles Phillip Prince, Lieutenant Hendrik Pitout, Lieutenant P Botes, W/O Fourie, Captain Andries Abraham Struwig, and Lieutenant Johan van Aswegen, who is no longer a policeman.

The hearing continues today — Sapa

dates and was the (b) duration, (c) cost and (d) purpose of each visit?

THE MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

Yes

(a) 18 June 1983 to 23 June 1983

(b) 6 days

(c) R1 580,50

(d) Celebration of fiftieth anniversary of South Africa House in London and discussions with managerial staff of South African Airways, South African Transport Services and Safmarine in London

Trade union movements

281 Dr A L BORRAINE asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether any (a) Blacks, (b) Whites, (c)

(a)

- (i) Alison Kunene
- Sikhumbuxo Lewis Nongalo
- Andrew Mkhwa
- Joseph Baranje

(b)

- (ii) Eric Langa
- Gladys Makhanya
- Phete Darega
- Joseph Sereba

(c) Except in the case of J Baranje, J Sereba, A Kunene and his passengers E Langa and G Makhanya who attempted to flee after they had stopped, the other persons named in (i) and (ii) all raced through the road blocks and some even tried to run down the members on duty at the blockades One member was run down

period of 12 months for which figures are available?

THE MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Since statistics in respect of constituencies are not kept, the figures represent the number of cases reported to the Edenvale and Bedfordview police stations falling within the Edenvale constituency

1983

Contravention of the Public Safety Act

Public violence

Possession of firearms and ammunition by unauthorized persons

Contravention of the Arms and Ammunition Act

Contravention of the Explosives Act

Bribery

Escaping from custody

Contempt of court

Perjury

Obstruction of Messenger of Court

Resisting, obstructing or assaulting police officer

Impersonation of police officer

Impersonation of health inspector

Coinage and currency

Bigamy

Prostitution

Rape

Attempted rape

Public Indecency

Pornographic publications

Dealing in dagga

Possession of dagga

Dealing in dependence-producing drugs

Contravention of the Gambling Act

Common assault

Serious assault

Theft of firearms

Theft of cycles

Theft of motor vehicles

Use of vehicle without permission of owner

Theft

Possession of stolen property

Fraud

Arson

Malicious damage to property

Contravention of the Insolvency Act

Illegal dealing in diamonds

Driving under the influence of liquor

Negligent driving

Possession of dangerous weapon

Breach of the peace

Foreign Blacks entering urban areas

Registration and production of documents

Contravention of Black Urban Areas Consolidation Act

Trespassing

Selling liquor without licence

Other offences relating to liquor

Drunkenness

Contravention of Fencing Act

Motor Carrier Transportation Act

Contravention of Post Office Act

No driver's licence

Other road traffic offences

Pointing a firearm

Culpable homicide—motor accidents

Infanticide

Murder

Attempted murder

Crimes injuria

Abduction

Childstealing

Housebreaking and theft

Handbag snatching

Robbery

Stocktheft

Shoplifting

15

1 083

9

143

6

187

1

131

198

2

58

63

2 068

3 171

518

2

154

295

7

8

1

49

82

16

32

1

27

9

31

1

2

609

6

91

2

70

Edenvale offences

286 Mr B B GOODALL asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many offences of each type are committed and reported to the South African Police in the police districts into which the Edenvale Parliamentary constituency falls, during the latest specified

Coloureds and (d) Indians involved in trade union movements and detained since 1 January 1983 have been tried for any offence, if so, (i) how many in each category, (ii) for what offence in each case and (iii) how many of them were convicted of the offence charged?

THE MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(a), (b), (c) and (d) No

251 Howard Q. 61 35a
Road blocks
24/2/84

283 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

(a) What are the names of the persons (i) shot dead and (ii) injured by the South African Police at road blocks in 1983, (b) on what date was each such person shot dead or injured and (c) what were the circumstances surrounding the shooting in each case?

THE MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(b)

- 7 January 1983
- 13 May 1983
- 20 May 1983
- 9 September 1983

- 7 January 1983
- 7 January 1983
- 29 May 1983
- 11 November 1983

EX-detainee denies he spied for police

99K Tim's 24/2/84

251 ~~323~~

Own Correspondent

PRETORIA. — Security police spy Major Craig Williams is to be called as a witness by the ten security policemen being sued by a former detainee — to say that the former detainee was a police spy.

Major Williamson had had meetings with the ex-detainee, Mr Auret Dennis van Heerden.

Mr Van Heerden, 29, of Johannesburg, a former president of Nusas, is suing the ten security policemen for assault and torture while in their detention from September 4, 1981 to July 9, 1982. He is seeking damages of R113 000.

The security policemen he is suing are: Major Arthur Benoni Cronwright, Major Stephanus J P Abrie, Major J N Visser, Major P P Olivier, Warrant-Officer Lawrence Phillip Prince, Lieutenant Hendrik Pitout, Lieutenant P Botes, a Warrant-Officer Fourie, Captain Andries Struwig and Lieutenant Johan van Aswegen, who is no longer a policeman.

Cross-examined by Mr Stomowitz, Mr Van Heerden denied that he had acted as a spy for Major Williamson in 1980 and 1981.

He said he had been ordered by his superior while in the South African Army head offices in Pretoria to accompany Major Williamson and a Captain Benkes to a coffee bar.

Major Williamson had told him a Rhodes University student newspaper was going to publish a report on the following day saying that Mr Van Heerden and others, including a lawyer, Mr Raymond Tucker, were police spies.

"I listened to his information and I had no comment. I checked the story and found that it was not true," Mr Van Heerden said.

Asked why Major Williamson had volunteered

this information to him, Mr Van Heerden replied: "He was trying to portray himself as a guardian angel."

He recalled two meetings with Major Williamson — at John Vorster Square at the beginning of 1982, while in detention, and in Geneva in 1979 while the security policeman was posing as a refugee.

The hearing continues today.

Police spy 'had score to settle'

PRETORIA — A former president of Nusas told a packed courtroom here yesterday that spying for a security policeman could have meant a "death sentence" for him in left-wing political circles.

Mr Auret Dennis van Heerden, 29, of Johannesburg, who spent a fifth day in the witness box in the Supreme Court here, denied that he was a police spy and had been an informer for Major Craig Williamson.

Mr Van Heerden was being questioned about his relationships with Major Williamson and Mr Cedric Mayson and about his evidence at the inquest on Dr Neil Aggett.

The former student leader is suing 10 security policemen for R113 000 damages for alleged assault and torture in detention. The policemen are sued in their personal capacities.

Mr H Z Slomowitz, SC, counsel for the 10 policemen, told the court earlier that Major Williamson would testify that Mr Van Heerden had acted as his informer.

Mr Van Heerden alleged that Major Williamson was accusing him of being a police spy to "settle a score with me."

He said he had tried for three years to expose Major Williamson as a police spy while Major Williamson was working for the International University Exchange Fund in Geneva.

He admitted meeting Major Williamson in Geneva, but said he had declined an offer by Major Williamson to meet some ANC officials.

Mr Van Heerden said that had he informed for Major Williamson, it would have meant, figuratively and literally, a death sentence for him in the left-wing movement.

Mr Van Heerden said he would not have brought the court action against the police if he had been a security police informer.

Mr Van Heerden denied that he had been trying to regain political credibility when he gave evidence at the Aggett inquest.

The questioning of Mr Van Heerden was interrupted when Mr Sydney Kenridge, SC, for Mr Van Heerden, said Mr Slomowitz had not touched on the merits of the case during lengthy cross-examination but had dealt with "peripheral" matters.

Mr Kenridge objected to the questioning as "irrelevant, tedious and legally oppressive."

Mr Slomowitz replied that the case did not centre on events at the Benoni police station on the night of November 18, 1981 (when the alleged torture happened).

Mr Van Heerden had to be tested on whether he had invented the alleged tortures, Mr Slomowitz said.

The judge overruled the objection.

The security police who are defendants in the action are, Major Arthur Stephanus J P Arbie, Major J N Visser, Major P P Olivier, Warrant-Officer Lawrence Phillip Prince, Lieutenant Hendrik Pitout, Lieutenant P Botes, a W/O Fourie, Captain Andries Struwig and Lieutenant Johan van Aswegen, who is no longer a policeman. — Sapa

Auret vai

Pupil shot by police claims over R100 000

By Fiona Macleod

A Soweto pupil who was shot by police in 1977, is now claiming more than R100 000 from the Government

A Rand Supreme Court case has been brought against the Government and the Minister of Police by Mr Mphekeleli Jonas Dhlamini of Zola North, who was 16 when he was shot on August 3 1977

Mr Dhlamini, whose legs and right arm are paralysed and who will probably be confined to a wheel-

chair for the rest of his life, originally sued for R40 000. The claim was later raised to R92 871

Counsel for the Government admitted that he was shot by Lieutenant Leon van Coller, but denied the policeman acted unlawfully

They claimed that Mr Dhlamini took part in stone throwing during a riot when he was shot. The policeman had acted reasonably to suppress the disorder

In what appeared to be a settlement, Mr Dhlamini was paid R92 871 for damages and offered costs of the case by the Government's attorneys last week. But he rejected the payment

An application brought yesterday by Mr E M du Toit, for the Government, to have the matter declared settled, was dismissed

Mr D A Kuny SC, appearing for Mr Dhlamini, said the claim was to be raised "considerably in excess of R92 871" as investigations had shown that the claim was low

28/2/84 (251)

Policemen to appear after alleged death in custody

Argus Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — Four policemen, three whites and a black, will appear in the Circuit Court at Volksrust next month in connection with an allegation of murder and another of attempted murder

Mr Timothy Manana was allegedly killed and an attempt was allegedly made to kill Mr Absalom Manana while they were in custody at

Dirkiesdorp on May 13 last year on charges of stock theft

The Assistant Attorney-General for the Transvaal, Dr Jan D'Oliveira, said today the trial would be from March 28 to 30

Dr D'Oliveira said he could not release details of the charges against the policeman, or their names, because they had not yet received summonses

Dr D'Oliveira confirmed that Constable Johannes Andries Nienaber, 21, of Dirkiesdorp, will appear before the Circuit Court in Volksrust on March 19 or 20 charged with murdering Dirkiesdorp community leader Mr Saul Mkhise on April 2

It is alleged he was murdered while addressing a protest meeting of 300 people against the Government's intention to resettle them.

He died of shotgun wounds

RDM 28/2/84 (251)

Shot man is suing Govt for R100 000

Court Reporter

A YOUNG man who lost the use of both legs and his right arm during a shooting incident seven years ago, claimed more than R100 000 in damages from the Government in the Rand Supreme Court yesterday

Mr Johannes Dhlamini, a welder of Zola North, Soweto, who started proceedings on behalf of his son, Jonas, said in papers his son was unlawfully shot by policemen on August 3, 1977

Jonas, 23, was 16 years old and a scholar when he was injured in the neck and buttocks by shotgun bullets

The Minister of Law and

Order said in papers before the court Jonas was shot by police while he was participating in the illegal stoning of policemen and vehicles

He said Jonas's actions constituted a breach of peace and were calculated to endanger the security of the country

The police had fired lawfully

Mr Dhlamini is claiming damages for future loss of earnings, future and present medical expenses, a wheelchair, pain and suffering, disfigurement, disability and the loss of amenities of life

The hearing was postponed to a date to be arranged

RAM 29/2/84
251

Police 4 face murder charge

By MAURITZ MOOLMAN

FOUR policemen of Dirkiesdorp in the Eastern Transvaal are to appear next month on a charge of murder in the Circuit Court in Volksrust

This follows the death of Mr Timothy Manana of Dirkiesdorp in May last year. The charge was confirmed yesterday by the Deputy Attorney-General of the Transvaal, Dr Jan D'Oliveira

But Dr D'Oliveira said the names of the four policemen, three whites and a black, would only be released — possibly later this week — after affidavits had been served on them

And in Wakkerstroom yesterday, Constable Johannes Andries Nienaber, 21, again appeared in the magistrate's court on a charge of murder.

This follows the death of a Driefontein community leader Mr Saul Mkhize on April 2 last year

The case was postponed until March 8 but is expected to be postponed again to be heard in the Circuit Court in Volksrust on March 20

Meanwhile, Constable Nienaber is still working as a policeman in Amsterdam, Eastern Transvaal. He was transferred from Dirkiesdorp after the death of Mr Mkhize

The four unidentified policemen were expected to be asked to plead to a second charge of attempted murder — this time of Mr Manana's father, Mr Absalom Manana — when they appear in court from March 28 to March 30

Mr Manana and his son were both in detention for questioning about alleged stock thefts at the time of his son's death

● A security policeman, Sergeant Jan Harm van As was found guilty on a charge of culpable homicide in the Rand Supreme Court last week after the death of Mr Paris Malatsi on July 5 last year.

Sgt Van As was sentenced to 10 years in jail

(251) Hansard U. Col. 4. 29/2/84
 Policemen: offences
 354 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether any policemen were convicted in 1983 of (a) common assault (b) assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm, (c) culpable homicide and (d) murder, if so, how many in each category.

423

WEDNESDAY, 29 FEBRUARY 1984

424

- (2) whether any of these policemen had previous convictions, if so, (a) how many in each category and (b) on what charges in each case,
- (3) whether any of the policemen (a) with and (b) without previous convictions were discharged from the Force, if so, which policemen?

- (3) Yes
- (a) Whites 2
 Non-Whites 6
- (b) Whites 7
 Non-Whites 22

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER:

(1) Yes.	(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)
Whites	63	5	3	1
Non-Whites	126	35	11	2

(2) Yes	(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)
Whites	5	1	1	1
Non-Whites	18	3	2	—

(b)
 Category (a)

Whites Exceeding speedlimit, common assault, negligent driving

Non-Whites Serious assault, common assault, culpable homicide, driving under the influence of liquor, negligent driving, no driver's licence, using of vehicle without owner's consent

Category (b)

Whites. Common assault

Non-Whites Serious assault, common assault, malicious damage to property, driving under the influence of liquor, no driver's licence, negligent driving

Category (c)

Whites Common assault

Non-Whites Malicious damage to property, theft

Category (d)

Whites Driving under the influence of liquor

4 POLICEMEN IN

MURDER CASE

Suctor 29/2/84 (25)
FOUR policemen, three whites and a black, will appear in Circuit Court at Volksrust next month charged with the murder of a young black and the attempted murder of his father.

The policemen are alleged to have killed the young man, Mr Timothy Manana, and to have attempted to kill his father, Mr Absalom Manana, while the men were in custody at Dirkiesdorp on May 13 last year on charges of stock theft.

The Assistant Attorney General for the Transvaal, Dr Jan D'Oliveira, said yesterday the trial of the four policemen would be from March 28 to 30.

Charges

Dr D'Oliveira said he could not release details of the charges against the policemen or their names because they have not yet received summonses.

The three white policemen have since been transferred from Dirkiesdorp to other areas.

Dr D'Oliveira confirmed, however, that 21-year-old Constable Johannes Andries Nienaber of Dirkiesdorp will appear before the Circuit Court in Volksrust on March 19 or 20, charged with murdering Mr Saul Mkhize, the Dirkiesdorp community leader on April 2.

Protest

It is alleged Mr Mkhize was murdered while addressing a protest meeting of 300 people against the Government's intention to resettle them.

Mr Mkhize died of shotgun wounds.

In a statement handed in when he appeared in the Wakkerstroom Magistrate's Court on November 17, Constable Nienaber pleaded not guilty and denied killing Mr Mkhize, saying his actions at the time were in no way unlawful.

AKGAS 2/3/84

246
police
convicted
last year

Parliamentary Staff

A TOTAL of 246 policemen were convicted last year on charges of assault, assault with intent to commit grievous bodily harm, culpable homicide and murder.

Of those convicted, 31 had previous convictions and 31 were expelled from the force as a result of their convictions.

Replying to questions asked by Mr Peter Gastrow (PFP Durban Central) in Parliament, the Minister of Police, Mr Louis le Grange, said 189 policemen, of whom 23 had previous convictions of various types, were convicted of common assault.

"SERIOUS CONCERN"

Another 40, of whom four had previous convictions, were convicted of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm.

Charges of culpable homicide resulted in 14 convictions. Three of the 14 had previous convictions.

Three policemen were convicted of murder.

In a statement, Mr Gastrow said the figures were a cause of serious concern.

Suzman:
Police ^{CAPE TOWN} 2/3/84
decision
on code
disturbing

Political Staff

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY
— The police decision not to apply the interrogation code to Criminal Procedure Act detainees was criticized yesterday by Mrs Helen Suzman (PFP Houghton)

Mrs Suzman described the police decision as "disturbing"

She was reacting to a reply given to a question by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, who said the existing safeguards were "adequate" for Criminal Procedure Act detainees who could not be held longer than 48 hours

The interrogation code is applicable to detainees held under the Internal Security Act

Mrs Suzman said it was disturbing to learn that detainees held by the security police under the Criminal Procedure Act were not subject to the interrogation code which had been laid down to protect people held under the Internal Security Act

"A lot of interrogation and intimidation can take place in the 48 hours for which people may be held in terms of Section 50 of the Criminal Procedure Act — and indeed death can occur, as the case of Paris Malatsi illustrates vividly"

Mrs Suzman said she would raise the matter later when the Law and Order vote was debated in Parliament.

COPY Times 3/3/84

251

'Torture man's memories vivid' — psychiatrist

PRETORIA — Descriptions of alleged torture and threats against the former president of the National Union of South African Students while he was in detention for 289 days, were "generally accurate," a United States psychiatrist said in the Pretoria Supreme Court yesterday.

Dr Louis Jolyon West, from California, gave evidence before Mr Justice C F Eloff in an action brought by Mr Auret Dennis van Heerden, 29, against 10 security policemen.

Mr Van Heerden, of Johannesburg, is suing the security policemen for R113 000 for alleged maltreatment and torture while in detention from September 24, 1981 to July 9, 1982.

The alleged maltreatment and torture took place at Pretoria Central Prison, the sandton police station, John Vorster Square and the Benoni police station.

Dr West, who is professor and chairman of the Department of Psychiatry and Bio-behavioural Science at the University of California, Los Angeles, examined Mr Van Heerden in Johannesburg from September 5-9, last year.

He said Mr Van Heerden's descriptions of isolation during his 9½ months' detention, denial of visitors and mail, and subjection to a variety of physical and psychological abuse met the definitions of torture.

Mr Van Heerden's psychological and psychiatric illness developed during and after detention, Dr West said.

"In my judgment as a psychiatrist, his descriptions of being threatened and tortured by certain of his captors would appear to be generally accurate," he added.

"If any inaccuracies are discovered they are likely to be in regard to details of times, places, and persons

present, rather than in matters of substance. His clear or vivid memories, even of irrelevant details, are likely to prove very accurate."

Dr West said there might be minor inconsistencies or omissions in his account, even of painful or frightening experiences, as a result of partial repression or a type of "patchy amnesia" common among torture victims.

Dr West, who is a specialist in the after-effects of torture on detained prisoners-of-war, said the experience of Mr Van Heerden at the Benoni offices of the security police was the classic method used by North Vietnamese captors on Americans — shackling a wrist to an ankle.

He said Mr Van Heerden had given a "remarkable performance of memory" in the witness box.

"He gives details which would be unnecessary to a false or exaggerated account, or even contrary to a layman's view of what a torture victim should have experienced, but which are highly consistent with the experienced clinician's observations in authenticated cases," Dr West said.

Mr Van Heerden showed numerous manifestations of emotional damage.

"He virtually never laughs, and even his polite smiles are dutiful rather than spontaneous — this in a man who was known previously for his boisterous good humour and frequent infectious laughter," he said.

Mr Van Heerden is bringing the action against Lieutenant-Colonel Arthur Benoni Cronwright, Major Stephanus Abrie, Major J N Visser, Major P P Olivier, W/O D J Fourie, W/O Lawrence Phillip Prince, Captain P Botes, Captain A Struwig, Lieutenant Hendrik Pitout, and former police lieutenant Johan van Aswegen. The hearing continues on Monday — Sapa

(251) *S far* 5/3/84

Arrested man 'hanged himself with trousers'

A Soweto man "hanged himself with his trousers" in his cell at Moroka police station, where he was being detained on an allegation of murder, said Brigadier J J Viktor, Soweto CID chief, today.

He said the 22-year-old man was arrested on Friday after allegedly murdering a relation. The man was kept alone in his cell and was last seen alive by visiting police officers on Saturday at 7 pm.

Brigadier Viktor said he would not release the dead man's name until his family had been notified.

He said 16 murders were committed in the townships over the weekend.

Three people were shot dead by unknown gunmen. Two were shot in a house in Zola township and the third died at Jabulani Hostel. A 19 year-old man was shot and wounded in the leg by an unknown gunman in White City Jabavu. He was treated at Baragwanath Hospital and discharged.

Police are holding an elderly man for allegedly raping a 24-month-old toddler in Moletsane township on Saturday — one of 22 rapes reported.

In one of 15 robberies reported, a motorist was robbed of his R6 000 car by three men who threatened him with knives.

'Army, Koevoet feared' in SWA

JOHANNESBURG — A high-level Anglican Church delegation which visited SWA/Namibia has reported that people in the north live in "a state of perpetual fear and suspicion" and fear the army and Koevoet far more than they fear Swapo.

The delegation was sent to the territory by the Archbishop of Canterbury, Dr Robert Runcie, at the request of the Bishop of Namibia, the Rt Rev James Kauluma.

Its six members spent two weeks there, including six days in the war zone in Ovamboland and Okavango.

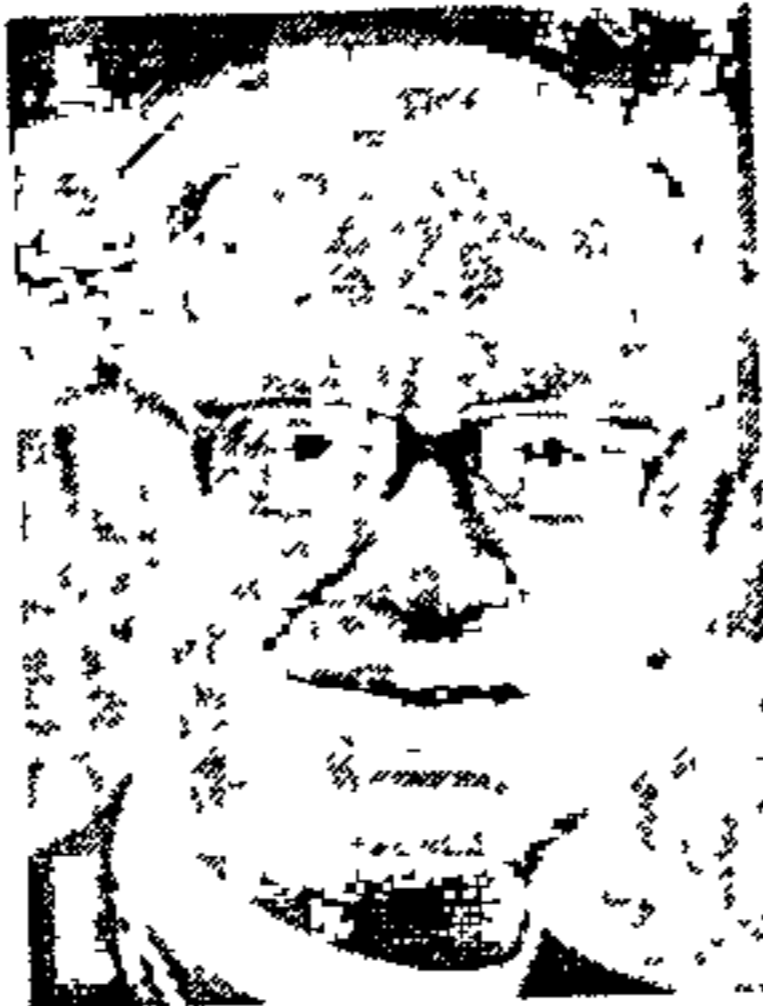
The delegations' report was published in London at the weekend and presented to Dr Runcie.

Among its 18 conclusions were

Armed presence

● "The curfew operation in the north, the undoubted intimidation, the destruction of property, the restriction of movement, the spreading of distrust through informers, the divisions in family life, the cases of abduction, torture and beatings, the total massive armed presence of the SADF, cause the community to live in a state of perpetual fear and suspicion. The people fear the Army and the Koevoet far more than they fear Swapo."

● "The SADF claims that both army personnel and the Koevoet are accountable in law and that strict application of the law is made to their conduct in the operational zone. However, it was clear to us that the fear of reprisal and intimidation was so



Dr Robert Runcie

great that ordinary African people found it difficult to bring forward complaints, and indeed there were occasions on which people were even frightened of speaking to us."

● "While it has been said by some that Koevoet is directly responsible to Pretoria and others say that it is a force of irregulars, there seems to us to be the closest local cooperation with the regular South African forces, and, in the battle area, it appeared to us that they were under direct military command. If the South African Government intends to win the hearts and minds of the people as they claim, then Koevoet activities are directly opposed to that policy."

● "It appears to us that Swapo has overwhelming support, not least from the main-line churches and their leaders."

● "We believe the South African Government realizes that there is nation-wide support for Swapo."

'Scepticism'

● "There is a disturbing and profound scepticism among Namibians about the reality and determination of diplomatic pressure on South Africa to implement UN Resolution 435 (the plan for the territory's independence)."

The members of the delegation were the Most Rev John Watanabe, Primate of Japan, the Rt Rev Edmond Lee Browning, Bishop of Hawaii, the Rt Rev James Thompson, Bishop of Stepney, the Rev Charles Cesaretti, pub-

lic issues officer, the Episcopal Church in the USA, the Rev Winston Ndungane, provincial liaison officer, Church of the Province of Southern Africa, and Mr Terry Waite, the Archbishop of Canterbury's Assistant.

Among its recommendations are a suggestion that Dr Runcie should visit Southern Africa and that there should be increased multi-denominational support for the educational, medical and industrial objectives of the Church in the territory.

'Illegality'

It wants the Anglican Church in South Africa, Britain and the US to make public declarations "as to the illegality of the South African occupation."

The delegation's 38-page report includes reported conversations its members had while in SWA/Namibia. They met political and military leaders, businessmen and local blacks and whites.

Some are attributed to those who made the remarks, others are not.

Among those identified are:

● "Army vehicles drive straight at you on the wrong side of the road and you have to get out of the way" (the delegation itself).

● "Koevoet is directly responsible to Pretoria" (an Army spokesman).

● "We have many black recruits and we shall soon have our first black officer" (an Army spokesman).

● Reacting to the allegations made about the SADF, a Defence Force spokesman said he had nothing to add to numerous statements already made by the SADF and even by the Minister of Defence, General Magnus Malan, concerning similar claims.

"The Minister of Defence has categorically stated that it was neither his nor the Defence Force's policy to conceal or condone irregularities committed against the local population" — Own Correspondent and Sapa



CAAT Times 7/3/84
 Call for police
 251 ~~219-218~~
 on every train

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY. — A police presence on every train and station would probably be the only cure for crime on trains, Mr Tian van der Merwe (PFP Green Point) said yesterday

During the second reading debate on the SA Transport Services (Sats) budget he said measures introduced so far had had the effect of forcing Sats staff indoors and amounted to an admission that the government could not maintain order.

"It will make the thugs more bold," he said.

Mr Con Botha (NP Umlazi) said he agreed with Mr Van der Merwe that the safety of staff and passengers was important. "Friday action" was no solution

In the end, he believed, the problem would have to be dealt with by credit-transfer payment of wages to ensure that people did not travel on trains with large sums of money

Apartheid's 'financial burden'

● Sats had imposed a greater share of apartheid's financial burden on non-white populations shifted to the outskirts of large metropolitan areas, Major Reuben Sive (PFP Bezuidenhout), said during debate.

"There is something radically wrong when the lowest income earning group in the country has had to pay the greatest rail commuter fare increases over the past two years," Major Sive said.

Taking the three increases announced in the past two years, he said first-class fares had risen by 42 percent and third-class by 51 percent.

It was enough that Sats had to bear the avoidable losses on running costs occurring on socio-economic railway lines. Compensation for these services was a due charge against the Treasury — and not the commuter — as it was actually a tax to maintain apartheid laws and the Group Areas Act. — Sapa

Business

RDM 7/3/84 (307)
251

Stress followed SP torture, says US psychiatrist

By JOHN MOJAPELO
Pretoria Bureau

THE FORMER PRESIDENT of the National Union of South African Students (Nusas), Mr Auret van Heerden, developed post-traumatic stress disorders only after his alleged physical torture at Benoni police station by the Security Police, a United States psychiatrist told the Pretoria Supreme Court yesterday.

Dr L J West, professor and chairman of psychiatry and bio-behavioural sciences at the University of California in Los Angeles, added that the detention of Mr Van Heerden prior to his physical abuse at Benoni caused "discomfort and irritation".

Mr Van Heerden, who is bringing an action of damages for R113 000 against 10 security policemen, alleged he was tortured by the Security Police at Benoni police station on the nights of November 18 and 19, 1981.

Mr Van Heerden was held at Pretoria Central Prison, Sandton police station, John Vorster Square and Benoni for 289 days without being charged.

He was released on July 9, 1982, after being detained on September 24, 1981.

Dr West, under cross-examination by Mr H Z Slomowitz, SC, said Mr Van Heerden's symptoms of post-traumatic stress disorders developed after his physical abuse at Benoni police station.

Dr West said although Mr Van Heerden had been in detention before the alleged physical torture, he was not harshly or cruelly treated.

His detention before the Benoni incident was a discomfort and an irritation.

The US psychiatrist said he would not regard the small, smelly and claustrophobic condition of Mr Van Heerden's detention at Pretoria Central Prison as torture in the accepted psychiatric sense.

Dr West said he could not find any evidence Mr Van Heerden suffered any stress prior to his detention as a result of his peptic ulcer disease or the rumour he was a police spy and sell-out.

He repeated he would not say Mr Van Heerden had experienced trauma as a result of his peptic ulcer.

Dr West said Mr Van Heerden was concerned and worried when detained because he was not receiving special diet for his illness.

"Not only did he not experience a trauma, but he showed no signs of a trauma," Dr West added.

Dr West denied the suggestion by Mr S L Mowitz that he

was usurping the duty of the court when he said, in his report, that despite the contradictions and inconsistencies he found in the interviews with Mr Van Heerden, he was still convinced Mr Van Heerden was telling the truth.

He also denied he was adding credibility to the version told by Mr Van Heerden, that he had been tortured by the Security Police.

Dr West rejected the suggestion by Mr Slomowitz that Mr Van Heerden was like an actor reciting his lines during interviews with the psychiatrist from September 5 to 9 in Johannesburg last year.

"It was highly unlikely one of the incidents that helped convince me he was giving an accurate version of the events was his evidence that the police officer attacked his testicles, but that it did not hurt," Dr West said.

Dr West said the incident where Mr Van Heerden said a security policeman crushed his testicles, but that it did not hurt, "sounded strange and rang false".

He created alternatives and came up with the conclusion Mr Van Heerden was telling the truth.

The suggestion by Mr Slomowitz that Mr Van Heerden lived under stress during the time when he was suspected by his friends and colleagues of being a police spy was also rejected by Dr West.

"It was a source of strain, but my impression is not that he was living under a stress and depression," Dr West said.

"The rumour must have had a significant effect on him. There were no symptoms of depression, but symptoms of being troubled and concerned."

Dr West said he did not get the impression Mr Van Heerden was underplaying his personality troubles when he was interviewed.

"That is not my impression. I thought he was giving it to me straight," Dr West said.

Mr Van Heerden is bringing the action against Lieutenant-Colonel Arthur Cronwright, Major Stephanus Abrie, Major J N Visser, Major P P Olivier, Warrant-Officer D J Fourie, WO Lawrence Phillip Prince, Captain Andries Struwig, Capt P Botes, Lieutenant Hendrik Pitout and Lieut Johan van Aswegen, who is no longer a policeman.

Mr Sydeny Kentridge SC, Mr J Browde, SC, and Mr B H Trengove appeared for Mr Van Heerden. Mr H Z Slomowitz, SC, Mr J Burger and J Gautsche appeared for the Security Police.

The hearing continues

There was scepticism in the free world about Yuri Loginov's professional status in the hierarchy of the Russian KGB intelligence service after he had been caught in South Africa. The consensus was that he was a small fish in the international espionage pond. That myth was swept away in 1969 when his high 11 to 1 swap value to the Soviets became known.

Gen Mike Geldenhuyts, who developed a bond of friendship with the master spy after interrogating him almost daily for nearly two years, said that Loginov had been arrested on July 20, 1967, and was finally handed back to the Russians on July 13 in 1969.

"The request for the exchange came from the West German authorities who wanted to get back from the Soviets 11 of their high-ranking agents who had been imprisoned — some for as long as 10 years — in the USSR.

"We were first contacted by Herr Stange, a West German lawyer, about the exchange because lawyers are always used as go-betweens since normal diplomatic relations between governments on delicate spy swaps are practically impossible to arrange," the General said.

The three-nation spy deal got under way with the appointment of two other legal men, East German attorney, Herr Wolfgang Vogel, an experienced negotiator in other major spy-swaps, and from South Africa an attorney, Emile Boshoff.

Some days before the swap Gen Geldenhuyts flew to

Loginov, KGB spy like a Red Canary

1981 (257) Who sang
7/13/89

canary

Durban crime reporter GEHRI STRAUSS, in the last of his three-part series of exclusive interviews with retired Commissioner of Police, General Mike Geldenhuyts, gives the inside story of Yuri Loginov, the KGB spy arrested in Johannesburg in 1967. General Geldenhuyts, then Colonel in charge of the top-secret Republican Intelligence Service, was Loginov's interrogator for 24 months. Loginov was reported to have "sung like a Red canary" before General Geldenhuyts personally handed him over to Russia in exchange for 11 West German agents.

had a gate in a high fence along the perimeter Yuri was taken inside and Herr Vogel came across from the East German sector.

"We met and exchanged a few words before he went into the office where attorney Stange was waiting with our attorney, Mr Boshoff. I was asked to wait outside and saw two KGB agents come through the gate from the Soviet sector and enter the office.

"Seven o'clock came and went and nothing happened. At about 10 pm a West German official came out and said there was trouble because Loginov refused to co-operate with either the Germans or the Rus-

sleep after being awake for nearly 36 hours. I said if he did not agree to go back he would have to return to South Africa with me. 'I'm sorry, Sir. May I ask you a question please?' I promise I won't keep you long. But before I put the question I want to say in front of all these people, including the KGB, that you have the best intelligence service in the world. I have never seen the like of it before."

"I said 'What about your own KGB intelligence service?' He smiled and said 'I just want you to know this that I've never seen anyone interrogate someone in the humane way you and your men did me'. He com raise

der and we walked together through the border post gates into the Soviet zone where cars were waiting.

"Herr Vogel and the KGB agents were with us. Yuri was taken to one of the cars and ordered to get into the back seat between two other KGB agents. He was pushed roughly into the vehicle, the door was slammed and the car sped off.

"I went to Witsbaden where I caught up on lost sleep before returning to South Africa."

What was Loginov's fate?

He wasn't eliminated. Instead he was interrogated for six months by

consensus was that he was an amateur. But, says Gen Geldenhuyts, Loginov was a highly trained international Russian spy and it became apparent in consecutive police press releases that he was giving information about contacts and missions involving 23 countries on five continents.

In November, 1967, his detention fell under the Terrorism Act and a curtain of official silence was drawn across the affair thereafter.

He came to South Africa in January, 1967, on a false Canadian passport in the name of Edmund Trinka and was arrested six months later after having been kept under observation for that period by members of the Republican Intelligence Service.

His ultimate mission was to operate as a KGB spy in America, but to do so he had to have a new identity and a legend of background and family to go with it. The KGB had ordered him to build up a South African identity and legend.

From old library newspapers and tombstones he took names of boys aged between five and seven who had died between 1939 and 1941. He traced their backgrounds and schools to find one that would have been about his age in order to assume his identity. When caught he had a list of potential names and one in particular was

Yuri Loginov, KGB spy arrested in Johannesburg in 1967 and handed back to the Russians after two years in exchange for 11 West

Fluctuation between the purchase date and the date of payment will not have any tax effects.

When payment is made in 1982, Section 24B will apply, as follows:

Amount paid	<u>\$1 000 000</u> 1,25	R800 000
Less: original debt		<u>714 285</u>
S 24B allowance		<u>R 85 715</u>

... to Decé
... were 18
... those of
... of 1982
... A stat
... half of th
... "The i
... stems so
... tive man
... nd the
... sts of confid
... ns is unde
... r" forecast
... d, most ot

Net de
to 26,3% pe
ay- equity
00c Brandisz
Oc In 1983
ex- of Swafis
ary 'm, from R
nšt Net ear
were hel
that ther
ear- sion for
urn- Chilean
and where R2
ion ten off o
ore the previ
The di
l in higher F
ing were th
ela- main fac
ish, ● A slig
l as the pilc
g of sulting in
cov- fish prod
n of ● A sub
the catches o
has of pelagi
correspo

**Ma
rai**
JOHANI
The ran
underval
to forei
dealers.
-rand sho
at 0,85

light to Germany to make the final preparations. In Frankfurt a Lufthansa Boeing 707 was having additional fuel tanks fitted for a non-stop flight to Johannesburg and back.

It had been chartered and paid for by the Soviet Union and it was the first time that such a large aircraft had been used to fetch a spy from anywhere in the world.

"We took off from Frankfurt on July 12 for Jan Smuts. On board were the aircrew, a hostess and steward, together with two West German security officers, myself and our security man from Paris. We landed at Jan Smuts at two o'clock in the morning and the aircraft was immediately refuelled for the return flight.

"Three hours later, at 5 am, Loginov, attorney Boshoff, our man from Paris and myself boarded the Boeing and, with the two West German agents, we took off for Frankfurt. I had already been awake for the 13 hour flight to Johannesburg, but could not sleep on the return flight because I had to watch Loginov all the time.

"Loginov and I sat in the first seats behind the pilot's cabin. Shortly af-

ter take-off he asked me 'Is this a deportation or is it an exchange?' I told him it was an exchange and he said he hoped we would get enough people from the Soviets.

"He never ate anything during the whole flight. As he had refused all food I asked him if he would like something to drink and he said he would have a coke.

"The hostess brought a glass of coke which he refused to accept. 'I don't want that. Bring me a bottle that I can open myself,' he told her. She brought him a bottle, handed him an opener, and he opened the coke and drank it from the bottle.

"He was very worried and agitated because, he said, he had told us too much during the two years I had interrogated him and was convinced he was going to certain death at the hands of the KGB."

At one stage he went to the toilet accompanied by Gen Geldenhuis.

"Yuri went in and was about to close the door when I put my foot in the jamb so that it remained slightly ajar. 'Sir,' he said, 'I cannot use the toilet if you don't allow me to close the door.' But the General remarked his prisoner that

he had to deliver him alive and could take no chances on a suicide bid.

Gen Geldenhuis recalled that Loginov was one of the most disciplined men he had ever encountered. 'Whenever I walked into the office for a questioning session he would immediately jump up, click his heels together and stand to attention until I told him to sit down. As the months of interrogation wore on I got to know and like him. He was extremely intelligent, well-mannered and respectful.

"He always called me sir or colonel, although I invariably addressed him informally as Yuri. He never asked us for anything — not even a glass of water.

"When it came to mealtimes I would ask him what he'd like to eat and he would simply reply that it was up to me to decide. Every day it was the same although we were on very friendly terms.

"I would say, 'Yesterday you had a grill. What would you like today?' You can order anything.' He would reply 'It's up to you, Sir.' We tried to vary his meals although he would never tell us what he preferred to eat. At times this became

very frustrating, but his discipline never cracked.

Of the long flight back to Frankfurt in the chartered Boeing, Gen Geldenhuis said "For the rest of the flight Loginov remained quiet and deep in thought. He obviously had no wish to speak to me or any of the other five people in the cabin.

"At Frankfurt a convoy of cars was waiting. We were met by West German officials and driven to a border post between West Germany and the Soviet zone. Yuri and I sat in the back of a car with a West German official.

"We arrived at the border post late in the afternoon. The hand-over transaction was scheduled for 7 pm when Loginov, the first Russian spy to be exchanged for 11 West German agents, was to be swapped.

"The 11 men involved in the exchange were all senior officers in the West German intelligence and some had been in Soviet detention in Siberia for more than 10 years. Some came back mentally unbalanced from KGB brain-washing.

"The cars drew up at a small building which

we told them he wanted to stay in West Germany and would not return to the Soviet Union. I thought that his intention was to stay in West Germany so he could eventually make his way to America which was, in fact, his original mission. The West German official told me that Yuri could not be sent back by force and suggested that we should take him to a prison in Frankfurt.

"They had pleaded and done their best to persuade him to honour the exchange, but for three hours he insisted that no one could force him to return to Russia and the KGB. Then the West German official came out and told me that Loginov wanted to see me.

"I went into the office Yuri was sitting down with the two KGB officers and as he saw me he jumped up, clicked his heels and stood to attention. He remained standing until I asked him to sit down.

"I asked him what was happening and he replied 'These fools know nothing. I just want to show them that I am in total command of this situation and they can't bugger me about.' 'I told him that he was wasting everybody's time and that I was exhausted from lack of

our fierce spirit and the fair treatment he had received during the two years of detention.

"I interrupted him to say that I was very tired and that he should stop these delaying tactics. 'Okay, Sir,' he said, 'I have disclosed details of many KGB missions to you, so here is the question I want to ask. What would you have done if you had been arrested by the KGB in Russia?'

"I said, 'Yuri, you can tell your two KGB friends here. He interrupted me by saying they were not his friends, they were his subordinates. I said I wanted them to know that if I had been picked up by the KGB I would talk bloody quickly and tell them all I could.

"This, of course, was not true, but I was trying my best to make it easy for him to explain to his KGB bosses in Russia why he had given us information I could see in his eyes that he appreciated that I had understood his need to save face and had given the answer he so desperately wanted right then.

"He said, 'Thank you Sir, I will go now.' He stood up, put his arm around me and said, 'Let's go.'

"I had a fleeting moment of sadness as I put my arm across his shoulder.

Just how much he told the South African intelligence service in March, 1970, he reappeared as a lecturer in the Soviet spy school in Moscow. His cover blown, his usefulness to the KGB is now limited to training other KGB agents."

A lot of disinformation was disseminated by the South African authorities after Loginov's capture in Johannesburg, for obvious reasons. Even his arrest was not made public until two months afterwards. There was endless public speculation in the press about "the way he had botched his mission" and the

His legendary father, and mother, who had owned a hotel in Johannesburg, had died when their son was a baby and the child had been adopted by people in Johannesburg.

"With this assumed identity Loginov applied for a South African passport and would have got one to go to the USA if he hadn't been arrested," said Gen Geldenhuis, who added that among other things found in the master spy's Johannesburg flat was a collection of pornographic photographs of black women that Loginov himself had taken

FATHER claims five cops assaulted him
 A 29-year-old Mitchells Plain father, Mr Andrew Daniels of Kerrem Street, Beacon Valley claims that he was assaulted by five policemen at the Mitchells Plain police station last Wednesday when he went there to lodge a complaint.

Herald 8/3/84 (251)

"Last Wednesday at 10 45 pm my wife Anny woke up when she heard a commotion in the dining room and found a window broken By the time I got out of bed I saw one of our neighbours, in the driveway begging me to get the police because she was being chased," he said

and tore up the piece of paper with his number on it and told me to take my goods and leave "I didn't lay a charge against the policeman because I believed it would have been pointless

tridge said she was at the police station to report her husband missing when she witnessed the alleged attack on Mr Daniels

PEACE

"I have had trouble with the police before — that's why I decided to change to peace and have been a Rastafarian for the past two years

● Captain Rooi of the Mitchells Plain police station said that if Mr Daniels did not lay a charge against the police, they would have no record of such an allegation

"But that doesn't give me peace from the police either When I walk alone in the street, they search me"

● Details of the alleged assault were given to Captain Jan Calitz, a police liaison officer, who said an affidavit would be taken from Mr Daniels as part of their investigations

Mrs Cathy van Dieman of Hartebees Road, East

According to Mr Daniels he went to the Mitchells Plain police station but instead of having his problem solved he ran into trouble

"I explained my case to a policeman but another policeman sitting nearby interrupted and said that I did not have a case

"I asked him how that was possible and then suggested that the man who broke my window be charged with disturbing the peace but he said a charge of that nature would only be effective after midnight He accused me of talking rubbish and threatened to beat me up," said Mr Daniels

DRUNK

"I then decided to report him to a senior officer for being rude to me I asked him for his identification number and he then accused me of being drunk

"I have never touched liquor in my life," said Mr Daniels

"Anyway, the next thing I knew, this policeman grabbed me in front of my chest and pulled me behind the counter

"Then two policemen came from behind and one smacked me Then five of them piled into me. One of them screwed his foot on mine It was rough going

"I had just had stitches removed from a wound on my side the previous day so you can imagine the pain when they man-handled me like that

SMACK

"As they took turns to smack me, they asked for my name and address and when I refused, they threatened to lay a charge against me"

Mr Daniels added that he was convinced that he was going to spend the night in jail

"I cried like a baby and begged him not to lock me up This policeman eventually relented

Food and Canning Workers Union, Food and Canning Workers Union, The Cape Town Municipal Workers Union, Commercial and Catering Workers Union and the Council of Unions of South Africa

According to a statement issued by them, some unions which were "not ready" to form a federation were invited as observers but turned this down

However, they say "There is no hostility between unions and the offer to rejoin the talks as observers or as industrially constituted unions still stands"

It is widely known that those who stayed at the meeting don't see eye to eye with Saawu on many issues — chief among them being Saawu's links with the United Democratic Front.

DETAINEES' DAY

NATIONAL Detainees' Day will be observed throughout the country on Saturday

Seminars, meetings and vigils are being held at 10 centres, and various religious denominations have been asked to offer prayers this weekend for the ever-increasing number of those who have died in detention, and for those who are presently detained or banned

INSIDE

Comment.....10
 Classified Ads.....14-15
 Entertainment.....7, 8, 9
 Jackpot.....11
 Racing.....13
 Stars.....11
 Sport.....12, 16, 17, 18

VILLAGE SHOES

● CORNER KLIPFONTEIN AND LIBRA ROADS
 ● SURREY ESTATE
 ● AND LANSDOWNE ROAD ● PHILIPPI
 (Inside Metco One Supermarket)
 ● PHONE 62-1677

Summer Sale

MOCCASINS
 ALL STYLES . ALL COLOURS
 ONLY...
1599

nheal

ment as the mini...
 es will be provided...
 those earning less

LOW-COST
 are that all low-cost
 t with no ceilings, no
 inside painting, no
 d no washing lines

housing standards w
 dangers from gas at
 ss Lynette Maart,
 ants' Association

ousing standards will
 re unhealthy in...
 have more cold,
 ously, it can only

said most people
 tions The tenants'
 umber of house m
 m tenants and to su
 new housing policy

MEETING
 tion plans a publ
 nday March 11, at
 s River
 ; starts at 2 30 pm

63
**with
 nants**

municipality to sev
 bills — one for
 r Merwe will
 if payment selves
 iths still to for
 he

THE disco
 nel Sealots
 heart on M
 ly-dressed"
 and angry
 A taxi di
 in he felt sort
 "But tha
 we are go
 choosy wh
 Mr Pete
 Sam was
 we worked
 lacked bel
 "Last ye
 overnight
 "I feel th
 Mr Mars
 en picked up a
 us-Rondosch
 nts
 I"
 minute I lo
 robbed

Soweta 8/3/84

257

Cops must report

POLICE are to submit papers on the investigations of the death of Emma Sathekge (15)—a schoolgirl who died during class boycotts in Atteridgeville, Pretoria last month — to the attorney-general for his decision.

According to the

Chief CID officer for the northern Transvaal, Brigadier Hendrik du Plessis, investigations were at an advanced stage and no further details could be given until the attorney-general's decision is made public.

Emmah died on February 13 this year when

violence broke out at the D H Peta High School. Police fired tearsmoke and several students had to be admitted to the Kalafong Hospital for treatment.

She died in hospital and the cause of her death was not disclosed.

'220 terror acts in eight years'

Cap Trans 10/3/80
251

ELLIOT — Terrorists had killed 48 people in 220 incidents of terrorism in South Africa since 1976, while, during the same period, 172 African National Congress terrorists had been killed or captured, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said yesterday

Opening the town's new R1,2-million police station, he said "Natal tops the list with 39 incidents of terrorism, followed by Soweto with 28, and then the Border and Eastern Transvaal with 24 each"

If the number of terrorist incidents in Transkei and Ciskei were added to those in the Border area (of the Eastern Cape) it pushed the region up to the second major terrorist target zone in South Africa

Elliot was on one of the main routes used by terrorists between Lesotho, Transkei and Ciskei

'Terrorist route'

Addressing a gathering of about 250 top-ranking police officers and guests, Mr Le Grange said "I need not remind you of the importance of Elliot on the terrorist route to Lesotho. All you have to do is think back to the incident in August 1981 when security forces moved into the area to track down four terrorists.

"We were able to catch that group, but that year also produced 14 other incidents of terrorism — from sabotaging railway lines and attacks on government buildings to the murder of policemen and civilians"

Before officially opening the new police station, the minister presented service medals to 14 officers and men from the Aliwal North district — into which the Elliot police fall. — Sapa

Court told that police shot innocent man

(25) Staw 10/3/82
A policeman who shot a man he suspected to be a criminal, but who was in fact innocent, appeared in Johannesburg Regional Court yesterday charged with attempted murder

Constable Andre Erasmus (25), address given as Hillbrow Police Station, pleaded not guilty before Mr W. Aucamp to charges of attempting to murder Mr Thomas Khanyile on November 25 1982

Mr Khanyile told the court he was taking fellow employees home when he was stopped by Constable Erasmus and another policeman

When asked if he had seen "anyone running away", Mr Khanyile said he had not. The policemen then dragged him away and showed him some "stolen articles" and asked him if he knew anything about them. He denied any knowledge of them.

"Constable Erasmus then took me to a junction, drew his pistol and pointed it at my head. I thought he was trying to frighten me, but then I heard a shot and felt the bullet strike me on the right cheek," said Mr Khanyile.

He spent four days in hospital under police guard. Mr Khanyile later faced charges linked to the "stolen goods", but was acquitted.

Dentist Dr. Mark Cohen gave evidence and said that when he examined Mr Khanyile he found the bullet had gone through his cheek, broken one of his teeth and his jaw, and then lodged in his neck.

The case continues. Constable Erasmus was released on warning.

Johannesburg telephones

501 Mr A FOURIE asked the Minister of Posts and Telecommunications +

	(a)	(b)
(bb) (i)	2 024,	207,
(ii)	155,	6,
(cc) (i)	5 723,	25,
(ii)	2 082,	66,
(dd) (i)	1 512,	11,
(ii)	519,	14, and
(ee) (i)	1 281,	10,
(ii)	110,	3,

(a) How many applications for telephone services in respect of the (i) 680, (ii) 682, (iii) 683, (iv) 942 and (v) 943 exchanges in the southern suburbs of Johannesburg were (aa) received and (bb) dealt with in 1980, 1981, 1982 and 1983, respectively, and (b) how many telephones were installed in respect of the above-mentioned exchanges in each of these years?

THE MINISTER OF POSTS AND TELECOMMUNICATIONS

(a) Applications received

	1980	1981	1982	1983
(i) 680	2 356	1 844	1 536	2 719
(ii) 682	429	464	569	747
(iii) 683	2 623	2 425	2 762	2 652
(iv) 942	702	455	563	668
(v) 943	410	400	313	361

(bb) Separate statistics of applications disposed of are not kept

(b) Telephones installed—In order to place the figures in the correct perspective, the actual number of telephones installed, the number of telephones dismantled and the resultant net growth in the number of telephones is furnished:

	Telephones installed			
	1980	1981	1982	1983
(i) 680	2 277	1 678	1 186	2 601
(ii) 682	419	445	536	667
(iii) 683	2 566	2 079	2 041	2 465
(iv) 942	694	434	544	645
(v) 943	404	395	308	344

Telephones dismantled

	1980	1981	1982	1983
(i) 680	1 781	1 501	1 180	1 895
(ii) 682	209	149	202	412
(iii) 683	2 089	1 837	1 860	2 032
(iv) 942	526	376	395	540
(v) 943	296	324	229	254

Net growth in telephones

	1980	1981	1982	1983
(i) 680	496	177	6	116
(ii) 682	210	296	334	255
(iii) 683	477	242	181	411
(iv) 942	168	58	149	105
(v) 943	108	71	79	90

251 *How many and*
 533 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) How many persons joined the Police Reserve Force at police stations in each province of the Republic in 1983,
- (2) how many reservists retired from service in that year?

548 Mr R A F SWART asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many complaints were laid in 1983 at the Berea police station in Durban in respect of (a) bag-snatching, (b) assault, (c) housebreaking and (d) robbery?

	The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER			
	1980	1981	1982	1983
(1) Transvaal	1 349			
Natal	220			
Cape Province	429			
Orange Free State	197			
(2) 1 366				

	The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER			
	(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)
(a) 50				
(b) 282				
(c) 510				
(d) 90				

For written reply

251 *Hansard* 14/3/84
Suspects: deaths
Q. 61.622

225 Mr B W B PAGE asked the Minister of Law and Order:

- (1) How many cases involving shooting by policemen resulting in the deaths of suspects were recorded by the South African Police in each province during the period January to December 1983,
- (2) in how many such cases in each province (a) were the suspects found to be armed and (b) did the suspects use the arms in their possession?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

	(1)		(2)	
			(a)	(b)
Cape Province	59	20	13	
Orange Free State	11	10	5	
Natal	31	22	18	
Transvaal	110	59	36	

[Signature]

WEDNESDAY, 14 MARCH 1984

†Indicates translated version

For oral reply

*1. Mr K M ANDREW—Defence—
[Withdrawn]

*2. Mr K M ANDREW—Defence—
[Withdrawn]

*3. Mr K M ANDREW—Defence—
[Withdrawn.]

*4. Mr P R C ROGERS—Law and Or-
der—Reply standing over

Ciskei/Transkei: crossing of border
Hansard Q. Col. 607

*5 Mr P R C ROGERS asked the Minis-
ter of Law and Order.

(1) Whether there are any (a) agree-
ments and/or (b) procedures in terms
of which members of the South Afri-
can Police may cross the border into
Ciskei and Transkei for the purpose
of following up suspected or reported
criminal activities, if not, what steps
are taken by the South African Police
in this regard, if so, what is the pur-
port of these agreements or proce-
dures;

(2) whether there are any (a) agreements
and/or (b) procedures in terms of
which members of the police forces
of Ciskei and Transkei may cross the
borders of the Republic for such pur-
poses, if so, what is the purport of
the agreements or procedures?

The MINISTER OF INTERNAL AF-
FAIRS (for the Minister of Law and Order)

(1) and (2) Yes Such agreements, based
on co-operation and good neighbourliness
exist but I consider it not to be in the public
interest to disclose the purport thereof

Jurisdiction in certain areas

*6 Mr P R C ROGERS asked the Minis-
ter of Law and Order

Whether the areas known as (a) New-
lands, (b) Kwelera/Mooiplaats, (c) Wart-
burg, (d) Heckel, (e) Upper Kubusie and
(f) Mgwah fall within the jurisdiction of
the South African Police, if so, to what
extent in each case?

†The MINISTER OF INTERNAL AF-
FAIRS (for the Minister of Law and Order)

(a) to (f) Yes The whole of all the
areas mentioned fall within the jurisdic-
tion of the South African Police as far as
law enforcement and the maintenance of
law and order are concerned.

X
251
14/3/84
X

→ X

Mgwali ²⁵¹
Police ¹⁹⁸³
pact ^{CAPE TOWN} 15/13/84
on border
crossings

Political Staff

AGREEMENTS exist in terms of which South African Police, and those from Ciskei and Transkei, cross the borders between the countries "for the purpose of following up suspected or reported criminal activities".

This was disclosed yesterday by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, in response to a question from the MP for King William's Town, Mr Pat Rogers.

The question arose from Ciskeian Police action last month in arresting several people at Mgwali near Stutterheim.

Mr Le Grange said the agreements between South Africa, Ciskei and Transkei were "based on co-operation and good-neighbourliness".

Public interest

He added that it was not in the public interest to disclose the "purport" of the agreements.

In response to another question from Mr Rogers, Mr Le Grange said that Mgwali, together with the areas known as Newlands, Kwelera, Mooiplaats, Wartburg, Heckel and Upper Kubusie, all fell within the jurisdiction of the South African Police "as far as law enforcement and the maintenance of law and order are concerned".

After the Mgwali raid, the Ciskeian authorities stated that while Mgwali was in South Africa it was administered by Ciskei.

Policeman 'can't remember' details of most shootings

A policeman charged with shooting an innocent man told a Johannesburg Regional Court yesterday that he had shot several people during the course of his duties, but could not remember most of these incidents.

Sergeant Andre Erasmus (25), address given as Hillbrow Police Station, pleaded not guilty to a charge of attempting to murder Mr Thomas Khanyile on November 25 1982.

Sergeant Erasmus told the court he and another policeman were on patrol when they saw two men carrying what he suspected to be stolen goods.

"I ordered the men to stop, but they ran away," said Sergeant Erasmus.

He then fired two shots at Mr Khanyile, who was struck in the face by one of the shots.

Mr Khanyile told the court he was taking friends home when he was stopped by Sergeant Erasmus and another policeman.

They asked him if he knew anything about certain stolen items, and he replied that he did not.

Sergeant Erasmus took him to a junction and drew out his pistol, which he pointed at Mr Khanyile's head, and then shot him, Mr Khanyile said.

He was taken to hospital, and later acquitted on charges relating to the "stolen goods".

Sergeant Erasmus admitted that he had previously shot and injured four people, but could not remember details.

Policeman acquitted of murder charge

A policeman was acquitted by a Johannesburg Regional Court magistrate yesterday on a charge of attempting to murder a man who apparently tried to evade arrest.

Sergeant Andre Erasmus (25), address given as Hillbrow Police Station, pleaded not guilty to charges of attempting to murder Mr Thomas Khanyile on November 25 1982

The magistrate, Mr W Aucamp, said the evidence of Mr Khanyile was "full of contradictions".

Mr Khanyile told the court he was taking fellow employees home that night when he was stopped by Sergeant Erasmus and another policeman and asked if he knew anything about certain stolen goods.

When he replied that he did not Sergeant Erasmus took him to a junction and shot him in the face from a range of about 7 m, Mr Khanyile said.

Sergeant Erasmus told the court he and a colleague were on patrol when they saw two men carrying what they suspected to be stolen goods.

When Sergeant Erasmus ordered the men to stop they ran away. Sergeant Erasmus then fired two shots, one of which struck Mr Khanyile in the face. The bullet went through his cheek, broke one of his teeth and his jaw and lodged in his neck.

The magistrate found Mr Khanyile's version of what happened was "unlikely", and said he did not impress the court as a witness.

"I find it highly unlikely that a policeman would attempt to murder a person in front of one of his colleagues."

"Sergeant Erasmus had no means of arresting Mr Khanyile other than shooting him," said the magistrate.

251 Hansard Q.6/668
Resignations/recruits/shortage
16/3/84

532 Mr P H P GASIROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) (a) How many policemen of each rank resigned from the Police Force from 1 January to 31 December 1983 and (b) how many new recruits were there during the same period
- (2) what is the shortage of policemen of each rank in each province?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) (a) Major	1
Captain	4
Lieutenant	25
Warrant Officer	72
Sergeant	314
Constable	751
Student	187

(b) 6 116



669

FRIDAY, 16 MARCH 1984

670

(2)	Transvaal	Orange Free State	Natal	Cape Province
Lieutenant	81	6	15	—
Warrant Officer	—	—	—	—
Sergeant	914	—	246	—
Constable	2 429	139	685	1 580

NOTE the 4 772 students engaged up to and including 14 March 1984 have for the purpose of this reply not been taken into account

By Fiona Macleod

VOLKSRUST — The murder trial of a police constable who allegedly shot Driefontein community leader Mr Saul Mkhize began in the Circuit Court here today with the denial by the constable that he intended shooting Mr Mkhize

Dirkiesdorp constable Mr Johannes Nienaber (21) is alleged to have shot Mr Mkhize (48) in the chest with a shotgun last April while he was holding a meeting with fellow residents in protest against the Government's plans to resettle them

Constable Nienaber stood before Mr Justice J P O de Villiers and two

Court hears of ~~the~~ fatal shooting at protest meeting

Star
20/3/89

assessors to plead not guilty to the charge of murder

In his pleading read to the court, he admitted that Mr Mkhize died after he fired two shots at the Cabangnani Primary School that day, but he denied acting unlawfully or that he intended shooting Mr Mkhize

In the State's summary of facts, it is claimed that a struggle broke out be-

tween Constable Nienaber and Mr Mkhize after the policeman told the crowd in the school-grounds to disperse

Constable Nienaber hit Mr Mkhize and threw teargas into the crowd, it is claimed

Constable Nienaber was then surrounded by the crowd and his pistol was confiscated during the struggle

He managed to get into

his vehicle parked inside the grounds and drove outside the safety fence surrounding the yard

Once outside, he climbed out of the car with a shotgun and fired two rounds into the grounds. One shot hit a tree trunk inside the fence and the other hit Mr Mkhize in the chest

The shotgun, a damaged gas mask and a broken shoulder-holster worn by the constable, were handed in as exhibits

Mr Mkhize's blood-soaked clothes, as well as trousers worn by Constable M C Khumalo, who accompanied Constable Nienaber to the school, were also handed in

(Proceeding)

Constable admits Mkhize shooting

ARGUS
20/3/84

HTA
251

VOLKSRUST. — A 21-year-old police constable today admitted firing the shot that killed community leader Mr Saul Mkhize last year but denied he had intended shooting him or that his actions had been unlawful.

Constable Johannes Andries Nienaber, of the police barracks at Amsterdam, pleaded not guilty in the Volksrust Circuit Court to the murder of Mr Mkhize, who died at a meeting at Driefontein, in the Wakkerstroom district, which was called in protest against Government resettlement plans.

In a statement handed to the court, Constable Nienaber admitted he had fired two shots from a 12-bore shotgun on April 2 last year.

Second shot

He also admitted that the second shot hit Mr Mkhize and that the community leader's death was caused by it.

However, Constable Nienaber denied he had deliberately fired at Mr Mkhize, or that his actions had been unlawful.

According to the summary of facts, Constable Nienaber and Constable M C Khumalo had arrived at the Qualani School, where the protest meeting was being held, on the day of the shooting.

Struggle

Constable Nienaber had used a loudspeaker to order the crowd to disperse but Mr Mkhize had ordered the people to stay where they were.

A struggle took place between Mr Mkhize and Constable Nienaber, in which the constable hit Mr Mkhize with his fist.

The State also alleges that Constable Nienaber threw teargas canisters into the crowd to disperse them.

Constable Nienaber was surrounded and while he was wrestling with members of the crowd, his weapon was taken from him, according to the summary of facts.

The constable then got into his vehicle and drove out of the school ground, which was surrounded by a safety fence.

Tree trunk

The State alleges that he stopped his vehicle outside the fence, climbed out with a shotgun in his hand and fired a shot into a tree trunk inside the school grounds.

Soon afterwards, the State alleges, Constable Nienaber fired a second shot which hit Mr Mkhize in the chest.

Mr Mkhize died from wounds to his right lung, atrium and aorta and from bleeding.

I SHOT MKHIZE COP


A 21-year-old police constable, who is accused of murdering community leader Mr Saul Mkhize, at a protest meeting last year, was not attacked by the crowd before the fatal shooting, the Circuit Court at Volksrust heard yesterday.

Mr Mordechai Maseko, who attended the meeting at Driefontein in the Wakkerstroom district, testified that the crowd had approached Const Johannes Andries Nienaber with knobkerries and umbrellas raised, but that Mr Mkhize had told the people not to hit him.

Earlier, Const Nienaber had grabbed Mr Mkhize by the lapels of his coat and had then hit him with his fist on the left cheek, Mr Maseko told the court.

The policeman had

Sawyer
21/3/84



SA Press Association

then put on a gas mask and had thrown tear-smoke canisters near the crowd before returning to grab Mr Mkhize by the coat again.

Const Nienaber yesterday pleaded not guilty to shooting Mr Mkhize dead with a 12 bore shotgun from outside the fence surrounding the Qualani School grounds, where a meeting was being held against Government resettlement plans.

In a statement handed into court yesterday morning, Const Nienaber admitted fir-

ing the shot that killed Mr Mkhize, but denied that he had done so deliberately, or that his actions had been unlawful.

Fist

According to the evidence of Mr Maseko, Const Nienaber and a Constable M C Khumalo had arrived at the school on April 2 last year. They had walked to the table at which Mr Mkhize was standing and Const Nienaber had spoken to the community leader.

The policeman had then grabbed Mr

Mkhize and hit him once with his fist on the left cheek. Mr Mkhize had asked the policeman why he had hit him and said that if he had done anything wrong, Const Nienaber should arrest him.

Mr Maseko said Const Nienaber had then returned to his vehicle, where he put on a gas mask and threw two tear-smoke canisters near the crowd, which then dispersed.

Mr Maseko said the crowd had then asked "if the white man had come to fight" and had moved nearer.

(Proceeding)



THE great new feature "STAR BEAT" - your detailed horoscope, plus "STAR PARADE" - a look at a top personality with Star analysis continues tomorrow. This week's "STAR PARADE" features CLARENCE CARTER tomorrow, so find out why Carter is so successful and what you have in common with him.

Also do not miss the exciting short story Passion Ward

E
IN
S
S
 Enter
 Mar.
 Suits
F
SA
51
F
 For a

21/3/84

Policeman on murder charge

257

VOLKSRUST — A 21-year-old police constable pleaded not guilty in the Circuit Court at Volksrust yesterday to a charge of murdering community leader Mr Saul Mkhize at a protest meeting last year.

A witness, Mr Mordechai Maseko, who attended the meeting at Driefontein in the Wakkerstroom district, told the court that the crowd had approached Constable Johannes Andries Nienaber with knobkerries and umbrellas raised, but that Mr Mkhize had told the people not to hit him.

Earlier, Constable Nienaber had grabbed Mr Mkhize by his coat and hit him in the face, Mr Maseko told the court.

The policeman had then put on a gas-mask and had thrown tear-smoke canisters near the crowd before returning to grab Mr Mkhize again.

Constable Nienaber yesterday pleaded not guilty to shooting Mr Mkhize dead with a shotgun from outside the fence surrounding the school grounds where a meeting was being held against government resettlement plans.

In a statement handed into court, Constable Nienaber admitted firing the shot that killed Mr Mkhize, but denied that he had done so deliberately, or that his actions had been unlawful.

According to the evidence of Mr Maseko, Constable Nienaber and a Constable M C Khumalo had arrived at the school on April 2 last year. They had approached Mr Mkhize and spoken to him.

The policeman had then grabbed Mr Mkhize and hit him once with his fist on the left cheek.

Mr Mkhize had asked the policeman why he had hit him and said that if he had done anything wrong, Constable Nienaber should arrest him.

Mr Maseko said Constable Nienaber had then returned to his vehicle, where he put on a gas-mask and threw two tear-smoke cannisters near the crowd, which then dispersed.

The constable again grabbed Mr Mkhize. Mr Maseko said the crowd had then moved nearer, some of them raising knobkerries and umbrellas.

'Unharméd'

However, the crowd had moved away when Mr Mkhize had told them not to come nearer or to hit the constable.

The crowd had also allowed Constable Nienaber to walk unharméd back to his vehicle.

Mr Maseko told the court the policeman had driven out the school gate to some trees, where he had climbed out with a shotgun and fired a shot at a tree on the other side of the fence.

Constable Nienaber then pointed the firearm at the crowd, said something unintelligible and fired a shot, the court heard.

Mr Mkhize was shot and fell to the ground. The hearing continues. — Sapa

A State witness, Mr David Nkonyane, said there had been between 400 and 500 people at the meeting at Driefontein last April and if the crowd had attacked Constable Johannes Andries Nienaber inside the school grounds where the meeting took place, as alleged by the defence counsel, the constable "wouldn't have lived."

Earlier Mr Theo Grobbelaar, for the defence, said his client would tell the court that he had been attacked with knifes and fists and that stones had been thrown at him when he tried to disperse the meeting, called to protest against the Government's resettlement plans

Const Nienaber would also say that he had been surrounded by a threatening, stone-throwing mob outside the school grounds just before the shooting took place, Mr Grobbelaar submitted

Tear smoke

Mr Nkonyane said that Const Nienaber had, shortly after throwing three tear smoke grenades into the crowd, grabbed Mr Mkhize by the coat and hit him in the face with his fist

The crowd had pulled the accused away, from Mr Mkhize and some of them had raised knifes, but the

SA Press Association

community leader had told them not to hit Const Nienaber. The crowd had obeyed

Mr Nkonyane told the court there had appeared to be no reason for the policeman to throw tear smoke into the crowd, which was at that point subdued

Const Nienaber had been allowed to walk unmolested to his vehicle and to drive out of the school grounds and stop on the other side of the security fence. Asked by Dr Jan D'Oliviera, the deputy Attorney-General, whether stones had

been thrown at the policeman's Landrover while it was outside the school grounds, Mr Nkonyane said the policeman wouldn't have been able to get out of his vehicle if this had been the case.

There was no threat to Const Nienaber from either the people in the road outside the school grounds or from those inside and the policeman would have driven further on before stopping if he felt threatened

Mr Nkonyane told the court Mr Mkhize had said nothing to stir up the crowd while Const Nienaber was outside the fence

(Proceeding)

WIKHIZE TRAITOR DRAMA

A 21-YEAR-OLD police constable accused of murdering community leader, Mr Saul Mkhize, would not have survived an attack by the crowd at the meeting where the fatal shooting took place, the Circuit Court at Volksrust was told yesterday.

Sender 22/8/84 (251)

Witness fled from shotgun, court told

Argus Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG. — A witness described in the Circuit Court in Volksrust how he fled as Constable Johannes Andries Nienaber, charged with murder, took out a shotgun and fired two shots, one of which killed community leader Mr Saul Mkhize.

The shooting occurred after the constable tried to break up a meeting of the Driefontein community and assaulted Mr Mkhize, State witness Mr Enoch Mathebula said yesterday.

Mr Mkhize had pleaded with the crowd when they became angry at the constable's behaviour "to talk nicely with the white man and not to fight him" They had obeyed him.

Constable Nienaber, 21, of Dirkiesdorp, has admitted shooting Mr Mkhize at the meeting in a Driefontein school yard on April 2 last year. But he has denied intending to shoot him and has pleaded not guilty to murder.

Teargas bombs

Mr Mathebula told Mr Justice J P O de Villiers and two assessors that he ran behind the school building when Constable Nienaber announced that the meeting was illegal and threw two teargas bombs to disperse the crowd.

He later heard Mr Mkhize ask the people crowding angrily around the policeman to leave him alone. Constable Nienaber then walked unhindered to his van and drove outside the security fence enclosing the yard.

Mr Mathebula said he scrambled over an opposite fence when the policeman stopped the van outside the fence and brought out a shotgun, which he aimed towards the crowd.

Engineer

"I heard the first shot as I climbed over the fence. As I landed the second shot, which hit Mr Mkhize, was fired."

Mechanical engineer Mr Michael Rennie said extensive damage which was caused to the aluminium breathing canister on the constable's gas-mask probably occurred when the mask was not on his head.

Constable Nienaber's advocate, Mr T Grobelaar, has told the court the policeman acted in self-defence when the crowd surrounded and attacked him.

The hearing was adjourned until Monday.

Crowd all round cop - claim

Soweto 23/3/84
251

ALLEGED murderer, Constable Johannes Andries Nienaber (21), could have had his skull shattered by blows he said he received when set upon by the crowd at a protest meeting last year at which community leader, Mr Saul Mkhize, was shot dead, the Circuit Court at Volksrust heard yesterday.

A State witness, Lieutenant Michael Rennie, who is a mechanical engineer attached to the police headquarters at Pretoria, told the court he found it strange that marks on the gas mask worn by Const Nienaber during the incident only appeared on the canister

It was likely that blows would have also landed on the lenses or the rubber section of the mask. Tests had shown that it needed about only 20 percent of the force needed to deform the canister to break a lens and he would have expected this to have been the case.

Judging from tests conducted by him, Lt Rennie said the force required to cause the marks on the canister could also have led to fractures, or the shattering of the skull of the wearer, had the blows been inflicted with sticks or kienes.

Medical evidence has been that Const Nienaber sustained bruises to his right shoulder and a swelling of one thumb during the incident.

He has pleaded not guilty to shooting dead

Mr Mkhize at the meeting at the Qualani School in Driefontein, in the Wakkerstroom District, on April 2 last year.

Counsel for Const Nienaber, Mr Theo

Grobbelaar, has contended that his client was surrounded by the crowd when he tried to disperse the meeting and that he was hit with knobkienes, stones and fists — Sapa.

Burnt to death

A TEMBISA, Kempton Park, man was burnt to ashes after allegedly quarrelling with some relatives over money.

He is Mr Michael Ntshalintshah (32) of 29 Emsihlweni Section Major C R Liebenberg, the liaison officer of the East Rand Police, yesterday confirmed the incident and said police investigations were still continuing and that no arrest has been made.

He said according to reports received by the police a man had a quarrel with some relatives earlier in the day over

money. "A fight later ensued and Mr Ntshalintshah was stabbed a number of times all over the body until some people stopped the fight," he said.

A neighbour, Major Liebenberg said, went to call the police and when they arrived at the scene they found the house on fire with Mr Ntshalintshah screaming inside. "With the help of the neighbours, police managed to extinguish the fire and on inspecting they found the charred body of Mr Ntshalintshah on the floor in the dining room.



COME TO
THE MOST MODERN TRAINING
CENTRE IN SOUTH AFRICA

You can't get a job if you don't know how to do a good job. You need us to help you learn something that you can do in computers.

Come to 54 de Korte Street in Braamfontein. We will really help you.

COMPUTER ACADEMY
57262

ONLY

For this

Removable



NOW

At your nearest



Pretoria Bureau

Well-known Security Police spy, Major Craig Williamson, today said he worked as a treble agent giving information to the South African Police, the South African Communist Party and the African National Congress simultaneously — "for the excitement"

He was giving evidence in the Pretoria Supreme Court in the case in which a former detainee, Mr Auret van Heerden, is claiming R113 000 from 10 security policemen in connection with allegations of torture

Major Williamson said Mr van Heerden was a Security Police contact who worked for him during 1980 and 1981 "It is inconceivable to me that

Top spy tells of informing on his closest friends

257
Staw 26/3/84

Mr van Heerden was assaulted in detention and did not tell me when I visited him, considering our special relationship"

He said he was recruited into the Security Police at the age of 22 "I was a police officer at the time The possibility of joining the Security Police arose and it seemed like a worthwhile thing to do and rather exciting"

As a professional infiltrator, he said, he became a master of deceit,

informing on his closest friends He had even officiated and given speeches at the weddings of those on whom he had informed

"I have a godchild who is the child of a friend I informed on," he said

He conceded that under normal circumstances his actions would have been dishonourable but he was "just doing his duty"

As the Geneva-based International University Exchange Fund's deputy director, he channelled funds to ANC and SACP projects to further his credibility with them After his cover was blown he returned to South Africa in 1980

Major Williamson said he had decided to give evidence in this case to make Mr van Heerden's propaganda less credible He accused Mr van Heerden of launching a vendetta against the Security Police and the application of security legislation here

Major Williamson denied that his motives in coming to give evidence were to destroy Mr van Heerden's personal credibility and to spread disinformation

Crucial questions on dents in gas mask

26/3/84

257

Star

VOLKSRUST — A police mechanical engineer told the Circuit Court at Volksrust that he had not personally gauged the amount of energy used to cause indentations on a gas mask worn by a police constable accused of murder

Constable Johannes Andries Nienaber (21) has pleaded not guilty to the murder of community leader Mr Saul Mkhizi on April 2 last year

Lieutenant Michael Rennie, a mechanical engineer attached to the police quartermaster in Pretoria, told the court today he that he had conducted tests on a similar mask worn by a dummy

Under cross-examination by Mr Theo Grobbelaar, for Constable Nienaber, the lieutenant admitted that he had not gauged the exact amount of

energy needed to cause the indentations on the gas mask worn by Constable Nienaber at a meeting at Qualani School, Driefontein, on the day of Mr Mkhizi's death

Last week, Lieutenant Rennie told the court that Constable Nienaber could have had his skull shattered by blows he said he received when he was set on by the crowd at the protest meeting at which Mr Mkhize was shot

Mr Grobbelaar has contended that his client was surrounded when he tried to disperse the crowd and that he was hit with knobkerries, stones and fists

Lieutenant Rennie, under questioning from the Bench, also accepted that dents on the mask could have been caused by people stepping on it — Sapa

N. Merriam
Officer
27/3/84
who

(251) stole

is fined

**Pietermaritzburg
Bureau**

A POLICE warrant officer, who stole more than R8 000 from the SAP sports fund and another R400 from the Widows' and Orphans' Fund, was yesterday fined R2 000 and sentenced to three years' imprisonment suspended for five years

W/O J J Langeveldt of the Pietermaritzburg police pleaded guilty earlier this month to two counts of theft and one of fraud in the Pietermaritzburg Regional Court

Passing sentence yesterday, Mr A G Kotze said he was not satisfied that the fact Langeveldt had repaid some of the money before he came to trial was a mitigatory factor as the policeman could not have done otherwise

Likewise it was only when he had been driven into a corner by the impending examination of the funds' books that he had decided to do something about it

This was not a case of remorse, but the knowledge that he could not get away with his crime

Mr Kotze said Langeveldt had said he was more likely to lose his job of 26 years if he was sent to prison, but he would be very surprised if the policeman was kept on in any event

Nevertheless, he had decided this was a case where the accused should be given the opportunity of making a new start outside the prison walls and had therefore imposed a fine, and prison sentence suspended on condition the accused was not found guilty of any crime involving theft, fraud or forgery for five years

CAPG Trans
28/3/84

251

~~328~~

No action on police assault

Own Correspondent

PRETORIA. — The former commanding officer of the security police at the John Vorster Square police station, Brigadier H C Muller, told the Supreme Court here yesterday that no action was taken against a security-police captain who had been found by the Appellate Court to have assaulted a security detainee

Brigadier Muller told Mr Justice C F Eloff that he received an explanation from Captain Andries Abraham Struwig about the assault on Linda Mogale

The brigadier was giving evidence at the action by Mr Auret Dennis van Heerden, 29, against ten security police for R113 000 damages

Mr Van Heerden, a former president of Nusas, alleged he had been maltreated and tortured while held by the security police from September 24, 1981 to July 9, 1982

Ulcer complaint

Brigadier Muller said he was responsible for the transfer of Mr Van Heerden from one police station to the other during his detention

Mr Van Heerden had been arrested with about 50 others in connection with conspiracy by the banned African National Congress. He was moved from John Vorster Square to the Fort where he was to receive a special diet for an ulcer complaint.

He was later moved to Pretoria Central Prison because there was no provision for the special diet at the Fort. He was later moved to Sandton police station for the convenience of the interrogators

He was moved to Benoni later. The two specialist interrogators who questioned him on labour matters lived in Benoni

"None of the defendants had any say in the transfer. I authorized the transfers"

His permission was not obtained when at Benoni. Mr Van Heerden was taken from his cells for 95½ hours

There were three reasons why a detainee could have been taken

from his cell for so long. "First at the request of the detainee, for continuity purposes not to disrupt the atmosphere of the interrogation, and to finalize the interrogation as soon as possible"

'Given beds'

Detainees who were taken out of their cells for long periods of interrogation were given beds to remain with their interrogators for the rest of the night

If a detainee did not wish to be interrogated further, he would be returned to his cell

Security police at John Vorster Square had received continual instructions to treat security detainees as "humanely" as possible

Brigadier Muller said he summoned Captain Struwig for an explanation concerning the assault of Linda Mogale. No action was taken

He denied he had threatened Mr Van Heerden that the former student leader would be "declaring war" against the security police if he did not make a statement

'Pleasant'

"Of the detainees at that time he, in particular, stands in my mind as a pleasant person. Wherever we met, he was always pleasant"

"When I passed him in the passage I would inquire into his health, well-being and what he needed"

Brigadier Muller said he did not allow Mr Van Heerden's parents to see him before December 17 because the visit might have brought factors which would retard the interrogation and investigation of the case

Mr Van Heerden senior was even refused permission to see his son through a keyhole as he might have become emotional

Major Williamson said under cross-examination by Mr Sydney Kentridge, SC, that he had told Lieutenant-Colonel Arthur Benoni Cronwright at John Vorster Square not to be "hard" on Mr Van Heerden during his interrogation

By JOHN MOJAPPELO
Pretoria Bureau

THE former commanding officer of the Security Police at the John Vorster Square police station, Brigadier H C Muller, told the Pretoria Supreme Court yesterday that no action was taken against a Security Police captain who had been found by the Appellate Court to have assaulted a detainee.

Brig Muller told Mr Justice C F Eloff that he accepted an explanation from Captain Andries Abraham Struwing about the assault on Linda Mogale.

He was giving evidence at the action by Mr Auret Dennis van Heerden, 29, against

No action taken against SP assailant, court told

10 security policemen for R113 000 damages

Mr Van Heerden, former president of the National Union of South African Students (Nusas), alleges he was tortured while in detention from September 24, 1981 to July 9, 1982.

Mr Van Heerden had been arrested with about 50 others in connection with an alleged conspiracy by the banned ANC.

Brig Muller said he authorised Mr Van Heerden's move from John Vorster Square to the Fort so he could receive a

special diet for his ulcer complaint

He was later moved to Benoni because the two specialist interrogators who interrogated him on labour matters lived there.

But his permission was not obtained when Mr Van Heerden was taken from his Benoni cell for 95 1/2 hours.

There were three reasons a detainee was taken from his cell for long periods "First, at the request of the detainee, for continuity purposes, not to disrupt the atmosphere of the interrogation and to fina-

lise the interrogation as soon as possible," Brig Muller said.

In such cases, they were provided with a bed "as comfortable as possible" and would be returned to their cell if they wished.

Security Police at John Vorster Square continually received instructions to treat security detainees as "humanely", as possible and complaints of assaults were referred for investigation, he said.

Police if he did not make a statement.
Brig Muller said he did not allow Mr Van Heerden's parents to see him before December 17 because it might have retarded the investigation.

Mr Van Heerden's father was refused permission to see his son through a key-hole as he might have become emotional, he said.

Brig Muller denied he had allowed one of his security policemen to "infiltrate" the lawyers' association on human rights and lost interest in it after receiving a report

Major Williamson, accompanied by his body-guard, said under cross-examination by Mr Sydney Kentridge, SC, that he had told Lt-Col Arthur Benoni Cronwright at John Vorster Square not to be "hard" on Mr Van Heerden.

The Van Heerden case had been used by South Africa's "enemies", Major Williamson said.

An official photograph of the Security Police at John Vorster Square produced as an exhibit a "social snapshot" of Mr Van Heerden jogging with some security

policemen on December 7, 1981.

Captain D G Swanepoel, a Benoni security policeman, testified that the prescription note for an ananase, shown to the court last week, belonged to him.

He could not explain how W-O Prince got hold of the tablets.

Mr Kentridge, Mr J Trengove, appeared for Mr Van Heerden. Mr H Z Stonowitz SC, Mr J Gautschi and Mr S F Burger appeared for the security policemen. The hearing continues today.

R014 28/3/84 251

Police react to Bishop's Cradock claims

By SHIRLEY PRESSLY
POLICE are satisfied that their actions at Cradock, in breaking up a meeting at the Ascension Church Hall in Lingelihle, were "proper" and that the minimum force was used

Major Gerrie van Rooyen, police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, was commenting on a letter by the Bishop of Port Elizabeth, the Right Rev Bruce Evans, which appeared in the Evening Post yesterday

In the letter the Bishop said a report in Monday's Evening Post on events in Lingelihle township in Cradock did not match details given him by several people in Cradock.

Bishop Evans said the most important error was the claim that the meeting in the church hall was "illegal"

In his letter he said that before allowing the use of

the hall it was ascertained that the proposed students' meeting was not covered by the banning order

He said the students had called the meeting to decide whether to return to school when the schools reopened on Tuesday

At the meeting the security police had been approached and asked not to interfere. But when this was refused the meeting was stopped

According to his information, while the people were leaving in an orderly fashion tear-gas canisters were thrown into the Hall and pandemonium broke loose

Major Van Rooyen said that although the meeting was professed to be convened by the student organisation the police were satisfied that it was the office bearers of the "Cradock Residents' Association" who held the meeting

E. Post
29/3/84

52
~~227~~
251

Mkhize death: constable 'in mortal danger'

Fiona Macleod

VOLKSRUST — Constable Johannes Andries Nienaber was in mortal danger when he shot and killed Driefontein community leader Mr Saul Mkhize, defence counsel argued in the policeman's trial today

The Dirkiesdorp constable was surrounded by a large klerrie-wielding crowd who threw stones at him and were incited to attack, it was submitted

Constable Nienaber (21) has denied murdering Mr Mkhize but has admitted shooting him with a 12-bore shotgun in self-defence.

His advocate, Mr T Grobbelaar, said the constable and his companion, Constable MC Khumalo, were confronted by "unlawful gangsters" (onwettige bende) who refused to disperse when he told them they were holding an illegal meeting

The crowd became angry when a scuffle broke out between Constable Nienaber and Mr Mkhize. Constable Nienaber drove out of the yard but could not leave because Constable Khumalo was still in the yard

He stopped his van outside the 2,3 m-high security fence enclosing the yard. The crowd advanced angrily on him from all sides, throwing stones and brandishing their sticks

WARNING SHOT FIRED

"Mr Mkhize moved towards him on the other side of the fence, inciting the crowd to move in on him. He fired a warning shot into a tree

"The crowd moved closer and he felt his life was endangered, so he aimed at the leader's knees and fired," Mr Grobbelaar said

The shot hit Mr Mkhize in the chest and killed him

Mr Grobbelaar said the State's implications that Constable Nienaber and Constable Khumalo simulated the attack after Mr Mkhize's death were ridiculous

State prosecutor, Dr JA D'Oliveira, argued earlier that the blows on the canister should have damaged the mask's eye lenses and caused injuries to the constable's head and face

It was unthinkable that Constable Nienaber had thrown away his pistol, which he claimed was stolen from him and which had not been recovered, Mr Grobbelaar submitted

Though the injuries the constable sustained were slight, he had six large bruises which must have been caused by hard blows

Mr Grobbelaar asked for an acquittal of murder and culpable homicide

Judgment will be given on Monday

...
Doll
must
as a
for
hos
ren
num
ch as
ittle
the
can-

were
in in-
ospit-
uced
e ac-
me of
e for
any
able
ble to
re-
or

de-
ariffs
re to
con-

Edgemean school: No date

Education Reporter
THE MEC in charge of education, Mr Willem Bouwer, has confirmed that a high school is to be built in Edgemean, but there is still no certainty when construction will begin.
As an interim measure children in the area will be transported to the Thornton and Matland High Schools.
If funds are available tenders for building might be called for in January next year.
Mr Bouwer released a statement yesterday explaining that the Provincial authorities had turned down a number of proposals which were put to them at a meeting this week by a joint delegation from the Monte Vista and Edgemean Residents Associations.
The delegation had been told the new school would enjoy "the highest priority to which it was entitled" but that the planning before would take about 20 months.
The building would "depend heavily" on available funds.

29/3/82

Mkhize shooting: Trial draws to close

VOLKSRUST — Injuries suffered by Constable Johannes Andries Nienaber, who is accused of murdering community leader, Mr Saul Mkhize, were inconsistent with the viciousness of the attack described by him in his evidence, the Circuit Court at Volksrust heard yesterday.
Mr J A D'Oliveira, for the State, said in argument that the injuries were "minimal".
Constable Nienaber had described how he was attacked at a meeting at a school in Driefontein, in the Wakkerstroom district, on April

2 last year with knobkeries, stones and fists.
He has pleaded not guilty to murdering Mr Mkhize at the meeting, but has admitted firing the fatal shot.
Calling for Constable Nienaber's conviction on the main charge of murder, or alternatively, culpable homicide because of negligence, Mr D'Oliveira said the officer investigating the case would, in the light of Constable Nienaber's evidence, have expected more damage to the vehicle he had driven on April 2.
Mr D'Oliveira submit-

ted that Constable Nienaber could not have made his way back to the police vehicle had the attack on him been so vicious.
The court also heard that very few black people could read a plan, because they "don't know depth".
The remark was made by Mr Justice J P O de Villiers in a discussion with Mr D'Oliveira concerning Constable M C Khumalo's evidence.
Mr D'Oliveira had argued that the evidence of Constable Khumalo, who was with Constable Nienaber at the meeting, regarding routes he had taken through the school while separated from his colleague during the violence should not be accepted.
Mr D'Oliveira yesterday submitted that Constable Khumalo was protecting Constable Nienaber by placing himself as far as possible from the accused.
It was then that the judge made his remark.
The trial continues today and judgment is expected next week. — Sapa

Discussion on pupils' future

Education Reporter
THE Director of Coloured Education, Mr A J Arendse, has invited the school committee of the Thornton Road Primary School in Crawford to a meeting tomorrow to discuss the possibility of accommodating all the pupils at a nearby school.
An announcement to this effect was made yesterday by the press liaison officer for the Directorate, Mr N Eales. It follows controversy over the Directorate's plans to close Thornton Road Primary.
Accommodation was available at Belthorne Primary School for pupils of both schools, he said.
The school is due to be converted into a regional Education Office for the directorate.



EASTER

PAINT

Special

NOW IS THE TIME TO PAINT AND WATERPROOF BEFORE THE WINTER

THIS OFFER FOR
A LIMITED
PERIOD WHILE
SPECIAL STOCKS
LAST



	5-LITRE	25-LITRE
CONTRACTORS' INTERIOR -		
EXTERIOR PVA	R5,95	R28,75
INTERIOR ACRYLIC	R9,30	R45,45
EXTERIOR ACRYLIC	R11,75	R57,50
WATERPROOF ENAMEL	R16,45	—

(A) Fro

"must tell the court" what he could recall, he said "I think I must have picked up a stick I'm not too sure".
"I can remember standing outside the bedroom I looked at my hands and turned around and I saw that something on the bed.
"I did it.
Crying bitterly he said that Mr Verity was on the floor and that Tamsyn was on the bed.
"Yes I saw her on the bed. She was lying on the bed and I went and looked and saw their heads were all cut and their necks all cut. I freaked out. I was absolutely shocked. Mr Verity wailed.
"I did it. There was nobody else there. I did it because there was nobody else there."
Mr Justice van Heerden then permitted Mr Verity to sit down in the witness stand. Shortly afterwards, in a distraught and emotional state, he slipped off his chair in the stand weeping loudly.
Objected

Cell death: ⁽²⁵¹⁾ Four charged

CPM Times 30/3/84

Own Correspondent

VOLKSRUST — Four policemen — three whites and a black — appeared in the Circuit Court here yesterday on a charge of attempted murder and a second charge of murder.

They are Warrant-Officer Gert Johannes Coetzee, 53, of the anti-stocktheft division of the SAP in Ermelo, Constable Nduna Ernest Mkwanazi of Ermelo, W/O Christo Hattingh, 33, of Krugersdorp, and Constable Dirk Kruger, 19, of Klerksdorp.

Their appearance follows the death, allegedly by electrocution, of Mr Themba Manana on or about May 3 last year and an alleged attempt to murder Mr Manana's son, Mr Absalom Manana, at the same time during an investigation into alleged stocktheft.

The State is to allege that the dead man and his son were arrested on May 3 by W/O Hattingh and Constable Kruger and taken to the Dir-kiesdorp police station,

were they were held separately.

W/O Coetzee and Constable Mkwanazi were then called from Ermelo and the four policemen allegedly questioned the two suspects.

According to the charge sheet, Mr Manana died from causes "consistent with asphyxial death probably caused by electrocution." It is alleged that his hands were tied behind his back and a canvas hood pulled over his head while electrical wires were allegedly connected to his neck and feet. He was found dead in a police cell later the afternoon.

It is alleged that the dead man's son showed similar marks and injuries received during the interrogation.

The policemen were not asked to plead and the hearing was adjourned to today to allow four pathologists time to view slides and confer on the possible causes of Mr Manana's death.

CASE TINTS 30/3/84

251
~~251~~

Plea for acquittal as Nienaber trial closes

Own Correspondent
VOLKSRUST — Counsel for the defence of Constable Johannes Andries Nienaber, 21, has asked for his acquittal on the grounds that he was doing his duty while under attack from an "unlawful band" when he shot Driefontein community leader Mr Saul Mkhize on April 2 last year.

The State has called for the conviction of Constable Nienaber on a charge of murder, alternatively culpable homicide, because Constable Nienaber allegedly overstepped the limits of self-defence by shooting Mr Mkhize.

Mr Theo Grobbelaar, who appears for Constable Nienaber, told Mr

Justice J P O de Villiers and assessors in the Circuit Court in Volksrust yesterday that an "unlawful band" of Driefontein residents, with Mr Mkhize in the lead, were closing in on Constable Nienaber when he fired the fatal shot.

Mr Mkhize was hit in the chest at a distance of between 15 and 20 metres when Constable Nienaber fired the shot through a 2,3 metre-high wire fence.

Mr Grobbelaar said Constable Nienaber was concerned about the safety of Constable M C Khumalo and was only doing his duty as policeman to make sure Constable Khumalo escaped from a riotous, stone-throwing mob egged on

by Mr Mkhize.

But the prosecutor, Dr Jan D'Oliveira, said in his reply that the Council Board of Directors, of which Mr Mkhize was chairman at the time of his death, was a lawful, recognized body opposed to the planned removal of Driefontein residents.

He said that although it was accepted that some stones had been thrown at the time, it could not be accepted that the situation was so serious that the killing of Mr Mkhize was justified.

Dr D'Oliveira said he wanted to reiterate the contention of the State that the relatively minor injuries received by both constables during the alleged "rain of stones" and attack with knobkerries and sticks belied their claims that their lives were in danger.

Mr Mkhize was a respected leader of the community who worked for the good of Driefontein residents.

Judgment is expected on Monday.

Policemen
ROM 3013 [84]
on murder
charge (251)

VOLKSRUST — Four policemen facing charges of murder and attempted murder made a brief appearance in the Circuit Court at Volksrust yesterday.

The accused are Warrant-Officer Gert Johannes Coetzee, 53, of Ermelo, Constable Nduna Ernest Mkwanazi, 30, also of Ermelo, Warrant-Officer Christo Hattingh, 33, of Krugersdorp, and Constable Dirk Kruger, 19, of Klerksdorp.

It is alleged they killed a stock theft suspect, Mr Themba Timothy Manana, and assaulted, with intent to murder, his father, Mr Absalom Manana, at Dirkiesdorp in the Volksrust district on May 3 last year.

No evidence was led and the men were not asked to plead.

Proceedings were adjourned until today to allow consultation between the defence and certain expert witnesses — Sapa

Policemen admit suspects were given electric shocks

By Fiona Macleod

(251) Stan 30/3/84

VOLKSRUST — Four policemen admitted today that electric shocks were given to two stock-theft suspects — one of whom probably died of electrocution — while they were being interrogated.

The four policemen pleaded not guilty in the Volksrust Circuit Court to murdering Mr Temba Timothy Manana, who died in his Dirkiesdorp Police Station cell.

They have also denied attempting to murder the other suspect, Temba's father, Mr Absolom Manana.

The two suspects were arrested on May 2 last year in connection with allegations of theft of 19 cattle worth R5 700 from a south-eastern Transvaal farmer.

Appearing before Mr Justice J P O de Villiers and two assessors, Dirkiesdorp Police station commander Warrant Officer Christo Hattingh (33) and Constable Dirk Kruger (19) admitted common assault on both suspects.

In statements handed to the court, they said their co-accused, Warrant Officer Gert Johannes Coetzee (53) and Constable Nduna Ernest Mkwanzazi (30), of the Stock Theft Unit in Ermelo, arrived in Dirkiesdorp on May 3 to help with the investigation.

Warrant Officer Hattingh and Constable Kruger admitted that they

were present at the interrogation, during which the suspects were given electric shocks with an apparatus which resembled a field telephone.

Warrant Officer Coetzee admitted that he was present when the electric shocks were administered. He also admitted that he grabbed Mr Absolom Manana by his overall and pulled him during the interrogation.

He pleaded guilty to common assault.

Constable Mkwanzazi admitted that he was at the interrogation, but denied that he assaulted either suspect.

The State, which did not accept the pleas of guilty to common assault, alleges that the suspects were interrogated separately.

It is alleged that Mr Absolom Manana's hands were bound behind his back, a bag was pulled over his head and that electric wires were placed around his ankle and neck.

A State pathologist, Professor N J Schepers, testified that Mr Temba Manana's death was probably due to electrocution.

His body was in a healthy condition when examined on May 5. There were abrasions on his left wrist, hand and ankle and on the left side of his neck. There were also signs that his breathing had been interfered with before his death.

The hearing continues on Tuesday.

Mkhize ~~shooting~~ shooting: verdict on Monday

By Fiona Macleod

31/3/84
One year after he shot and killed Driefontein community leader Mr Saul Mkhize, a young police constable will stand in the dock of the Volksrust Circuit Court to hear whether he is guilty of murder

The judgment given by Mr Justice J P O de Villiers and two assessors on Monday will bring to an end the two-week trial in which Constable Johannes Nienaber (21) denied murdering Mr Mkhize on April 2 last year

The constable from Dirkiesdorp in the south-eastern Transvaal admitted shooting Mr Mkhize with a 12-bore shotgun, but claimed he killed him unintentionally

With the completion of the defence case this week, two juxtaposed versions have been presented of the events which lead up to the fatal shooting

In Monday's verdict, the Judge will have to decide whether

- Constable Nienaber acted in self-defence when he shot Mr Mkhize,
- The constable acted precipitantly and exceeded the grounds of self-defence in shooting;
- He killed Mr Mkhize unintentionally;
- The alleged attack by a large crowd which Constable Nienaber claimed justified the shooting was simulated afterwards

Contrary to the State's version that Constable Nienaber killed Mr Mkhize cold-bloodedly, or alternatively negligently, Mr T Grobbelaar, for the defence, put forward a case for complete acquittal on the grounds that he shot in self-defence and only aimed to cripple the leader

The constable described how he was attacked by a mob of stone-throwing, klerie-wielding Driefontein residents when he and Constable Mr M C Khumalo were sent to break up an illegal gathering in a local schoolyard

He drove out of the yard in his van but could not leave as Constable Khumalo was still in the yard

Outside the 2,3 m high security fence enclosing the yard he was surrounded by an angry crowd who were incited to move in on him by their leader

"I was shaking with terror I thought they were going to kill me, so I took out my shotgun and fired a shot into a nearby tree

"This had no effect. Mr Mkhize was waving his arms and the crowd moved closer. I aimed at the knees of their leader as trained to do in a riot situation and fired again," the constable explained

The second shot hit Mr Mkhize, who was 15 m to 20 m away, in the chest and killed him

Implications by the State that the constable damaged his gas mask and car and threw away his pistol afterwards to simulate the attack were described as ridiculous by the defence advocate

Though the policeman only sustained minor injuries in the attack — six bruises and two minor swellings — the size of the bruises indicated he received several hard blows, Mr Grobbelaar submitted

Police tell court of 'electric shocks'

VOLKSRUST — Two stock theft suspects received electric shocks during police interrogation at the Dirkesdorp police station last May, according to statements handed in to the circuit court at Volksrust yesterday.

Four policemen are facing charges of murder and attempted murder arising from the death on May 3 last year of a stock theft suspect Mr Themba Timothy Manana, and an alleged assault on his father, Mr Absalon Manana.

The four accused, who made a brief appearance on Thursday, entered their pleas yesterday.

Warrant-Officer Gert Johannes Coetsee, 58, of Ermelo, pleaded not guilty of murder and attempted murder, but entered a qualified plea of guilty of common assault.

Constable Nduna Ernest Mkwana, 30, who was also stationed at the stock theft unit at the time of the incident, pleaded not guilty to both charges, claiming in his statement he had been ordered to be at the Manana's interrogation as an interpreter.

Warrant-Officer Christo Hattingh, 33, of Krugersdorp, who was station commander at the Dirkesdorp police station, and Const Dirk Kruger, who was stationed at Dirkesdorp at the time, both pleaded not guilty to the murder and attempted murder charges and entered qualified pleas of common assault.

In his statement to the court, W/O Coetsee admitted he was present at the interrogation of Mr Themba Manana, when the deceased received electric shocks with an apparatus that looked like a field telephone.

The statement said it was not his intention to seriously injure Mr Manana and he was therefore pleading guilty to common assault.

In similar statements before the court W/O Hattingh and Const Kruger said they were present at the arrest of the stock theft suspects.

They both said W/O Coetsee and Const Mkwana were present at the interrogation when Mr Absalon Manana was given electric shocks. They denied any intention to murder or seriously injure Mr Themba Manana.

They admitted being present when the deceased was questioned and when he received electric shocks.

They denied any intention of causing Mr Themba Manana's death.

Professor N J Scheepers, chief state pathologist in Johannesburg, carried out an autopsy on Mr Themba Manana and found that he had suffered an asphyxial death "probably due to electrocution", the court heard.

Mr Manana, who was 1,60m tall and weighed 60kg, had certain skin tissues removed from him for tests, Prof Scheepers said.

Indications were that the skin tissue taken from Mr Manana's body had been damaged by heat, consistent with an electric current having passed through the system, the professor said.

The contention in court is that Mr Manana died some hours after receiving electric shocks.

Prof Scheepers said this was the first time he had encountered a case such as this.

The trial was postponed to Tuesday next week and the accused were released on their own recognisance and warned to appear — Sapa

Pregnant pause in dope ring hash-up

London Bureau

MADRID — Spanish customs men were puzzled by the number of women producing doctor's certificates certifying them to be pregnant and thus exempting them from having to walk through a newly installed X-ray system installed to detect drug runners at Algeciras, the port across the bay from Gibraltar, dubbed the hashish gateway to Europe.

As the women, arriving from a day trip across the straits to Morocco, were cleared by the efficient customs men at the port and boarded their excursion coach to return to Seville, the order went out to police to follow the bus.

Well inland the coach was stopped. Suddenly windows were wound down and dozens of small packets of hashish were thrown out.

Police collected a total of about 1kg of the drug.

Govt aid 'too late for farmers'

By GERALD REILLY
Pretoria Bureau

GOVERNMENT aid to drought-stricken farmers was too little and too late to rescue hundreds from bankruptcy, according to the National Maize Producers Organisation (Nampo).

The general manager of Nampo, Dr Pieter Gous, said yesterday the plight of the farmer had deteriorated to such a critical extent that increased interest subsidies would be inadequate.

Dr Gous said farmers' carry-over debts were approaching R1 000-million.

Nampo had calculated that, with the current cost-price structure in the maize industry, farmers would be worse off at the end of next season than they were now — "even if they have a normal crop".

The fact that the interest rate on carry-over debts with cooperatives had been cut to 8% still left farmers with massive interest payments which hundreds "just cannot afford".

"The signal must be clear to many of them 'Get out of farming now before the situation gets even worse', Dr Gous said.

And, if large numbers of farmers did abandon farming, prices and the credit worthiness of those farmers who remained on the land would plunge.

Dr Gous said the increase from 30 to 35% of the subsidy in production loan interest could not be counted as a relief.

This cancelled out any benefit there might have been from the 5% higher subsidy on production loans.

"With his huge debts and interest rates at their present level there is no way the average farmer can escape his financial difficulties," Dr Gous said.

Dr Gous said Nampo believed the Budget proposals would push interest rates to an even higher level in the year ahead, increasing the financial problems of the farming community.

He pointed out that the prime interest rate had increased seven times in the past nine months.

measures Interest rates had increased by 50% in the past nine months.

This cancelled out any benefit there might have been from the 5% higher subsidy on production loans.

"With his huge debts and interest rates at their present level there is no way the average farmer can escape his financial difficulties," Dr Gous said.

Dr Gous said Nampo believed the Budget proposals would push interest rates to an even higher level in the year ahead, increasing the financial problems of the farming community.

He pointed out that the prime interest rate had increased seven times in the past nine months.

Porsche becomes Le Mans non-starter

STUTTGART — Porsche has won the race seven times in the last eight years, said firm reports it would not take part in this year's Le Mans 24-hour endurance race — despite dominating the event for the past few years.

A spokesman for the Stuttgart-based company said the move was a protest at rule changes for the race made by Fisa, international motor

has won the race seven times in the last eight years, said the move followed rule changes announced on March 12 for the 1984 race.

This increased the traditionally tightly-fixed upper limit on the amount of fuel allowed for each team and stated that in 1985 all fuel tanks would be lifted.

"All fruitful, technical developments in mass-produced cars, will be driven from motor racing," said the spokesman.

He said the company was also concerned the cost of participating in the endurance race would be dramatically increased.

Porsches took nine of the top 10 places in last year's

Le Mans circuit spokesman Mr Jean-Pierre Moreau said privately-owned Porsches will still be entered in the race, but the loss of the official Porsche team may increase public interest.

A Fisa spokesman said US cars used too much fuel to compete under previous limits and that the rule changes

Navon brings unity to Labour

BY ROY ISACOWITZ

JERUSALEM — The prospects of the opposition Labour alignment presenting a united front in the coming Knesset elections increased yesterday with the announcement by former President Yitzhak Navon that he would not contest the Labour Party leadership.

The elections will be held on July 23.

Mr Navon told a Press conference that, despite his inclination to challenge chairman Shimon Peres for the party leadership, he would not do so in the interest of party unity.

Mr Navon's decision came as a disappointment to his many supporters, who see the popular former President as Labour's greatest electoral asset.

Speaking after the Press conference yesterday, Mr Peres said in the light of Mr Navon's decision, he did not think the former Prime Minister Mr Yitzhak Rabin would mount a challenge for the party leadership.

Mr Rabin has refrained from comment on the Peres-Rabin dispute, which dates back to Mr Rabin's term in office in the mid-70s, has seriously debilitated the Labour Party.

Mr Navon's candidacy had been seen as a means of pre-empting a renewal of the feud.

The Labour Shadow Cabinet is now likely to be headed by Mr Peres as Prime Minister, Mr Rabin as Defence Minister, Mr Abba Eban as Foreign Minister and Mr Gad Ya'Acobi as Finance Minister.

If Mr Navon decides to serve under Mr

Not a go for the F

TV Correspondent

"DALLAS IV" may well be coming up soon on our screens, but the public has made it quite clear the doing of the Ewings are not exact tops with the family.

In the latest SABC popularity ratings for the week March 5 to March 11, "Dallas" again came second slipped from number one spot.

"Knight Rider" shot up into first place, knocking aside "The A-Team", which was in first place in the last ratings list.

Enthusiasm for the she

harmful

CAPE TOWN — The Minister of Foreign Affairs, P. Pik Botha, yesterday warned the Lesotho Prime Minister Chief Leabua Jonathan, that his "antics" were disturbing the good relations between the peoples of the two countries and could be to the disadvantage of the Basotho.

Referring in a statement released in Cape Town to meeting he had earlier this year with certain Basotho leaders, Mr Botha said Chief Jonathan had afterwards "insulted" one of the participants, Mr C D Molapo a former Foreign Minister of Lesotho.

At the January meeting Mr Botha had said Chief Jonathan could not object if South Africa helped political parties in a Lesotho election because Chief Jonathan himself had obtained such help to win his first election.

After Mr Botha had said this, however, Chief Jonathan had, once again, accuse

Navon brings unity to Labour

BY ROY ISACOWITZ

JERUSALEM — The prospects of the opposition Labour alignment presenting a united front in the coming Knesset elections increased yesterday with the announcement by former President Yitzhak Navon that he would not contest the Labour Party leadership.

The elections will be held on July 23.

Mr Navon told a Press conference that, despite his inclination to challenge chairman Shimon Peres for the party leadership, he would not do so in the interest of party unity.

Mr Navon's decision came as a disappointment to his many supporters, who see the popular former President as Labour's greatest electoral asset.

Speaking after the Press conference yesterday, Mr Peres said in the light of Mr Navon's decision, he did not think the former Prime Minister Mr Yitzhak Rabin would mount a challenge for the party leadership.

Mr Rabin has refrained from comment on the Peres-Rabin dispute, which dates back to Mr Rabin's term in office in the mid-70s, has seriously debilitated the Labour Party.

Mr Navon's candidacy had been seen as a means of pre-empting a renewal of the feud.

The Labour Shadow Cabinet is now likely to be headed by Mr Peres as Prime Minister, Mr Rabin as Defence Minister, Mr Abba Eban as Foreign Minister and Mr Gad Ya'Acobi as Finance Minister.

If Mr Navon decides to serve under Mr

Not a go for the F

TV Correspondent

"DALLAS IV" may well be coming up soon on our screens, but the public has made it quite clear the doing of the Ewings are not exact tops with the family.

In the latest SABC popularity ratings for the week March 5 to March 11, "Dallas" again came second slipped from number one spot.

"Knight Rider" shot up into first place, knocking aside "The A-Team", which was in first place in the last ratings list.

Enthusiasm for the she

'Man held by cops died of brain damage'

(251)

with pass

11/4/84

CP Correspondent

A NATAL Inquest Court was told last week that a 65 year-old man who died in police custody last year had six broken ribs and died from brain haemorrhage and pneumonia

The startling details were given by Pretoria University's Professor Jurie Nel last Friday at the inquest into the death of Mr Ephriam Mbanjwa

The Bulwer Magistrate's Court heard that a doctor was called in to treat Mr Mbanjwa on August 16 last year - a day after his arrest. The doctor found him unconscious in his cell, and advised that he be taken to hospital immediately

Mr Mbanjwa died on the way

Prof Nel conducted a post-mortem, and found he had six broken ribs, and that there was bleeding around all the fractured ribs

He also found bleeding in the brain, injuries on his body, a bruise on his lower lip, two teeth missing from 'raw' sockets and a swelling on the left side of and a swelling on the left side of his skull.

The hearing will continue on May 21.



COPS ON ELECTRIC

SHOCK MURDER CHARGE

(152) ~~152~~

City Press 1/4/84

FOUR cops were charged in the Volksrust Circuit Court yesterday with murdering Mr Temba Manana by "electrocuting him to death".

They were also charged with attempting to murder his father Mr Absalom Manana, by electrocuting him.

The offence allegedly took place at the Dirkiesdorp police station near Driefontein on May 3 last year.

The accused are Mr Gert Coetzee, 53, Mr Nduna Mkwazi, 30, both of the Ermelo stock theft division, and Mr Christo Hatting, 33, and Mr Dirk Kruger, 19, of the SAP at Dirkiesdorp.

According to the charge sheet, Absalom Manana and his son were stopped by Mr Hatting and Mr Kruger while transporting cattle. The two policemen were investigating the theft of

By DESMOND BLOW

90 cattle the day before, and took the two Mananas to the Dirkiesdorp Police Station.

The men were interrogated separately, and Mr Manana senior said that during his questioning, he had been hit in the face.

His hands were tied behind his back and a bag placed over his head. Electric wires were attached to his ankles and neck and he was thrown to the ground, he said. He was also given electric shocks.

His son was also put back in the cell after interrogation and, at 5pm, he was found dead.

An inquest court found the cause of death was "consistent with a physical death, probably due to electrocution".

Mkhize was 'never arrogant'

Judge's remarks surprise Suzman

Political Correspondent

Mrs Helen Suzman, MP for Houghton, said today that she was astonished by the remarks of the judge in the case concerning the death of Mr Saul Mkhize

Mr Justice J P O de Villiers yesterday described Mr Mkhize as "an arrogant, somewhat impolite, man with a strong personality".

The judge acquitted Constable Johannes Nienaber of the murder of the black community leader

"I am astonished that the judge should find it necessary to make these comments about Mr Mkhize's personality, Mrs Suzman said

"I knew Mr Mkhize well because he came to see me several times to discuss the rights of the people of Driefontein who he represented

"Mr Mkhize had a strong personality — certainly. But he was never arrogant, never impolite — on the contrary, he had great dignity

"One only hopes that the impression is not created that, if a man stands up for his rights, attempts to make him lie down again will be condoned by the authorities," Mrs Suzman said

When Constable Nienaber was acquitted jubilant policemen and relatives congratulated him

The judge and two assessors in the Volksrust Circuit Court found that the constable acted in self-defence when he shot Mr Mkhize with a shotgun

He said the constable's evidence that he was attacked by an angry mob while trying to disperse an illegal meeting was more probable than versions by State witnesses

Constable Nienaber, who pleaded not guilty to murder, was an impressive witness, the judge said

Mr Mkhize, who had been shown to be an arrogant person, had confronted the policeman and incited the crowd to attack him, the judge said

Constable Nienaber, who was duty-bound to break up the illegal gathering, was met with hostility. He was assaulted with stones and kerries, and his pistol was seized by someone who tried to shoot him with it

Three State witnesses had inaccurately described the crowd's reaction as non-violent. It seemed they described only what they wanted to see, the judge said

COP

NOT

GUILTY

Judge finds Nienaber shot Mkhize in self-defence

CONSTABLE Johannes Andries Nienaber was yesterday acquitted of the murder of community leader, Mr Saul Mkhize, by a Circuit Court judge sitting in Volksrust.

Const Nienaber's acquittal came exactly a year after Mr Mkhize was shot in the chest with a shotgun at the Qualam School at Driefontein in the Wakkerstroom district during an illegal meeting called to protest about the removal of people from the area.

Mr Justice J P O de Villiers, sitting with two assessors, said in judgment the evidence of the defence was more probable than the evidence of the State

Describing events at the school last April as "traumatic" for Const Nienaber, the judge said "Mr Mkhize had been an arrogant, somewhat impolite man with a strong personality"

Mr Justice de Villiers dismissed the suggestion that Const Nienaber and Constable M G Khumalo, who accompanied his colleague to the meeting, had contrived the evidence

"There is naturally such a possibility But it is seldom that such plans can stand up to such cross-examination."

The State had suggested that Const Khumalo, giving evidence, placed himself as far away as possible from Const Nienaber during the fatal minutes leading up to Mr Mkhize's shooting

"I accept that Constable Khumalo was not there," the judge said

Referring to damage done to the gas mask worn by Const Nienaber during the incident, Mr Justice de Villiers said if the damage had been simulated, then the police would have put it to the court, but there was no such evidence

There was also no evidence to suggest that damage done to the police Land Rover driven by Const Nienaber on April 2 was caused by anything other than stone throwing

The judge said there was not one aspect of Const Nienaber's evidence with which the court could say it was not impressed.

Pistol

He said the court should place itself in the situation Const Nienaber had found himself in at the school

The constable had been robbed of his service pistol which was aimed at him and the trigger repeatedly pulled His gas mask had also been removed from his head.

Smuts
3/4/84
251

251

Police showed me my dead son's body, says witness

By Andrew Beattie

VOLKSRUST — An elderly man told the Volksrust Circuit Court today how he screamed, sweated, cried and was convulsed as police gave him repeated electric shocks at the Durkiesdorp Police Station.

After being tortured, he was shown the dead body of his son, Themba, who had been arrested with him the day before on May 2 last year.

Four policemen are facing charges of murder and attempted murder arising from the death on May 3 last year of stock theft suspect, Mr Timothy Manana and an alleged assault on Mr Absalom Manana.

Warrant Officer Gert Johannes Coetzee (53) of Ermelo has pleaded not guilty to murder and guilty to common assault on the attempted murder charge. He was stationed at the stock theft unit at Ermelo at the time of the incident.

Constable Nbuna Ernest Mkwanzazi (30), who was also stationed at the unit at the time of the incident, has pleaded not guilty to both charges. He claims in his statement he was present at Mr Manana's interrogation as an interpreter.

Warrant Officer Christiaan Hattingh (33) of Krugersdorp, who was station commander at the Durkiedorp Police Station at the time of the alleged incident, has pleaded guilty to common assault on both the murder and the attempted murder charges.

Constable Dirk Kruger (19) of Klerksdorp, who was stationed at Durkiesdorp, also pleaded guilty to common assault on both charges.

Warrant Officer Coetzee admitted, he was present at the interrogation of Mr Themba Manana when he received electric shocks with an apparatus which looked like a field telephone.

Mr Absalom Manana said in his evidence today that Warrant Officer

Coetzee had called him into his office on May 3 for questioning.

"Later that day the policemen put a canvas bag over my head and gave me the electric shocks which went right through my body from my feet up to my neck," he said.

A State pathologist, Professor N.J. Schepers (correct) testified earlier that Mr Themba Manana's death was probably due to electrocution.

(Proceeding)

side said Mr Rau

There was then a delay of 20 minutes before help came from Sun City. His daughter lay waiting and his son had been carried to the hotel complex.

Mr Rauilo said he realised his daughter was too badly injured to be moved, so they waited for an ambulance to arrive.

Richard, who received cuts on his back and had an arm broken, is in a satisfactory condition in a Rustenburg hospital.

Mr Rauilo said more precautions should be taken at the resort — there was no first-aid provided at the lakeside.

Torture trial: 3 convicted

257 *skw 4/4/84*
By Andrew Beatrice

VOLKSRUST — Two policemen who gave two detainees electric shocks were today convicted by the Volksrust Circuit Court on two charges of assault with intent to do grievous harm.

Another policeman was convicted on one charge of assault with intent to do grievous harm.

Warrant Officer Gert Johannes Coetzee (53) and Constable Nduna Ernest Mkwanzu (30), both of the Ermelo Stock Theft Unit, Warrant Officer Christo Hattingh, (33), of Krugersdorp, and Constable Dirk Kruger (19), of Klerksdorp, had all pleaded not guilty to a charge of murdering Mr Themba

Timothy Manana and a charge of attempting to murder Themba's father, Mr Absalom Manana, at the Dirkesdorp police station on May 3 last year.

The Mananas had been arrested as suspected stock thieves.

Mr Justice J P O de Villiers found Warrant Officer Coetzee, Warrant Officer Hattingh and Constable Kruger guilty on a charge of assaulting Mr Themba Manana during interrogation.

Warrant Officer Coetzee and Constable Kruger were also convicted of assaulting Mr Absalom Manana.

Warrant Officer Coetzee was acquitted on this charge. Constable Mkwanzu was acquitted on both charges.

Sentence was to be passed later today.

Plane crash victim 'tremendous son'

By Susan Fleming and Mike Cohen

"This house seems so empty without him, he was such a tremendous son," said a distraught Mr George Davis, whose pilot son and passenger were killed yesterday when their light aircraft crashed into a field near Standerton.

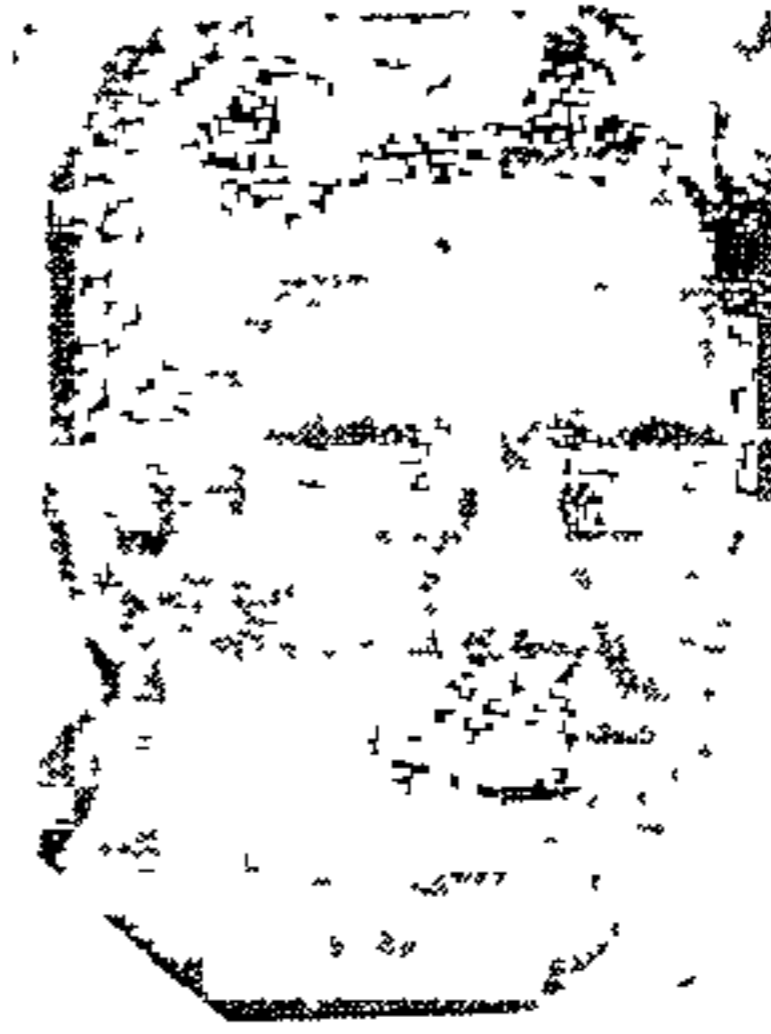
Mr Terence Howard Davis (24), was an employee of National Airways Corporation, while his passenger, Mr John Kadiaka Kekana (35), of Tembisa, was employed by parcel delivery company, Sun Couriers. The men were delivering

a parcel to Standerton at the time of the crash.

Mr Davis died almost immediately and Mr Kekana died on arrival at Standerton hospital. The cause of the crash is not yet known.

Mr Davis was unmarried and lived with his parents in Thomas Bowler Street, Rossetenville.

Mr Kekana's death came less than 24 hours after his wife, Mrs Gloria Kekana, had given birth to her third child by caesarean section in the Tembisa Hospital.



Mr Terence Davis

Branches
Alrode (011) 868-1111/4
Benoni (011) 845-3292/3

refusing the State's application to postpone the case further.
They had pleaded guilty to dealing in 309 Mandrax tablets found in the police in Mr Strau's hotel room on December 29.
Major L E van Kollen head of the Narcotics Bureau at John Vorster Square, said the police found the tablets in the room after he was tipped off by a police informant. Also found in Mr Strau's room was R410 in cash including foreign currency.
Mr Strau explained that he was going to the wine with the money. He said he intended taking it back to his country. Said Major van Kollen: "While the room was being searched the contents were calm," he said. "However, Mr Strau started sweating and Miss Rumsey appeared shocked when police discovered the drugs package in five sandwich bags." "Mr Strau told them what happened."

By Themba Molefe
A visiting Zambian business couple were probably framed and nearly 4 000 Mandrax tablets planted in their Hillbrow hotel room, a Johannesburg magistrate said yesterday when acquitting them on drug-dealing charges.
The magistrate, Mr D J du P van der Walt, freed Miss Grace Rumsey (25) and Mr Achilleas Strau (38) of Lusaka after

Administered by the Centre for South African Literature of the Human Sciences Research Council, the judges were professor Elize Botha (Unisa), W J H du Randt (University of Port Elizabeth), James Gerwel (University of the Western Cape), C J M Nienaber (University of Natal) and F J van Rensburg (Rand Afrikaans University).
The other finalists were John Miles, John Kanne Meyer and Henriette Grove.

Indian officials allege assaults

A senior official of the Transvaal Indian Congress (TIC) has laid a claim for R4 000 damages against the chairman of the Western Transvaal Cultural Society after an alleged assault on the official at his home recently.
Attorneys for Mr Issmail Momoniat, secretary of the TIC, said today a letter of demand created to fool sections of the organisation is a front.

"We believe that this organisation is a front created to fool sections of the cultural society was a front."
The leaflets claimed the leaflets claimed the cultural society was a guest speaker at the celebration. "While the room was being searched the contents were calm," he said. "However, Mr Strau started sweating and Miss Rumsey appeared shocked when police discovered the drugs package in five sandwich bags." "Mr Strau told them what happened."

injured yesterday hit a traffic light on Smuts Avenue and woman at the scene before taking her to Milpark Hospital. Fire department officials



Old man tells of 'police torture' and death

VOLKSRUST — An elderly man who had been suspected of stock theft told the Circuit Court in Volksrust yesterday that last year he was smothered and given electric shocks by police — and later on the same day was shown the body of his son.

Four policemen are standing trial charged with murder and attempted murder. They are Warrant-Officer Gert Johannes Coetzee, 53, and Constable Nduna Ernest Mkwanazi, 30, both of Ert-

mele, Warrant-Officer Christo Hattingh, 33, of Krugersdorp, and Constable Dirk Kruger, 19, of Klerksdorp.

W/O Coetzee has pleaded not guilty to murder and guilty to common assault. Const Mkwanazi has pleaded not guilty to both murder and attempted murder. W/O Hattingh and Const Kruger have pleaded not guilty to the

charges but have entered qualified pleas of common assault.

Mr Absalom Manana told the court that he and his son, Mr Themba Timothy Manana, were arrested on a farm in the Volksrust district on May 2 last year. They were taken to the Dirkesdorp police station where they were put in separate cells. Next

morning he was questioned and assaulted, he said.

Mr Manana told the court he screamed, sweated, cried and writhed on the floor as the shocks were administered. A bag had been tightly pulled over his head making it difficult to breathe.

The Mananas were questioned at the Dirkesdorp police station on the morning

following their arrest. Mr Manana said he had been asked during questioning by W/O Coetzee about certain cattle but "I did not know anything about the cattle".

After being assaulted, Mr Manana was taken back to his cell and later that day some policemen from Standerton came to his cell and

took him to an office. "They asked Mr Manaba what had happened," and I told them," the court heard.

A Captain Scheepers then took Mr Manana to a waiting vehicle. He then realised that his son was not with him and he asked where Mr Themba Manana was. He was told his son was dead and was asked if he would like to see the body.

Mr Manana was taken to a cell in the police station and shown the body — Sava.

COURTS

ARGUS 5/14/84 251

Stop usings shocks, police

CITY

Caroline hopes to be the belle of the ball



Argus Correspondent JOHANNESBURG — A judge has urged senior police officers to prevent police from using electric shocks to obtain information from suspects

Warrant-Officer Gert Johannes Coetzee, 53, of Ermelo, Warrant-Officer Christo Hattingh, 33, of Krugersdorp, and Constable Dirk Kruger, 19, of Klerksdorp, were yesterday convicted in the Volksrust Circuit Court of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm

Constable Nduna Ernest Mkwana, 30, of Ermelo, was acquitted after the court found he had acted only as an interpreter

Murder charges

The four had been accused of murder and attempted murder.

Mr Justice J P O de Villiers was told they arrested Mr Themba Manana and his father, Mr Absalom Manana, on May 2 last year while investigating cattle thefts in the Eastern Transvaal

Mr Absalom Manana said he was hooded with a canvas bag and repeatedly shocked

The accused did not give evidence, and Mr Justice de Villiers said

Hout Bay skipper, mate on

Court Reporter

THE skipper and mate of the Hout Bay crayfish-boat Jan van Riebeck have appeared in Wynberg Magistrate's Court on four charges relating to unlawful possession of crayfish and throwing portions of crayfish back into the sea

Mr James Nash, 51, of Golden Gate, Mitchell's Plain, and Mr Dennis Nash 24, of Fregate Road, Strandfontein, previously pleaded not guilty to all

four charges They were for soon after harbour on No evidence was postponed men was ex Mr P Theron the State and

Ex-addict describes bi

Argus Correspondent JOHANNESBURG — A former mainline addict described her bitter struggle to break her drug dependence on Wellconal and how her body craved the drug

"When I became heavily addicted about 18 months ago — my body needing 50 tablets a day — the backstreet market was closing down fast," she told the Johannesburg Regional Court yesterday after being convicted on 31 counts of forging doctors' prescriptions to obtain the drug

"My body craved the drug and I got worse I was dying and afraid of it," she said

Hosford, of Turnbrough House, Wanderer Street, Johannesburg, was testifying in mitigation of sentence.

She was also convicted of fraud, uttering and

hocks, police told

Argus Correspondent JOHANNESBURG. — A judge has urged senior police officers to prevent police from using electric shocks to obtain information from suspects.

Warrant-Officer Gert Johannes Coetzee, 53, of Ermelo, Warrant-Officer Christo Hattingh, 33, of Krugersdorp, and Constable Dirk Kruger, 19, of Klerksdorp, were yesterday convicted in the Volksrust Circuit Court of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm.

Constable Nduna Ernest Mkwanazi, 30, of Ermelo, was acquitted after the court found he had acted only as an interpreter.

Murder charges

The four had been accused of murder and attempted murder.

Mr Justice J P O de Villiers was told they arrested Mr Themba Manana and his father, Mr Absalom Manana, on May 2 last year while investigating cattle thefts in the Eastern Transvaal.

Mr Absalom Manana said he was hooded with a canvas bag and repeatedly shocked.

The accused did not give evidence, and Mr Justice de Villiers said he had to infer that Mr Themba Manana, who died on May 3, was interrogated in the same way.

Sentences

Coetzee and Hattingh were each sentenced to three years' imprisonment (suspended for five years) and fined R1 000 (or one year) for assaulting Mr Themba Manana.

Kruger — whom the judge described as "only a child when the offences were committed" — was sentenced to three years' imprisonment (suspended for five years) and fined R500 (or six months).

Hattingh and Kruger were each sentenced to three years (suspended for five years) for assaulting Mr Absalom Manana.

The judge said the accused did not have the intention to kill, and Mr Themba Manana's death could not have been foreseen.

Hout Bay skipper, mate on crayfish charges

Court Reporter

THE skipper and mate of the Hout Bay crayfishing boat Jan van Riebeeck have appeared in Wynberg Magistrate's Court on four charges relating to unlawful possession of crayfish and throwing portions of crayfish back into the sea.

Mr James Nash, 51, of Golden Gate, Mitchell's Plain, and Mr Dennis Nash 24, of Fregate Road, Strandfontein, previously pleaded not guilty to all

four charges.

They were arrested by a Sea Fisheries inspector soon after docking their boat at Hout Bay harbour on December 16 last year.

No evidence was led yesterday and the hearing was postponed to April 27. Bail of R100 for both men was extended.

Mr P Theron was on the Bench. Mr N Kruger appeared for the State and Mr CW Rosenthal for the accused.

Ex-addict describes bitter struggle

Argus Correspondent JOHANNESBURG — A former mainline addict described her bitter struggle to break her drug dependence on Wellconal and how her body craved the drug.

"When I became heavily addicted about 18 months ago — my body needing 50 tablets a day — the backstreet market was closing down fast," she told the Johannesburg Regional Court yesterday

after being convicted on 31 counts of forging doctors' prescriptions to obtain the drug.

"My body craved the drug and I got worse. I was dying and afraid of it," she said.

Hosford, of Turnborough House, Wanderers Street, Johannesburg, was testifying in mitigation of sentence.

She was also convicted of fraud, uttering and es-

caping from custody. She had pleaded guilty to the charges. Mr IJJ Luther also found her guilty of unlawfully possessing 75,9g of unwrought gold. She admitted the charge.

All offences occurred between last October and January this year.

Hosford, who has since been cured of her addiction, calmly told the court that she began taking drugs at the age of 13 and was forced to forge

doctors' prescriptions after it became difficult to get Wellconal on the black market.

Hosford said she now cured after receiving treatment for 40 days at the South African National Council for Alcohol and Drug Abuse (SANDA).

The magistrate postponed the hearing until next Tuesday.

Bail of R4 000 was tendered.



WE'LL HELP YOUR PATIO AND BALCONY GROW WITH FOUNDER'S DAY OFFERS THIS WEEK

Judge tells police: stop electric shocks

By Andrew Beattie

VOLKSRUST — A Circuit Court judge yesterday urged senior police officers to take steps to prevent police from using electric shocks to obtain information from detainees.

This plea was made by Mr Justice J P O de Villiers after he convicted and sentenced three policemen for using an electric instrument to shock detainees. One of the detainees died as result of the shocks.

Four policemen faced charges of murder and attempted murder before the Volksrust Circuit Court.

One of the policemen, Constable Nduna Ernest Mkwanazi (30), was acquitted after the court found he had been present at the interrogations as an interpreter.

The other policemen, Gert Johannes Coetzee (53), of the Ermelo Stock Theft Unit, Christo Hattingh (33) of Krugersdorp, and Dirk Kruger (19) of Klerksdorp, were convicted on charges of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm.

The four men were investigating cattle thefts in the Dirkiesdorp area of the Eastern Transvaal. They arrested Mr Themba Manana and his father Mr Absalom Manana on suspicion of stock-stealing on May 2 last year.

The Manana's were taken to the Dirkiesdorp police station for interrogation. Mr Themba Manana died the next day after being shocked by the policemen during interrogation. His father was hooded with a canvas bag and repeatedly shocked, although he told police he knew nothing of the thefts.

The policemen did not give evidence and Mr Justice de Villiers said the court had to infer that Mr Themba Manana was interrogated in the same circumstances as his father.

Mr Manana's evidence was that he underwent two bouts of interrogation. During the first session, Mr Manana said he was not assaulted.

When he was brought back to the office for further interrogation, a bag was put over his head and he received shocks — "a traumatic experience", said the judge.

Coetzee, Hattingh and Kruger were found guilty of assaulting Mr Themba Manana, with intent to do grievous bodily harm. Coetzee and Hattingh were each sentenced to three years' imprisonment for this offence (suspended for five years), and also fined R1 000 (or one year) each.

Kruger — "who was only a child when the offences were committed", the judge remarked — was sentenced to three years' imprisonment (suspended for five years) and fined R500 (or six months).

The court could not justify a conviction for murder as the men did not have the intention to kill, nor a conviction for culpable homicide, because Mr Themba Manana's death could not have been foreseeable.

Hattingh and Kruger each received jail sentences of three years for the assaults, with intent to do grievous bodily harm, on Mr Absalom Manana. These sentences were suspended for five years.

A mitigating factor, the judge found, was that the policemen had committed the offences not in pursuit of personal goals.

RDM 5/4/84

Three police found guilty

251

VOLKSRUST — Three of the four policemen facing murder charges in the Volksrust Circuit Court were found guilty yesterday of assault with intent to cause grievous bodily harm.

Their conviction arises from an incident in May last year when two stock theft suspects were arrested and interrogated at the Dirkiesdorp police station.

Mr Timothy Themba Manana, was later found dead in his cell. His father, Mr Absalon Manana, was assaulted and given electric shocks.

Warrant-Officer Gert Johannes Coetzee, 53, of the Ermelo stock theft unit, was found guilty on one charge of assault with intent relating to the assault on Mr Timothy Msanana.

Constable Nduna Ernest Mkwanazi, 30, also of the stock theft unit at Ermelo, was discharged on both murder and attempted murder counts. Mr Justice J P O de Villiers, sitting with two assessors, found that Const Mkwanazi had only acted as an interpreter during the interrogation of the Mananas and had no influence over his white colleagues.

W/O Christo Hattingh, 33, of Krugersdorp, and Const Dirk Kruger, 19, of Klerksdorp — both stationed at Dirkiesdorp at the time of the incident — were convicted of assault with intent on both charges.

W/O Coetzee pleaded not guilty to murder and guilty to common assault. Const Mkwanazi pleaded not guilty to both murder and attempted murder. W/O Hattingh and Const Kruger pleaded not guilty to the charges, but entered qualified pleas of common assault. — Sapa

As court hears of electric shocks for detainees, the judge tells police: **Stop the torture!**

By Andrew Beattie

Police admitted for the first time at a murder trial in Volksrust this week that electric shocks had been used to obtain information during the interrogation of detainees.

Following this admission, the trial judge, Mr Justice J P O de Villiers, urged senior police officers to take steps to ensure this did not happen again. He added, however, that eliminating this type of police action was almost as difficult as eradicating crime.

Detainees were powerless and at the mercy of their interrogators, the judge remarked, and police could not be allowed to abuse their powers by using forms of torture to obtain information.

The three policemen appearing before the judge had killed a suspected stock thief during interrogation at the Durkiesdorp police station. They gave him electric shocks with a device resembling a field telephone on May 3 last year.

Warrant Officer Gert Johannes Coetzee (53), of the Ermelo Stock Theft Unit, Warrant Officer Christo Hattingh (33), the former commanding officer of the Durkiesdorp police station, and Constable Dirk Kruger (19), who at the time also worked at the Durkiesdorp police station, were all convicted of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm.

Another policeman, Constable Nduna Ernest Mkwana, was acquitted. The court found he had only been present at the interrogations as an interpreter.

The policemen had been investigating stock thefts, which were rife in that area, and arrested two men — Mr Themba Manana (38), and his elderly father Absalom

Described by the judge as an "upright old man" Mr Absalom Manana told the court of his ordeal at the hands of the police.

"They put a canvas bag tightly over my head, so tight I could hardly breathe. Then they connected wires to me and shocked me repeatedly. I screamed, cried, sweated and writhed on the floor. It seemed to go on for a long time.

"Afterwards my whole body ached and I could hardly walk. I am still in pain as a result of the torture.

"I knew nothing of any stock thefts, and told my interrogators this. "Afterwards they asked me if I wanted to see my son's body," Mr Manana said in court.

Mr Justice de Villiers found the three policemen had assaulted Mr Themba Manana, with intent to do grievous bodily harm, by using the electric instrument to torture him while attempting to obtain information.

Coetzee and Hattingh were each sentenced to three years' imprisonment for this offence (suspended for five years), and fined R1 000 each (or one year).

Kruger — "who was only a child at the time of the offence", the judge remarked — was also sentenced to three years' imprisonment for this offence (suspended for five years) and fined R500 (or six months).

The court found it could not justify a conviction of murder as the men did not have the intention to kill. A conviction for culpable homicide was not possible either, as Mr Themba Manana's death "could not have been foreseeable".

Hattingh and Kruger each received jail sentences of three years for the assaults, with intent to do grievous bodily harm, on Mr Absalom Manana

These sentences were suspended for five years.

During the week of Mr Themba Manana's death, another death occurred at the Durkiesdorp police station. A young shepherd, Zephaniah Sibanyoni, who had been detained, also on suspicion of stock theft, died "of an epileptic fit," police told his parents.

Less than a month before the community leader Mr Saul Mkhize was shot dead by a policeman from the same police station. The policeman was acquitted on a murder charge by the same court that convicted Hattingh, Coetzee and Kruger.

The Black Sash national president, Mrs Joyce Harris, said in a statement this week

"The sentences seem startlingly low. One would hope the Commissioner of Police will now reassure the public by announcing that all the policemen concerned, who are clearly totally unfit to be policemen, will be forthwith expelled from the force and never again employed as policemen."

A police spokesman said yesterday that Hattingh, Coetzee and Kruger were still members of the police force. He added they had been transferred to police stations in other areas, pending a departmental inquiry into their actions.

Asked to comment on whether any steps had been taken to ensure electric shocks and other forms of torture were not used in future, the spokesman said "Sufficient directives have been issued in the past instructing policemen to refrain from using methods of torture to obtain information from detainees. Police are constantly reminded that instruments like the one described at the Volksrust trial are totally illegal."

primarily at mass markets

• Their journalists will continue to enjoy the same degree of freedom of expression within the law that they have known in the past

• The same standards of good journalism will apply, including adherence to the Code of Conduct of the SA Media Council, established by the Newspaper Press Union and the Conference of Editors

• As in the past, the publications will — without being tied to any political movement — endeavour to further the development of a society in which all its members may enjoy full participation, regardless of cultural origin, colour, language or sex.

• Each publication will act as a forum for the public it serves, and will enable different sides of a question to be aired by the holders of opposing views

• Special recognition will be given by staff, management and directors to the importance of

Genuinely presenting the view and ideas of present and potential readers;

Maintaining and enhancing the integrity and credibility of the publications, and

Promoting frank and meaningful communication between all people of Southern Africa and their various institutions.

8-million

stamps

pour in

SWOP-A STAMP collectors, brace yourselves.

Although winners of this fantastic competition will only be announced next month, City Press can reveal today that a

lected no less than 150 000 stamps and will win the juicy first prize — a brand new, out of the box, ready to drive away, Ford One

ton bakkie. But the good news is that every single

'Electric Shock' cops

guilty of assault

By DESMOND BLOW

THREE of four policemen in the "electric shock" murder trail in the Volksrust Circuit Court were yesterday found guilty of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm.

Their conviction arises from an incident in May last year when two stock theft suspects were arrested and interrogated at the Dirkesdorp police station

Mr Timothy Themba Manana was later found dead in his cell after being given electric shock treatment. His father, Mr Absalon Manana, was assaulted and given electric shocks.

Warrant Officer Gert Johannes Coetzee, 53, of the stock theft unit at Ermelo, was discharged on both murder and attempted murder counts.

Judge J P O de Villiers, sitting with two assessors, found that Const Mkwana had only acted as an interpreter during the interrogation of the Manana and had no influence over his colleagues.

Prosecutor Jan D'Olivera criticised the accused for not going into the witness box.

as to the strength of the current. And, he argued, "We don't know what their intention was," the judge said.

The judge said the accused should have taken the court into their confidence and gone into the witness box," Dr D'Olivera said

R1-m DAMAGE IN BLAST

CP Reporter

THE CAR bomb blast on Durban's Victoria Embankment on Tuesday caused damage estimated at

boot of a stolen car. At John Ross House more than 300 flat and

Several other high-rise buildings on the Esplanade also lost windows in the blast.

The three were walking next to the car when the bomb went off at 7.30 am.

Law and Order Minister Louis le Grange blamed the African National Congress for the blast — describing it as



APARTHEID!

Now! In 21 easy lessons!

251

RUDE COPS WILL BE KICKED OUT

THE DIVISIONAL head of police in Soweto, Brigadier D J D Jacobs, has told The SOWETAN that white policemen working in the township were more acceptable than their black counterparts.

Letters from Soweto residents asking the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Lous le Grange, not to phase out white policemen have been referred to Brig Jacobs frequently. In the past few months he had received "countless" letters in which people complained of rude policemen and ill-treatment.

Brig Jacobs said such incidents of unprovoked ill-treatment were not in accordance with the duty of

By **ELLIOT TSHINGWALA**

the police "And I will not hesitate to expel any policeman found guilty of this grave offence," he said.

He urged residents to report such incidents directly to him at the police headquarters in Protea. He stressed that victims of "unlawful behaviour" should take down the number of the policeman involved and if possible have a witness.

He said this during an interview in connection with a complaint by a Soweto resident about rude treatment at a local police station. Similar com-

plaints have come to his notice, Brig Jacobs said.

The resident in question complained of humiliating treatment he received at Orlando Police Station early this year.

His complaint results from his experience after he had been asked by his neighbour to report the death of a child at the police station. The child died of natural causes and according to a top funeral undertaker, Mr Tony Guinness, the formalities of reporting such a death do not take more than 30 minutes in a normal situation, but the complainant claimed

Interrogated

- He stayed for more than five hours before he was eventually attended to;

- That he and the old woman who accompanied him were "interrogated" by a "rude" policeman who wanted to know what jaundice was — doctors had told the mother that her child had died of the disease — and how it could kill a child.

"I have never heard of that rubbish," the policeman said and ordered the man and the woman to go and fetch the child's mother.

'Police unable to cope with city's high crime rate'

ARBUS
11/4/84

By MICHAEL MORRIS
Municipal Reporter

251

POLICE will never have the manpower to cope effectively with the Peninsula's "unacceptably high" crime rate — and should admit it

This is the belief of the Cape Town Chamber of Commerce, which is campaigning for a metropolitan civic patrol

It said that at least two people were murdered, three raped, and 21 assaulted every day in the Peninsula last year

Cape Town's high crime rate is raised in Parliament regularly, and during a debate on urban crime this year the city was described as one of the most violent in the world

Also calling Cape Town a "violent city", the chamber said it was "unfortunate that the persistent reluctance by those in high authority to acknowledge that the level of crime in the Peninsula is unacceptably high, and that the police simply do not have the manpower to cope, should be an obstacle to a more concerted drive against crime".

CIVIC PATROL

In a report before the City Council executive committee yesterday, chamber director Mr Brian MacLeod suggested that the council spearhead the formation of a metropolitan civic patrol to be organised and run jointly by all Peninsula municipalities

But it does not seem likely that the plan will materialise

In 1981, the council agreed in principle to form an anti-crime civic patrol and asked the Government for R1,1-million to recruit more men. They also asked for legislation giving the patrol wider police powers, but the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, refused the requests

The chamber's report said "All too often our representatives have been told by those in authority in the police that great strides have been made in combating crime in the Cape, or that the crime situation is not as serious as is made out to be"

COMBAT CRIME

The report said the city's beach constables had shown that a more widely based, and stronger civic patrol could succeed in helping combat crime. It suggested that the patrol first be discussed by all Peninsula municipalities

The executive committee, however, believed there was no useful purpose in discussing the metropolitan implications of a civic patrol while a patrol for the Cape Town municipal area had not yet been approved, or financed

The chamber's report also drew attention to the involvement of local authorities in crime prevention in other parts of the world

Minister replies to columnist on Koevoet

CAPE TIMES
12/4/84
251

letters
PO Box 11
Cape Town
8000

From Mr Louis le Grange, Minister of Law and Order

IN A political column in the Cape Times (April 7), under the heading "Does tragic history always have to repeat itself" your columnist, Gerald Shaw, suggests to your readers that "strong-arm squads" of the South African Police's special unit, Koevoet, "are outdoing General Kitchener's farm-burning bully-boys of 1900 and 1901 and creating frightful legends of oppression"

It is a historical fact that General Kitchener and his men not only raided Boer farms of livestock and crops before burning everything in their wake but also herded women and children into concentration camps

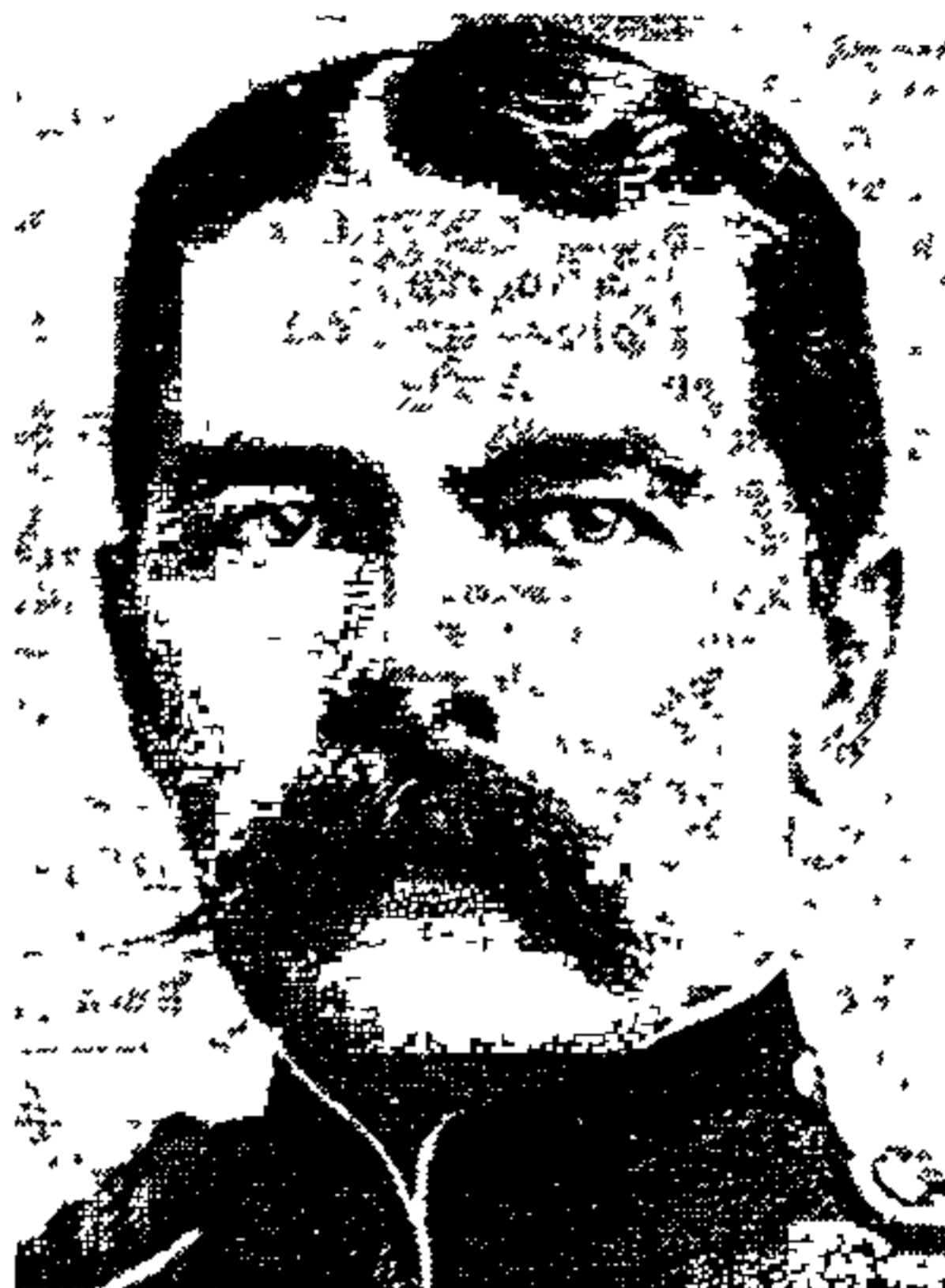
What Mr Shaw conveniently failed to point out was that General Kitchener was actually backed by the British government at the time and was carrying out official British war policy

By likening the South African Police unit to that of Kitchener and his men, he not only implies that the unit is carrying out official South African policy, but was in fact employing similar tactics as that of Kitchener during the Anglo-Boer War

These are far-reaching and ludicrous in-



Mr Louis le Grange



Lord Kitchener

situations by Mr Shaw which he will either have to substantiate or otherwise apologize to your readers for creating a deliberate and erroneous impression

I want to state emphatically that the Koevoet unit is a disciplined fighting force specifically trained at neutralizing bands of terrorists who indiscriminately kill off and maim scores of people in a callous intimidation drive for recognition

It is they (the terrorists) who are responsible for cold-blooded murders, arson, violence and kidnapping

and it is the primary task of the Koevoet unit to combat such horrific deeds by tracking down those responsible

It is definitely not the policy of the South African government or the South African Police to participate in such wicked deeds

I further want to stress that should any individual member of Koevoet, and for that matter any of the Security Forces, take the law into his own hands and resort to something similar, he will be brought to trial and, if convicted, penalized

I urge Mr Shaw and

the Cape Times to substantiate their allegations or apologize to their readers and the South African Police

[Footnote The suggestion is not that the anti-guerilla methods of the Imperial forces in 1899-1902 and those of the Koevoet squad today are the same but that the effects are the same, losing the minds and hearts of the people. The problem about counter-insurgency operations of the rigorous sort, designed to track down guerillas and deprive them of sources of food, shelter and support, is that they tend to

alienate the civilian population. In the case of Koevoet this has been exacerbated by a serious problem of indiscipline. The statement by the Cape Times columnist quoted by Mr Le Grange is fully substantiated by inquest findings and court proceedings in which members of Koevoet have been convicted of assault, murder, rape, attempted murder and robbery with aggravating circumstances. It is the columnist's view that such activities by members of Koevoet "are creating frightful legends of oppression" and he holds to that view. It is not suggested that such criminal behaviour represents government policy or is condoned by the authorities. The prosecutions cited above testify to the contrary. Evidence has been given in a Windhoek court by a psychiatrist, however, that the motivation and concept of Koevoet are "barbaric" and various high-level ecclesiastical commissions, investigating conditions in SWA/Namibia, have reported on Koevoet in highly unfavourable terms, declaring, inter alia, that Koevoet activities are directly opposed to a policy of winning the minds and hearts of the people — Editor, Cape Times]

Whether his Department has made provision for additional housing for the Coloured community in Kokstad if not, why not, if so, what provision?

THE DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAND AFFAIRS

No, The Town Council is presently taking steps in this regard

Flat for General Manager

*7 Mr D J N MALCOMMESS asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

- (1) With reference to his reply to Question No 735 on 2 April 1984, (a) (i) by what means and (ii) to whom was the flat previously used by the General Manager of the South African Transport Services sold, (b) what was the area of this flat in square metres, (c) what rooms did it have and (d) why was it no longer adequate for the requirements of the General Manager.

- (2) whether any commission was paid, if so, (a) what was the amount involved and (b) to whom was it paid?

THE MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

- (1) (a) By means of a private treaty with an estate agent

- (ii) A private individual from South-West Africa I consider it inappropriate to make the private business of a *bona fide* purchaser public by divulging the person's name here. There are other means whereby the hon member can ascertain the name of the person involved for his personal information. There is for example the deeds office

- (b) 122,52 square metres

- (c) Lounge, diningroom, two bed-

rooms, one bathroom, one toilet, kitchen, an open balcony as well as a separate servant's room and a tandem garage

- (d) The flat which has been in use since 1954, was considered unsuitable for the present-day needs of Transport Services' highest executive official. With only two bedrooms, one of which is very small, and only single bath and toilet facilities, it offered limited accommodation and inadequate entertainment facilities, especially for the reception and entertainment of guests from the domestic and overseas business sector

- (2) No

(a) and (b) Fall away

Handwritten: Howard Q. 61.952
Farm Doornsluiten near Dannhauser 13/4/84

*8 Mr R A F SWART asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

- (1) Whether his Department intends to buy the farm Doornsluiten near Dannhauser in Natal, if not, why not,
- (2) whether he intends to remove the families currently living on this land, if so, (a) why, (b) when, (c) where will they be moved to and (d) how many persons are involved?

THE DEPUTY MINISTER OF DEVELOPMENT

- (1) Yes
- (2) No

Compensatory land: title deeds

*9 Mr R A F SWART asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

Whether Black persons given compensatory land following their removal from freehold areas are issued with title deeds in respect of such land, if not, why not?

THE DEPUTY MINISTER OF DEVELOPMENT

Yes. Full title is given to those who held title in respect of the land from where they moved

Henry Mfanufie Zondi

*10 Mr R A F SWART asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether any complainants have been laid with the South African Police concerning the alleged assault of Henry Mfanufie Zondi on a farm near Warburg on or about 15 July 1983, if so, when were these complainants laid,
- (2) whether the police have investigated these complainants, if not, why not, if so,
- (3) whether any persons have been (a) arrested and (b) prosecuted in this regard, if not, why not, if so, (i) who, (ii) when and (iii) with what result?

THE MINISTER OF JUSTICE (for the Minister of Law and Order)

- (1) Yes, on 16 July 1983
- (2) Yes
- (3) (a) and (b) No. The case was properly investigated but owing to insufficient *prima facie* evidence nobody has as yet been arrested. The case was on 5 April 1984 referred to the Attorney-General, whose decision is being awaited

Diamond prospecting concessions

*11 Mr F J LE ROUX asked the Minister of Mineral and Energy Affairs †

Whether the companies to be established and to which diamond prospecting concessions have been granted according to the Press statement of 13 July 1983 to which he referred in his reply to Question No 26 on 1 February 1984, have been (a)

established and (b) registered in terms of the Companies Act, if not, why not, if so, (1) what are the names of the companies in each case and (ii) in respect of which sea area off the West Coast of the Republic have diamond prospecting leases been obtained by each such company?

THE MINISTER OF MINERAL AND ENERGY AFFAIRS

(a) and (b) No, except for the company Boesmanland Minerale (Pty) Limited to whom a prospecting lease for precious stones is to be issued in respect of shallow-water area 14 (a). Such prospecting leases have also been allocated to companies, to be established, in respect of shallow-water areas 16 (a) and 17 (a) and middle-water area 2 (b), which companies have as yet not been established and registered due to the fact that the successful applicants have as far as can be ascertained, not concluded all their arrangements

†Mr F J LE ROUX Mr Speaker, pursuant to the hon the Minister's reply, I should like to know whether any pressure is being exerted on these organizations by his Department to register now

†The MINISTER OF MINERAL AND ENERGY AFFAIRS Mr speaker, the reply is "yes"

Handwritten: 251 Howard Q. 61.954
Persons shot 13/4/84

*12 Mr D J N MALCOMMESS asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether any persons were shot by the South African Police in January 1984, if so, how many persons were shot and (a) killed and (b) wounded in that month?

†The MINISTER OF JUSTICE (for the Minister of Law and Order)

Yes, 61 persons

(a) 15

(b) 46

FRIDAY, 13 APRIL 1984

*13 Mr B GOODALL (p 438)—Health and Welfare—Reply standing over

*14 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether members of the South African Police are required to display their names or numbers while on duty, if not, (a) why not and (b) what official identification are they required to carry, if so, (i) what identification are they required to display and (ii) in what manner is it to be displayed,
- (2) whether policemen are required to produce such name, number or other identification on demand by any member of the public, if not, why not, if so, (a) under what circumstances are they expected to produce the required identification and (b) what action is taken against policemen failing to do so?

†The MINISTER OF JUSTICE (for the Minister of Law and Order)

- (1) Yes
- (i) Name-plates and name-strips must be displayed by all members up to and including the rank of captain when in uniform
- (ii) Directly above the right breast pocket
- (2) Yes
- (a) Whenever his official position is questioned, a member of the Force shall immediately produce his appointment certificate to identify himself
- (b) Depending on the circumstances of the case, disciplinary action can be taken against a member who fails to do so

FRIDAY, 13 APRIL 1984

*15 Mr D J N MALCOMMESS asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether a banning or restriction order has been imposed on one Bonisle Moki Cekisani, if so, (a) when, (b) in terms of what statutory provision, (c) what are the terms of the order and (d) when does the order expire,
- (2) whether this case has been reviewed by the Board of Review, if so, (a) when and (b) with what result,
- (3) whether this person has been convicted of any offence, if so, (a) when and (b) of what offence?

†The MINISTER OF JUSTICE (for the Minister of Law and Order)

- (1) (a), (b), (c) and (d)
- A report containing *inter alia* the required information, was laid upon the table in terms of section 72 of the Internal Security Act, 1982, on 17 August 1983
- (2) Yes
- (a) On 19 July 1983
- (b) The Board of Review found that no grounds exists for the amendment of the provisions or the withdrawal of the notice issued in terms of sections 19 and 20 of the Internal Security Act, 1982
- (3) Yes
- (a) On 1 February 1982
- (b) For contravention of the provisions of his previous restriction notices

FRIDAY, 13 APRIL 1984

- (1) Whether, with reference to his reply to Question No 2 on 17 February 1984, a decision has been reached on when the residents of Mottlata in the Transvaal will be moved, if not, when is it anticipated that a decision will be reached, if so, when will they be moved,
- (2) whether the residents of Mottlata have agreed to this date, if not, (a) why not and (b) what steps are being taken as a result,
- (3) whether the investigation into the possibility of adding 800 hectares to the compensatory land has been concluded, if not, (a) why not and (b) when is it anticipated that it will be concluded, if so, (i) what were the findings and (ii) what total area of land will be given in compensation?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF DEVELOPMENT

- (1) No It is not possible at this stage to indicate when a date will be decided on
- (2) Falls away
- (3) No
- (a) Investigations of this nature demand consultation with various bodies and careful consideration and these matters are time consuming
- (b) At this stage this cannot be determined

*17 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

- (1) Whether the East Rand Development Board has received any complaints or representations concerning persons allegedly scavenging for food and clothing at a rubbish dump near Tembisa, if so, (a) when and (b) from whom,

- (2) whether the Development Board intends to take any action in this regard, if not, why not, if so, (a) what action and (b) when,

- (3) whether the Development Board have taken any steps to establish the nature of the problem causing the scavenging in question, if not, why not, if so, (a) what steps have been taken in this regard and (b) what steps are being or will be taken as a result?

†The MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT

- (1) No
- (2) Falls away
- (3) No The Tembisa City Council in whose area the rubbish dump is situated is a local authority in its own right. The Development Board therefore has no say in the matter.
- The Mayor of Tembisa indicated that the rubbish dump would be fenced

Concession areas Nos 1 and 2, West Coast

*18 Mr W V RAW asked the Minister of Mineral and Energy Affairs

- (1) Whether a claim was lodged against the Government concerning concession area No 1 or 2 situated on the West Coast of the Republic, if so, (a) when, (b) by whom, (c) what was the nature of the claim and (d) what was the response of the Government,
- (2) whether any legal proceedings were instituted against the Government in connection with the claim, if so, with what result,
- (3) what is the present position in regard to any claim or allegations concerning

CAP- Times
14/4/84 (251)

'Police shoot four a week'

Crime Reporter

LAST year police shot people dead at the rate of four a week — some of them innocent members of the public — claims an article entitled "Needed A Curb on Police Shooting" which will appear in the May edition of Reader's Digest

The article, written by Mr Roger Kenyon, examines the powers police have to use their firearms even when there is no threat to the public or themselves

Mr Kenyon gives examples where innocent people were shot dead by police. One is the case of Mr Jacobus Duvenhage who was shot by police Warrant-Officer Stephanus Swanepoel in Johannesburg on March 4, 1983

Warrant-Officer Swanepoel drove up alongside Mr Duvenhage's car and shot him. The officer thought he was pursuing a notorious car thief but was mistaken, as Mr Duvenhage was an innocent passerby

Convicted

Mr Duvenhage died in hospital and Swanepoel was convicted of culpable homicide and given a suspended sentence

"Such incidents are raising fears that policemen are using their guns irresponsibly," Mr Kenyon says

During 1983 the South African Police shot 579 people, killing 211 — a rate of four deaths every week — a 12 percent rise over the number of deaths from police shootings in 1982

"Almost half of those killed by police were completely unarmed. In well over half the cases the victims were simply trying to escape arrest," Mr Kenyon writes

Mr Kenyon also examines police powers in other countries and compares statistics on shootings by police in those countries

Cyph's Times 14/4/84
**Policemen's
(251)
identification**

Political Staff

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY.
— Policemen should immediately produce their appointment certificates to identify themselves whenever their official position was questioned, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said yesterday.

He also said "name-plates and name-strips must be displayed by all members up to and including the rank of captain when in uniform".

He told Mrs Helen Suzman (PFP Houghton) that policemen should produce their name, number or other identification on demand by any member of the public.

RAM 17/4/84 (251)

'Police gave me electric shocks'

By MIKE LOUW

A MAN fainted and later urinated uncontrollably whilst being subjected to electric shocks by members of the South African Police, a magistrate heard yesterday

Appearing before Mr J F Zeelie in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court were Sergeant Robert Edmund van der Merwe, 26, of Acasia Court, Lindburgh Park, Sgt Abraham van Zyl, 22, living on a plot at Knopieslaagte, Police Reservist Sgt Ralph Michael Levi, 32, of Andrew Street, Birdhaven, and Sgt Anton Poley, 25, no address given

The State alleges they seriously assaulted Mr Mohamed Rashid Ebrahim, Mr Mohammed Valli, Mr Ashrif Valli and Mr Stavros Costa Kremmos. It was further alleged they made the four men lie on the floor and later kicked them, twisted their arms, pushed wollen material into their mouths and

subjected them to electric shocks

The offences are alleged to have been committed at the Brixton Police Station on March 17 last year

One of the complainants, Mr Kremmos told the court yesterday he was subjected to electric shocks, fainted and later urinated uncontrollably because of the treatment given to him by his tormentors. He said he had clamps attached to his ears before being treated to electrical shocks

He said this happened while police were investigating the murder of Mr Sahmed Bulbulia. Mr Kremmos, owner of International Video in Johannesburg, said the electric current used upon him was increased after he had denied having been involved in the murder of Mr Bulbulia

He said, "I thought I would never come out alive. I had never before experienced being tortured"

REPORT 18/4/84 (251)

Policemen tortured me — evidence

Mall Reporter

A BUSINESSMAN claiming to have been given electric shocks by policemen spent a third day testifying in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court yesterday.

Appearing before Mr J F Zeelie were Sergeant Robert Edmund van der Merwe, 26, of Lindburgh Park, Sgt Abraham van Zyl, 22, of Knopieslaagte, Police Reservist Sgt Ralph Michael Levi, 32, of Birdhaven, and Sgt Anton Poley, 25, no address given.

The State alleges they assaulted and tortured Mr Mohamed Rashid Ebrahim, Mr Mohammed Valli, Mr Ashrif Valli and Mr Stavros Costa Kremmos.

The four policemen have pleaded not guilty to the offences, allegedly committed at the Brixton Police Station on March 17 last year.

Mr Kremmos told the court he had been arrested with three Indian men following the death of Mr Sahmed Bulbulia.

He said he knew nothing about the murder, but the policemen refused to believe him and he was tortured.

SWA blast: Blaming Koevoet 'nonsense'

CAP- TRUS 12/4/84 (251)

From TONY WEAVER
WINDHOEK — Police and military spokesmen yesterday dismissed a Swapo statement that "agents of Pretoria" were responsible for Sunday's bomb blast near Oshakati which killed two United States diplomats and a black civilian as "far-fetched" and "nonsense"

A statement from the Swapo offices in Luanda blamed the petrol station bombing on the police counter-insurgency unit, Koevoet

Swapo also warned that the "presence of some 100 US military personnel in Namibia" was "not only lending legitimacy" to South Africa's presence but was also "likely to drag US citizens deeply into the war in Namibia"

Swapo, which has denied the charge by the

Namibian Administrator-General, Dr Willie van Niekerk, that it was responsible for the weekend blast, noted that the incident occurred near Oshakati, where it said Koevoet had its headquarters

'Notorious'

It said Koevoet was "responsible for 90 per cent of the multitude of atrocities committed against the population in northern Namibia" and that Koevoet members often impersonated Swapo guerillas in an attempt to shift the blame for their actions

"Swapo therefore believes that the demise of a Namibian and two US officials is the work of Pretoria's notorious and murderous agents. It is intended to cast aspersions on Swapo and to

further ingratiate apartheid South Africa with the Reagan administration"

The head of the security police in Namibia, Colonel Sarel Strydom, yesterday called the Swapo allegations "a far-fetched statement"

"As far as we know, the object used had already been in place for a long time, as much as a day," he said

"It looks as if was a one-in-a-million chance that the Americans were there. There is always the possibility that innocent people could be killed when you plant a device like that"

He said preliminary indications were that the explosive device

◆◆◆◆
To page 2

B

B ◆◆◆◆
From page 1

had been a Soviet TM 40 limpet mine

"The diesel in the pump also exploded, it seems, and that is all we know at this stage," Colonel Strydom said

A military spokesman dismissed the Swapo allegations as "nonsense"

Report

● Meanwhile the Minister of Foreign Affairs, Mr Pik Botha has received a preliminary report on the explosion and has presented it to the US Charge d' Affaires in Cape Town, Mr Walter E Stadler

Mr Dennis Keogh and Lieutenant-Colonel Ken Crabtree — both members of the US liaison mission in Windhoek — and a civilian, Mr Thomas Njambonde, died in the explosion. Four others were injured

The report said Mr Keogh was pulled alive from the flames by a South African soldier

Dragged

The report also says that the two diplomats had been examining a bottle when the explosion occurred

A senior official from Mr Botha's office said yesterday that a Defence Force sergeant-major was the first on the scene, and had dragged Mr Keogh out of the flames

He said the Mr Keogh was still alive at this time and the sergeant-major had driven him immediately to hospital

'Pattern'

The official said that the petrol attendant had noticed a bottle that appeared to be filled with mud and had brought it to the attention of the two diplomats

It is believed they were inspecting the bottle when the blast ripped through the petrol station

"There is still no indication whether the bottle had anything to do with the explosion," he said

"The minister has stated that the attack fits in with the pattern of Swapo activities in the past, and that this particular service station has been attacked twice before"

Mercer 19/4/84 (25)

Police drinking spree left Martin stranded

JOHANNESBURG—Martin Mhlangu was left stranded when two police escorts, who should have delivered him to jail from hospital, went on a spree in Soweto.

Mhlangu, 30, serving a 20-year sentence at Diepkloof Prison for armed robbery, was charged with escaping from custody

'I was to be taken back from Baragwanath Hospital to jail by the policemen,' he told the Court

One of the constables had 'a bottle of that other stuff' and asked Mhlangu to find a place in Soweto to drink it

'We drank and drank and drank, and when the bottle was empty we all went to a shebeen for more.

'They decided to go on drinking and gave me money to buy something for myself to take back to Diepkloof' The constables disappeared and Mhlangu disappeared. In fact he didn't turn up until five weeks later.

Johannesburg Magistrate, Mr D J du P van der Wath, who found it hard to keep a straight face, sentenced him to three months' imprisonment, to run concurrently with his existing prison term — (Sapa)

I
C
I
I
I
t
I
C
a
a
C
Z
a
C
C

By MIKE LOUW

A JOHANNESBURG magistrate abruptly adjourned proceedings in his court yesterday when a defence lawyer threatened a complainant during cross-examination

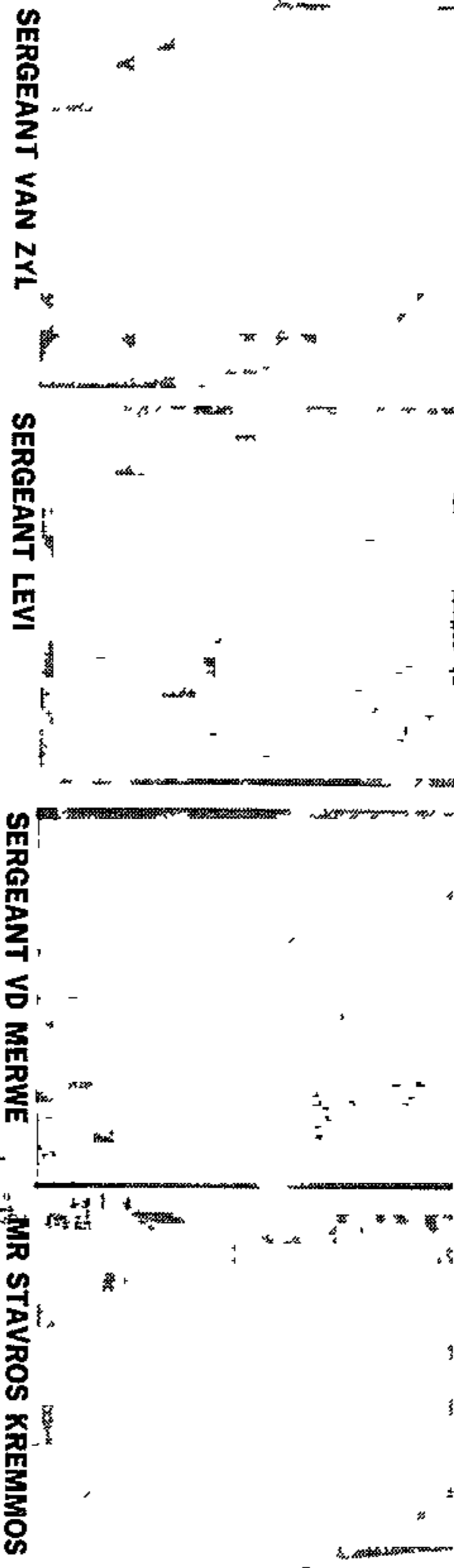
The unusual turn took place during the trial of three policemen and a police reservist charged with assault with intent to go grievously bodily harm

Appearing before Mr J F Zeelie were Sergeant Robert Edmund van der Merwe, 26, of Acaasia Court, Lindburgh Park; Sgt Abraham van Zyl, 29, who lives on a plot at Knopjeslaagte, Police Reservist Sgt Ralph Michael Levi, 32, of Andrew Street, Birdhaven, and Sgt Anton Poley, 25, no address given

The State alleges they seriously assaulted Mr Mohamed Rashid Ebrahim, Mr Mohammed Vally, Mr Ashraf Valli and Mr Stavros Costa Kremmos

Lawyer's threats in court halt hearing

RAM 19/4/84 (251)



SERGEANT VAN ZYL

SERGEANT LEVI

SERGEANT VD MERWE

MR STAVROS KREMOS

Picture: ROBBIE SCHNEIDER

It was further alleged they made the four men lie on the floor and later kicked them, twisted their arms and pushed wollen material into their mouths, including subjecting them to electrical shocks. They have all pleaded not guilty to the offences alleged to have been committed at the Brixton Police Sta-

tion on May 17 last year. The dramatic turn came during yesterday's hearing after one of the policemen's defence team, Advocate Bruwer, threatened Mr Kremmos, a complainant who he was cross-examining, saying "If you do not start answering questions directly now you will not be able to go

to Cyprus before this weekend to visit your father who has suffered from a stroke". The magistrate ordered the interpreter, Mrs Charischa Vouliakis — who was interpreting in English to the court and in Greek to Mr Kremmos — not to interpret to Mr Kremmos what was

said by Mr Bruwer. He then adjourned proceedings for about 45 minutes. When the court resumed Mr Bruwer told Mr Kremmos that he (Kremmos) had told the court a blatant lie in evidence. The magistrate advised Mr Bruwer he must not call Mr Kremmos a liar

Mr Kremmos, owner of a Johannesburg video shop, who was testifying for the fourth day, yesterday told the court he and three Indian men had been arrested following the murder of Mr Sahmed Bulbulia. He said Sgt Poley ordered him to lie on the floor, attached clamps to his ears and subjected him to electric shocks. He said he fainted, regained consciousness and noticed Sgt Van der Merwe holding an electrical box with wires attached to it. Mr Kremmos said, "I have now experienced what it was to be subjected to electrical shocks and I will never forget it." The trial will resume on Tuesday and the four policemen were freed on warning. Meanwhile, Mr Kremmos — who finished testifying yesterday afternoon — will leave to visit his sick father in Cyprus on Friday

Mercury 19/4/84 (28)

16 mineworkers injured in dog squad farm raid

JOHANNESBURG—Sixteen mineworkers were hospitalised after they were bitten by police dogs during a raid by police on a Randfontein farm on Sunday, a spokesman for the mine said yesterday.

A West Rand police spokesman confirmed the incident and said police had launched an official investigation.

He said 'at least 10' dogs and handlers from the Dog Squad had taken part in the raid.

Police had tried unsuccessfully to deal with repeated complaints from farmers in the area who claimed that mineworkers were trespassing on their farms, the spokesman said.

A spokesman for Western Areas Gold Mines confirmed that the 16 injured men were employees and had been arrested in the raid.

The mineworkers are being treated at the Sir Albert Robinson Mine Hospital in Randfontein for dog bites, he said.

According to local residents, many people, including mineworkers, assemble outside the mine compound on Sunday mornings and buy beer from a nearby shebeen. (Sapa)

251 Star
26/6/84
**Police charged
with assault**

A detective-sergeant and a former member of the Narcotics Bureau appeared in the Krugersdorp Magistrate's Court yesterday on charges of assault.

Mr Ferdinand Barnard (25) of Eighth Street, Krugersdorp, and Detective-Sergeant Theunis Botha (24) of Drakensberg Flats, Krugersdorp, were not asked to plead.

The hearing was adjourned to June 14.

The men are alleged to have slapped and kicked Mr Brian Hehmann at the Krugersdorp bird sanctuary on January 1 last year.

Mr Barnard is the son of the district criminal investigation officer at Roodepoort, Major Piet Barnard—
West Rand Bureau

RAM 26/4/84 (25)

Court hears plea on shock torture

By MIKE LOUW

A MAN claiming to have been subjected to electrical shocks by some members of the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad told a magistrate yesterday he wished this type of torture would be exposed and be brought to an end.

The evidence was heard when three members of the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad and a police reservist appeared before Mr J F Zeehe on four charges of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm.

Appearing were Sergeant Robert Edmund van der Merwe, 26, of Acasia Court, Lindburgh Park, Sgt Abra-

ham van Zyl, 22, of Knopieslaagte, a police reservist, Sgt Ralph Michael Levi, 32, of Andrew Street, Birdhaven, and Sgt Anton Poley, 25, no address given.

The State alleges they assaulted Mr Mohamed Rashid Ebrahim, Mr Mohammed Valli, Mr Ashrif Valli and Mr Stavros Costa Kremmos. The offences were alleged to have been committed at the Brixton police station on May 17 last year. The accused have pleaded not guilty.

Mr Ashrif Valli told the court he was arrested following the murder of Mr Sahmed Bulbulia. He said Sgt Van der Merwe assaulted him at the Brixton police station by hitting him several times on the ribs and stomach.

He said he was ordered to lie on the floor. He said Sgt Poley sat upon him, twisted his arms and handcuffed them behind his back. Sgt Poley placed crocodile clips on his ears while Sgt Van der Merwe controlled the electrical current.

He said he was in the process of instituting a civil action against the Minister of Law and Order wherein he would be claiming R60 000.

The trial continues today and the four policemen were freed on warning.

RAM 27/4/84

Court told of electric shocks

By ERNEST NKABINDE

A FORMER Sebokeng soldier who is facing two counts of murder alleged in the Vereeniging Circuit Court yesterday he had been tortured by police.

He said he had been given electric shocks on his private parts and his head had been covered with a bag until he had lost his senses.

This evidence was given before Mr Justice Flemming and assessors in the trial of Mr Wilson Ndlovu, 24, who is facing charges of murdering Mrs Johanna Susan Lindeque and her daughter Mrs Johanna Susan Reed who were stabbed to death with a garden fork on February 23 last year at De Deur near Vereeniging.

It was further alleged that he robbed the women of a wrist watch and broke into the house and stole R400 cash, two firearm magazines, two rounds of ammunition and a pair of gloves.

Mr Ndlovu has pleaded not guilty to all the charges.

He told the court he had been arrested on March 1 in Zone 3, Sebokeng Township, by Lieutenant Willie Brits and four other policemen.

He claimed he had been put in the boot of a car after his arrest and taken to De Deur police station.

Mr Ndlovu said on his arrival at the charge office he had written two statements at the request of Lieut Brits. He was then searched and R132.39 was taken from him.

He said Lieut Brits had sat on the table and kicked him on his chest. He had fallen to the ground and another policeman had kicked him.

He said a bag had been put over his head and his hands handcuffed behind his back. He was then driven to a house where he was made to remove his trousers.

Mr Ndlovu said he "felt a cable put on to my private parts and the car was revved and I felt pains and burns on my private parts. I lost consciousness and I recovered the following day at the cells".

He said he had been taken to a magistrate the following day to make a confession but had refused.

Mr J M de Beer, the magistrate before whom Mr Ndlovu appeared, said Mr Ndlovu had made a voluntary statement.

The case is proceeding tomorrow.

upper cam-... grass on the pitched at the sight of large tents...
South Africa can help...
domination of South Africa can help...
help of full-time...
working time...
have been...
without names...
statement...
in

Parliament and Politics

Parliament and Politics

Books submitted for banning: Police complain most

CARE TRICKS 27/4/84

251

By BARRY STREEK
HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY.

The police have emerged as main complainers to the Publications Control Board about books they want banned.

Between July 1982 and June 1983, the police submitted 1 128 publications or objects to the censorship authorities. Customs officers sub-

mitted a further 401 publications, publishers 113, members of the public 78 and the Publications Board directorate 88.

Details about the operations of the board were contained in the annual report of the Department of Internal Affairs, which was tabled in Parliament yesterday.

Most of the publications submitted to the board — 1 070 — were

classified as "possibly prejudicial to the security of the state" while 45 were publications of literary value, 230 "light reading matter" and 29 were "pornographic publications".

Just over half the publications or objects submitted — 931 — were found to be undesirable, while 859 submissions were rejected. The board also banned

12 periodicals of which every edition was declared to be undesirable.

The details show a large increase — 540 against 22 the previous year — in the number of exemptions granted to educational and medical consultants. It also approved 27 applications for special authorization to consult prohibited publications. The board said that

during the year the proposals by the President's Council for the new constitution and the subsequent draft constitution "were often sharply criticized in various South African newspapers that were referred on appeal to the board."

"The board's approach has always been that as much scope as possible should be allowed for the exchange of political

ideas and the expression of political criticism.

"When violence is preached, however, the publications responsible have been found undesirable."

It also that the provisions of the law for pre-censorship should be limited to a state of emergency, "a situation that normally occurs

only under martial law".

The board said its policy was that the prohibition on possession of publications "should not be imposed on publications that have research value", and this had been constantly pursued.

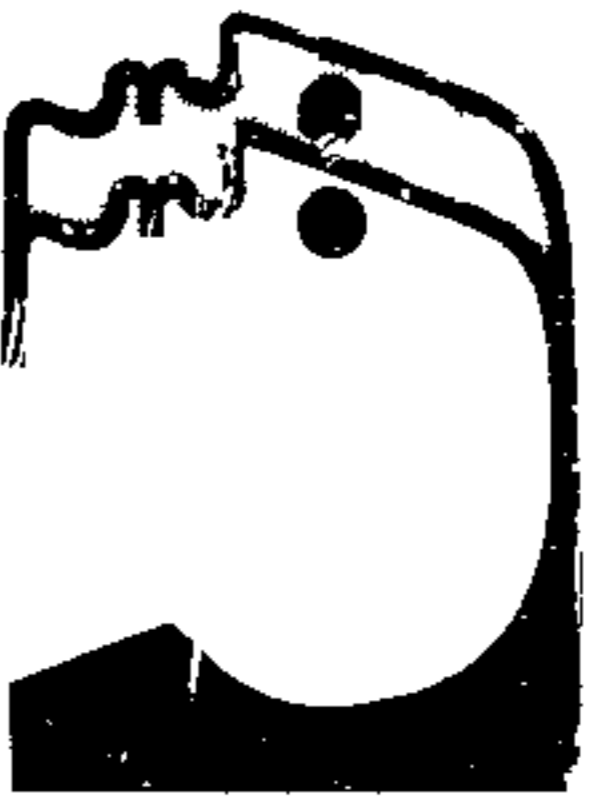
"Possession prohibitions are imposed especially on inflammatory pamphlets," the report said.

Rathu

CARE TRICKS 27/4/84

The sheep farmer who controls the Armscor tiger

254
RDM 28/4/84



PROFILE PAUL BELL

**SOLDIER, farmer, manager, communica-
tor, economist. Com-
mandant Piet Marais,
chairman of Armscor,
is all of those things.**

Some time back he was called "the armourer of the warmonger". The Russian newspaper *Izvestia* coined that particular description for him.

General Magnus Malan was described as "the warmonger" in that article, and Armscor itself was the "favoured child of the racist regime in South Africa."

"They gave us one hell of a write-up," he said — still richly amused — in his office in Pretoria last week.

The anecdote had been prompted by the proposition that, while Armscor's profile had heightened both at home and abroad in the past three years through a series of weapons-development coups, he had remained in the background as that by choice?

"No, there's no real reason for that. I don't avoid publicity, I just don't look for it."

On reflection, it seems Cmdt Marais has made a choice.

Apart from the almost avuncular warmth of the man and the ease with which he puts you at your ease, there is a stillness about his personality, an apparent determination that the choices he makes will be his own.

Cmdt Marais was born on his father's sheep farm at Nuwejaarsfontein, near De Aar, on October 22, 1924.

His great grandfather bought the land in 1838. Cmdt Marais' eldest son, who manages the farm, is fifth generation.

"There aren't many families like us left — still on the same land since the Great Trek," says Cmdt Marais.

He points to the pictures on the wall. The tranquil farmhouse — built in 1861 — a natural spring with quiet green banks.

Cmdt Marais attended primary school in De Aar and did his senior schooling at Paarl Gymnasium, one of the top Afrikaans schools in the Cape with a fearsome

reputation for tough rugby. Six foot tall and still burly, he played prop for the Gym, later for the agricultural college he attended, and then for De Aar. At 24, injury forced him out. After that he stuck to target-shooting.

It was 1949. He had been sheep farming with his father for five years.

Now he would formalise the duality which has characterised the lives of generations of Marais' farmer-soldier. He joined the De Aar Commando. A year later he was a "one-pipper."

At home and in business he continued to pursue his first love and already beginning to make a contribution to agricultural economics — joining local and national agricultural organisations, studying the business of farming.

But while Lieutenant, then Captain, then Major Marais was making his choices, he could not escape the choices of others. In 1961 he was appointed commanding officer of the De Aar Commando.

"At that time, they wanted to do a lot of reshaping of the commando and they asked me whether I would do a few papers for them on how I envisaged the commando system of the future."

He wrote the papers, and began to create the model he was proposing. All part-time Cmdt Marais has always remained his own man.

"All the top local people were involved. Everybody was slotted in according to his talents, his strengths." The commandant hand-picked them for their tasks, motivated them, gave them whatever resources he had to do the job — and communicated with them constant-

ly. The style was integral to his management philosophy, it shapes Armscor today.

The success of the De Aar Commando — and of his peers — won him the Southern Cross Medal, at that time given only to Permanent Force officers.

By 1968 he had completed several advanced courses at the Military College, was president of the Cape Agricultural Union and a member of the executive of the South African Agricultural Union.

On a July day he was out in the fields when the call which changed his life came through.

"My wife took it. When I got back to the house, she told me a call had come through from Pretoria and I was to call back. I thought it was something to do with the commando work."

"I rang the number and found myself talking to the Minister of Defence, Mr. P. W. Botha. It was a complete surprise."

"He simply told me that the Armscor Act had been promulgated and that he was appointing people to several company boards."

"Would I join that of Pretoria Metal Pressings?" They were having a board meeting in a fortnight and could I be in Pretoria to attend?

"I couldn't say no over the telephone. I thought 'Okay, I'll go,' and then tell them 'No, this isn't for me.' I had no interest whatsoever in industry then."

He went. "We found that the management had severe problems. I opened my mouth — and told them 'Hell, chaps, you can't work like this.'"

Having criticised the operation, Cmdt Marais

knew he was trapped, he couldn't walk away. So he went to a second meeting, and a third. "That went on for 66 board meetings."

In 1970 he was appointed chairman of the PMP board, and joined the Armscor board. In 1971 he was appointed to the then Armaments Procurement Board.

Slowly, he and his colleagues were drawing together the various threads of armaments and munitions manufacture, using — as a matter of policy — existing facilities in the private sector.

In 1976 he was offered the chairmanship of Armscor.

"I took it on condition that I remained my own boss — and that was accepted." He now also serves on the board of Volkskas Bank, Saambou Nasionaal and is chairman of the national mohair co-operative.

It makes for a busy day. He spends 80% of his time at Armscor, attends other board meetings, flies to Cape Town once or twice a week for consultations with the Minister of Defence and gets down to Nuwejaarsfontein as often as he can.

He rises at 6am, usually leaves his townhouse in Groenkloof to be at work at the Armscor building in Vissage Street by 7am and gets home after 9pm most nights.

He reads non-fiction or scientific works, and much time goes to armaments literature. For flying, he tucks a Louis L'Amour into his hand luggage.

Other personal notes married to his wife Deborah for nearly 35 years, with a daughter, two sons and five grandchildren.

When he took over at Armscor, South Africa had just returned from its bruising encounter in Angola. A year later, the United Nations introduced the arms embargo.

"People still don't appreciate what the embargo meant to us then, and Angola showed we were simply not equipped to deal with the Soviets."

Now Cmdt Marais had to focus his diverse experience on the job of shaping armaments development.



COMMANDANT PIET MARAIS ... "I took it on condition that I remained my own boss"

By academic training an agricultural economist and business manager, by military experience one who who could pick the right men for the right jobs, by nature a communicator and a man who would not take no for an answer.

"I never accepted for a moment we couldn't do this job. We had heavy equipment experts telling us the G-6 mobile gun on his win-downs (You can't put 32 tons of steel on rubber wheels, then move it at 90km/h. You can't control it, let alone put a gun on it."

"I often tell people only a sheep farmer from the Karoo would be dumb enough to know when you can't do a thing."

Management has always interested him greatly, how to use people to achieve an objective. Armscor was the super-challenge.

"Now," he says, "I just steer it."

Cmdt Marais' prime target is human material. "The formula for management has always been the same. Concentrate on the strong points of a man. Nobody's perfect, but don't put a man in where his

weakness might be exposed."

Poor communication with employees accounts, he believes, for 90% of failures in the work place. He works very hard at that one.

He himself is the quintessential farmer-soldier.

"Those privileged enough to own the land must be in the forefront of its defence." His great grandfather fought in the "Kaffir wars," his grandfather spent time in jail during the Second Anglo-Boer War, his father served with the army in South West in the early

campaign of the First World War. "It's in the blood."

He hasn't considered retirement, but "when the Government tell me I've had enough" he'll return to the farm.

His objective now is to give greater permanence to the arms industry, to expand the international market for South African weaponry and to keep ahead in technology.

"It's like riding the tiger," he says. Thus far, he and Armscor appear to be in no danger of falling off.

SA in British

SUNDAY TIMES, April 29 1984 7

TV dock again

By RAY JOSEPH London

THE South African Government could be dragged into the storm surrounding the 10-day Libyan embassy siege in London when a TV documentary on undercover operations against anti-apartheid and liberation movements in Britain is screened shortly.

The extensive year-long investigation documents a series of alleged illegal and covert operations conducted behind the cloak of diplomacy — the charge that is now being levelled against the so-called Libyan People's Bureau.

Senior information officials at the South African embassy have been shown an unedited preview of the programme, "The British Desk" — the most extensive yet investigation into South Africa's alleged undercover activities in Britain.

But yesterday an embassy spokesman said they would reserve comment until the screening of the final version of the 55-minute documentary on the ITV network on May 8.

The screening comes at an extremely sensitive time for the South Africans and I understand the timing is worrying the embassy and officials, who are bracing themselves for an expected backlash.

In the normal run of events the screening of such a programme could be dismissed as just another part of the ongoing "attack" by the British media against South Africa

Alleged undercover operations may be dragged into open

But it comes at a time when not only is the question of diplomatic immunity under question, but also when four South Africans are facing charges in Coventry of illegally exporting arms to the Republic

Indictment

Adding to the problems of the South African officials is the ongoing campaign by anti-apartheid movements against Zola Budd and also their increasing attempts to stop the English rugby team from touring South Africa.

Although the documentary draws to some extent on incidents involving South African officials in London which have been revealed in open court, much of the material consists of previously reported — and in some cases unsubstantiated — incidents, anti-apartheid activists feel it will be difficult for the

British Government to ignore the collected evidence

The documentary is as much an indictment of the British Government — which is accused of turning a blind eye against the alleged activities — as South Africa

The film documents cases ranging over a period of at least six years and people interviewed include former Secretary for Information Eschel Rhodie, ex-Boss operatives Gordon Winter and Arthur McGivern, Hendrick van den Bergh and spokesmen for the Anti-Apartheid Movement (AAM), the ANC and Swapo

Mrs Thatcher has taken a strong line on the Libyans' abuse of diplomatic immunity and has written to numerous world leaders in a campaign to get the Vienna Convention on diplomatic immunity changed to prevent further abuses

Observers feel that the

tough public stance she has taken on the issue will make it very difficult for her to brush aside the expected assault on the alleged South African activities

The documentary accuses diplomats at South Africa House of running a network of spies and suggests that diplomats at South Africa anti-apartheid and liberation movement offices in London were the work of South Africa — although no evidence has ever been produced to prove this.

During the documentary, which I saw this week, Dr Rhodie, who masterminded South Africa's worldwide propaganda campaign, claims that two Labour Party MPs were paid for information they passed on about the anti-apartheid movement and says secret campaigns were run from the Trafalgar Square embassy

Security

It names various South Africans who it is claimed carried out illegal operations from the embassy — including Warrant Officer Joe Klue and Major Craig Williamson. WO Klue was a security policeman attached to the embassy

The Foreign Office ordered the South African authorities to withdraw him from London after he was linked to a series of burglaries — for which two men were jailed — at anti-apartheid offices.

Dr Rhodie says in the film that actions against the AAM were usually conducted by the Information Section at South Africa House.

Two claim torture elicited confession

25/84 (25)
A man and a woman were allegedly tortured by detectives to confess their involvement in the death of a British immigrant, a Rand Supreme Court judge heard yesterday.

The allegations were made by Miss Pretty McGowan (22), address given as Orchards, and Mr. Wilson Mahotsho (45), of Houghton Estates.

They have pleaded not guilty to charges of murder and robbery with aggravating circumstances.

They claimed they were tortured by detectives of the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad on October 5 last year to confess their alleged involvement in the murder of Mr. Nicholas Charles Bonham.

The State alleged that Miss McGowan and Mr. Mahotsho had strangled Mr. Bonham at a cottage in Houghton on September 28, 1982, and robbed him of R65, clothing, a radio, a cassette player and a bag.

SINGLE LINK

Earlier, Mr. Acting Justice F. S. Steyn and two assessors were told that the alleged confessions were the only evidence which the police had to link the two to Mr. Bonham's death.

Captain H. J. le Grange told the court that there was no evidence of a break-in.

He added that there were no suspects for a year until he received information that Miss McGowan, a former maid at the cottage which Mr. Bonham had rented, was involved in the alleged murder.

Warrant Officer Dick Voeght was called by the State to disprove the allegations of assault.

The hearing continues.

Red tape sent them to jail

By Trevor Jones,
Crime Staff

250 3/1/84
Four people who were arrested for trespassing at a Sandton restaurant on Monday had to spend a night in the police cells because, although their admission of guilt fines had been paid, the police station's release book was full.

Police took them to the Sandton police station where each paid a R30 admission of guilt fine. But the constable on duty told them that he did not have a new release book so they had to spend the night in jail.

SAP 'unaware' of squatter camp shooting

Mail Correspondent

CAPE TOWN — The South African Police were "totally unaware" of any shots having been fired during a scuffle between squatters at the Kadotskloot squatter camp in Hout Bay and members of the SAP last Friday night, Brigadier G J Odendaal, Divisional Commissioner of Police for the Western Cape, has claimed.

Brig Odendaal issued a statement on Tuesday following a Press report this week that police and Western Cape Development Board (WCDB) inspectors had beaten squatters with batons, shot at them and sprayed them with tearsmoke during a raid at the squatter camp.

A 17-year-old youth, Dyan Mncedise, said he went out of a shack when he heard noises outside. As he emerged he saw two men, one of whom aimed a firearm at him and shot.

Brig Odendaal said the District Commandant of Wynberg, Colonel M van Staden, had "personally" investigated the matter yesterday although no charges had been laid at any police station.

Brig Odendaal said the "facts" were that the station commander of Hout Bay, a

Warrant Officer De Villiers and eight policemen, along with nine WCDB inspectors had entered the Kadotskloot squatter compound about 11pm on Friday. They had gone to investigate "certain crimes" and to check on "illegal squatting".

"On entering the camp, many squatters were found heavily under the influence of liquor. They took up a defiant attitude and the SAP party was attacked with stones, bottles, wine jars, sticks and fire drums containing coals," he said.

"Thereafter the attackers fled into the bush. The officials followed them and arrested 19 black men and three black women who were subsequently charged with various offences, including resisting arrest. Presently no one is still under detention.

"During the attack on the police and officials, Constable A D Dunnett, was seriously wounded with a panga. He had to receive medical attention. One official vehicle was damaged when a side window was smashed by a stone," he said.

The policemen were armed with "batons and side-arms only" and a "small number" of tearsmoke canisters.

Koevoet 'outstanding unit' — Le Grange

CASE FILES 3/5/84 (25)

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY — The Koevoet police anti-insurgency unit operating in SWA/Namibia was an outstanding unit which had been maliciously maligned by certain sectors of the media, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said yesterday. The unit should not be smeared with the crimes and misdeeds committed by deserters who, in some cases, had in fact been brought to

justice by their former colleagues, he said in debate on his department's budget vote.

"I want to put the full facts on record to prevent any further misunderstanding because it is in nobody's interest that this malicious campaign against Koevoet is continued."

The minister said that when the terrorist war started in the operational area in 1966, Swapo

had intimidated the local Ovambo population to such an extent that the organization received large-scale assistance from them.

It had been decided, because conventional warfare against Swapo was ineffective, to establish a special police unit to infiltrate the terrorists and provide information and intelligence to the SA Defence Force for its follow-up operations.

The Koevoet unit had been established in 1979, in secrecy due to its infiltration objective, in consultation with the SADF.

Questions

Probe into damage to UDF tent

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY — Police investigations into the damage of a United Democratic Front (UDF) tent at the Soetwater holiday camp near Kommetjie would be completed "within the next few days", the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said yesterday.

Replying to a question tabled by Dr Alex Boraine (PFP, Pinelands), Mr Le Grange said charges of malicious damage to a tent and the use of obscene language in public were being investigated.

The incident on April 23 took place while UDF supporters were collecting signatures for the organization's "million signature" campaign.

It was alleged at the time that a group of uniformed soldiers verbally abused the UDF supporters and then later returned in plain clothes and damaged the tent.

Salem Affair: No charge laid

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY — No charge has been laid with the police connected with the purchase of a shipment of oil which was landed in Durban from the tanker Salem.

This was revealed yesterday by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, in response to a question from the MP for Port Elizabeth Central, Mr John Malcomess — Political Staff

Fighting unit

It had consisted of 10 black and white members of the security police, responsible to the minister, and 64 special constables drawn from the Ovambo population as part of the SWA Territory Force.

Practical difficulties in providing the SADF with information and then standing back for the army to take action while terrorists escaped had, however, led to it being utilised as a full fighting unit.

As terrorist operations had spread from Ovambo to the Kaokoveld and Okavango regions, Koevoet had also expanded to meet the greater threat.

"Its existence is now no longer a secret and it is a top unit with an outstanding fighting record. It is a thorn in the flesh of Swapo and that organization's supporters," Mr Le Grange said.

'Malicious' reports

Recently, however, "malicious" articles had appeared in the media painting a picture of Koevoet as a gang of murderers sowing terror in the hearts of the local population.

Mr Le Grange rejected this, saying the special constables were drawn from the local population where they had relatives and that the unit itself had a comparatively low record of offences committed by members.

Referring to a recent case in the Windhoek Supreme Court in which two former Koevoet special constables were convicted of murder, the minister pointed out they had been deserters at the time of their crime and that, furthermore, they had been hunted down and captured by Koevoet itself. Koevoet should be given credit for its outstanding results, having so far seized arms and ammunition worth over R4 million, and killed 1 624 terrorists in 721 firefights.

The unit had been involved in no less than 93 landmine explosions — "and you know how terrible they are" — while loss of life had been low, he said — Sapa

CHIEFS

meeting between
Bezuidenhoud
Minister

by Mr Johnson
Crossroads leader, in
to "return to
changes in govern-

ahof I will open
of pleasure," Mr

Mr Ngxobongwana
government policy
to them".

any good purpose if
as well.

me or contact me
mission is held."

ally stood down as
ation and Develop-

plan the develop-
ment's intended

our minds and agree to
move" if they did meet
"As far as we are con-
cerned we are still de-
manding the completion
of New Crossroads"

He was also sharply
critical of the role
played by Dr Morrison,
who has been making
most major policy state-
ments on Crossroads
and Western Cape black
affairs for some time

"We always see state-
ments by Dr Morrison
but we don't know him
We did not discuss any-
thing with him in 1978

"Where is Dr Koor-
hof? If he is resigning,
this must be announced,
and if Dr Morrison is
appointed in his place,
we want to know that

"If he is going to deal
with us in future, I chal-
lenge him not to make
statements in Parliam-
ent and the press but
to come to Crossroads
and talk to us himself

"Crossroads has a
leader, elected by the
people, not the govern-
ment," he said

He said the govern-
ment was making a "big
mistake" if it thought it
could "split up" Cross-
roads "Crossroads is go-
ing to stay united," he
declared

CAPE TOWN 25/1/84
**Policeman fined
R100 for assault**

Staff Reporter

A RAILWAYS Police sergeant who "exceeded his
authority" and kicked and punched a man on Cape
Town railway station last year was yesterday fined
R100 (or 50 days) by a Cape Town magistrate for as-
sault.

Jurgens-de Jager van der Merwe, 25, of Vasco,
pleaded not guilty to assaulting Mr Jacobus Car-
stens and to swearing at him on February 10 last
year. He was acquitted on the charge of criminal
injury.

Evidence was that Mr Carstens and two friends,
Ms Janet Sassman and Ms Moerida Davids, had
been searching for a man at the station.

On their way out of the station Van der Merwe
asked to see their tickets. Mr Carstens said that
they did not have tickets as it was not their inten-
tion to go on a train journey.

Dragged along the ground

When Mr Carstens refused to accompany Van der
Merwe to the charge office he was hit in the face,
dragged along the ground by his shirt and kicked.

He had then accompanied Van der Merwe to the
charge office where he was again assaulted and his
nose broken.

The magistrate, Mr B Carroll, said the court was
satisfied that Mr Carstens and his friends had been
on their way out of the station and would have con-
tinued if Van der Merwe had not interfered.

Mr Carroll said he found the true reason why
Van der Merwe had assaulted Mr Carstens was be-
cause he had walked with his arms around the
shoulders of "women of another race".

Mr J G van Zyl appeared for the State

Al
Ca
kr
ml
hi
wa
wt
ca
ye
ar
pt
dr
la
Er
pi
at
ha
as
Ca
V
G
wh
pi
ste
i
ho



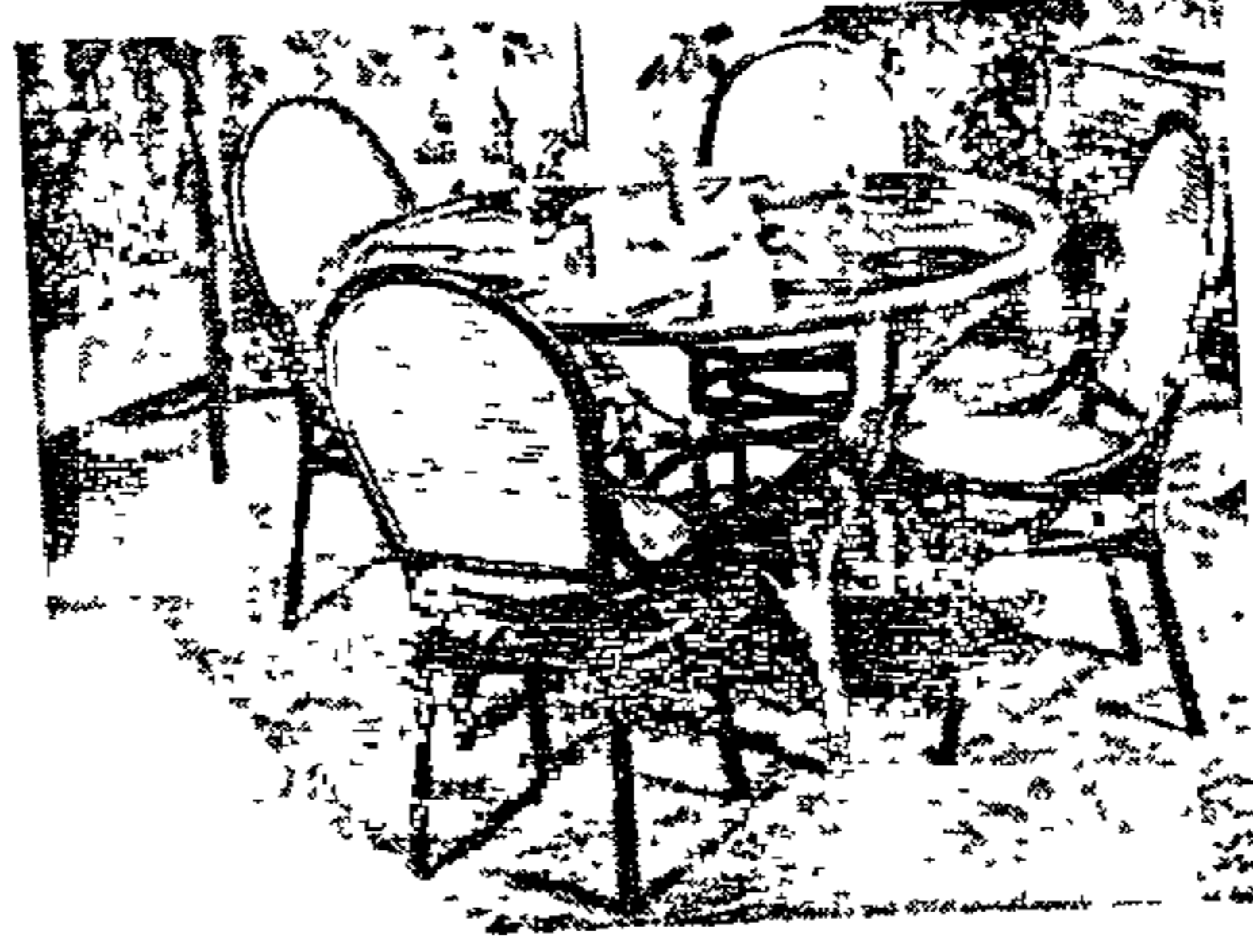
late Unlicensed
eyes for lunch
KINGS HOTEL
PHONE 49 5647
FREE TASTING

NO MORE

FAMOUS BRAND FURNITURE AT



**5-PIECE RATTAN AND
CANE DININGROOM SET**



TERMS: DEPOSIT: R54,63
MONTHLY: R25,90 **R499**

KIAM 715184 (251)

SAP deny complicity with Swazis

By PHILLIP VAN NIEKERK

A SOUTH AFRICAN police spokesman yesterday denied a claim by the African National Congress that four ANC members have been handed over to the South African Security Police with the complicity of the authorities in Swaziland.

The ANC claim follows newspaper reports which said the four men were abducted from the remote Bhunya police station, by "foreign agents" working hand-in-hand with senior Swazi police officers.

Mystery surrounds the fate of the four men who were at first believed to have escaped from the prison on April 14.

The ANC has denied a role in the men's disappearance from the prison and claimed that they were abducted from Swaziland and are now being held in custody in Pretoria.

This has increased the fears of ANC exiles in Swaziland that they are being arrested by Swazi authorities for the purposes of being handed over to South Africa.

However Lieutenant Colonel H V Heyns, a SAP liaison officer, said last night they had checked out the allegations and "as far as we're concerned they're not true".

A spokesman for the Department of Foreign Affairs declined to comment, saying it was a Security matter.

Disturbing role of security police in community affairs

A feature of the last few months has been the dramatic increase in detentions of community leaders. Our figures show that such detentions represented 70 percent of all detentions in the first quarter of this year, as opposed to 30 percent for the whole of 1983.

Many of these community leaders have been giving expression to residents' opposition to the spiralling cost of living. The intensity of this opposition can only be understood in the context of rising unemployment and a real decline in the income of township households.

Workers' pay packets are being decimated by soaring rents, massive rises in the cost of basic foodstuffs, transport cost increases, etc. Observers have noted this pattern for some time now.

What is fairly new, however, is the countrywide growth of civic organisations, elected by township communities to represent their interests and to fight against the systematic imposition of undemocratic and unpopular measures. In this context the DPSC is extremely disturbed by the role the security police are playing in community matters.

The security police have repeatedly shown that they are not prepared to tolerate any opposition in the townships, no matter how legitimate the grievance. Established institutions can rest easy in the knowledge that no matter how oppressive or undemocratic their actions, they have the might of the security police on their side.

We do not make this claim lightly. Recent events have shown how the security police act to bolster the rulers of the townships when they clash with township residents.

One needs to look no further than the small town of Cradock in the Eastern Cape. In August last year, rents in Cradock were increased from R19 to R29 a month. Residents felt that the increases were unfair both because they were unable to afford them and because they were unilaterally imposed on them.

They made submissions to the Eastern Cape Administration Board, which were ignored. In October, they formed the Cradock Residents' Association (Cradora) to take up the rent and other issues.

The response of the Government was quite peculiar. Instead of sitting down with the residents' association and discussing the rent problem, its solution was to transfer the principal of Cradock's secondary school, Mr Mathew Goniwe, to

OUR VIEW



The Detainees' Parents Support Committee

Graaff-Reinet, Mr Goniwe and other members of Cradora had reported constant harassment by the security police, including pressure to act as informers. Thousands of smear pamphlets were distributed and church venues were suddenly withdrawn.

The residents of Cradock immediately assumed that Mr Goniwe's transfer was engineered by the security police to terminate opposition to the rent increases. According to the United Democratic Front, of which Cradora is an affiliate, this impression was confirmed by the fact that "there was not a single complaint from either the school authorities or the Cradock community regarding Mr Goniwe". Furthermore, students at the school were left without a maths or science teacher after his transfer.

Residents and students were so unhappy with the transfer that it sparked off a boycott of all Cradock and Graaff-Reinet schools. Students' grievances which had been simmering under the surface were brought to the fore by this high-handed action.

The Government's response to this community outcry was not to reinstate Mr Goniwe, but to unleash its repressive arm with full force. All meetings of Cradora or the Cradock Youth Association were banned for three months.

On March 25, students from seven schools held a meeting, on legal advice, to discuss an ultimatum from the department. Police converged on the venue and ordered students to disperse, but before this could be done, police shot teargas canisters into the hall and chaos ensued.

From March 28 to April 5, 25 people were detained, including two students under the age of 13. Four leaders from Cradock, including Mathew Goniwe, were held under section 28 of the Internal Security Act, the section designed to remove activists from the communities (see "Our View" April 16).

To emphasise this isolation, the state has removed the Cradock leaders hundreds of kilometres from the families and community: to Cape Town in the case of Mathew Goniwe and Madoda Jacob and to Johannesburg in the case of Fort Calata and Mbulelo Goniwe.

Security police intervention has sparked off a spiral of violence and counter-violence in Cradock. The grievances remain.

Graaff-Reinet! The apparently bizarre connection between the two issues is revealed when we learn that Mr Goniwe not only heads the school, but the residents' association as well.

Before his unsolicited transfer to

(ii) Fort England Hospital—100 beds for Coloured and Asian children

Howard Q. Co 11167
 251 *9/15/84*
 *15 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order.

- (1) Whether any members of the South African Police were called to any farms in or near Randfontein on or about 15 April 1984, if so, why,
- (2) whether these members were accompanied by dogs, if so, (a) why and (b) how many,
- (3) whether any action was taken by them on this occasion, if so, (a) what action and (b) what were the circumstances necessitating this action,
- (4) whether any persons were injured as a result, if so, (a) how many and (b) what was the nature of the injuries in each case,
- (5) whether an investigation has been held into the incident, if not, why not, if so, what were the findings?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE (for the Minister of Law and Order) (Reply laid upon the Table with leave of House).

- (1) No, but as a result of numerous complaints from farmers over a period of time that their farms were being overrun over weekends by unauthorised Blacks coming from the surrounding mines, the Police on 15 April 1984 carried out a cleaning up operation on a farm near Randfontein
- (2) Yes.

- (a) Because dogs are specially trained and utilized as an aid to the Police in the execution of their functions
- (b) 15.

(3) Yes

(a) and (b) On the arrival of the police, they found approximately 300 to 400 blacks illegally congregated on the farm and that excessive drinking, unlawful liquor and dagga trafficking and the molesting of females were of the order of the day. Once the offenders became aware of the police, they fled in all directions and in an effort to effect their arrest, use was made of the patrol dogs. Thirty nine persons were arrested while approximately 1 000 litres of illegal concoctions were destroyed.

- (4) Yes
- (a) 28
- (b) Superficial bite wounds on their arms and legs

(5) Yes, the incident was investigated by a senior officer and the finding was that the police action was justified

Atteridgeville: closing of schools

*16 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Education and Training:

- (1) Whether any schools in Atteridgeville have been closed by his Department since his reply to Question No 3 on 13 April 1984, if so, (a) which schools, (b) when and (c) how many pupils are involved,
- (2) whether any steps have been taken to reopen these schools, if not, why not; if so, (a) what steps and (b) with what results in each case?

The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND TRAINING

- (1) No.
- (a), (b) and (c) Fall away.
- (2) Falls away

The MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT

Howard Q. Co 1.1169
 252. Mr C W EGLIN asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

- (1) What was the estimated shortage of housing for Blacks in each (a) province and (b) national state at the end of 1983,
- (2) how many houses were provided in 1983 for Blacks in each (a) province and (b) national state by (i) the State, (ii) local authorities and (iii) the private sector,
- (3) when is it expected that the shortages will be eliminated in each (a) province and (b) national state?

	(i)	(ii)	(iii)
	The State	Local authorities and Administration Boards	Private sector
Transvaal	4 117	56	2 843
Orange Free State	2 077	11	508
Cape Province	628	—	312
Natal	35	—	—
(b)	(i)	(ii)	(iii)
Lebowa	540	—	43
Owagwa.	1 650	—	440
KwaZulu	2 502	—	16
KaNgwane	580	—	—
kwaNdebele	201	—	—
Gazankulu	—	—	—
Other South African Development Trust areas	13	—	—

- (3) (a) and (b) This will depend on the funds made available by the State and the private sector and the contribution made by individual prospective home owners

According to the Government's policy on housing, housing is only provided to

those categories of persons in the very lowest income group. Serviced sites are made available to those in the income groups above R150 per month in order to enable them to erect their own houses using their own financial sources and the assistance of employers and financial institutions

R9 702 accrued to the Central Transvaal Development Board

Influx control/identity documents

781 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

- (1) How many persons were (a) tried for and (b) convicted of offences relating to influx control and identity documents at the commissioners' courts falling under the jurisdiction of the Highveld Administration Board in the 1983 calendar year,
- (2) (a) what was the average daily number of such cases heard in the said courts in that year and (b) what amount accrued to the State in 1983 from fines imposed for these offences?

The MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT

- (1) (a) 7 131
(b) 6 493
- (2) (a) 7,111
(b) R25 874 accrued to the State. R103 948 accrued to the Highveld Development Board

810 Mr R A F SWART asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

- (1) How many trading stores are there in KwaNdebele?
- (2) whether any other shopping facilities are provided in KwaNdebele; if not, why not; if so, (a) what facilities and (b) where are they situated in each case?

The MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT

(1) 127

(2) Yes

(a) Cafe's and Fresh Produce

Dealers	104
Butchers	50
Bottle Stores	24
Restaurants with liquor licence	20
Restaurants without liquor licence	20
Hotels	1

(b) The Hotel is situated on the farm Goedede 60 JS in the District of Mdutjama in KwaNdebele. Information regarding the situation of the other facilities within KwaNdebele is not readily available

KwaNdebele: houses built

812 Mr R A F SWART asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development.

- (a) How many houses were built in KwaNdebele by (i) his Department, (ii) other specified statutory bodies, (iii) the KwaNdebele authorities and (iv) private builders in each of the latest specified five years for which figures are available, (b) what type or types of housing were built and (c) what was the total cost involved to each in each of those years?

The MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT

- (a) (i) Nil
(ii) The Highveld Development Board
1979— 34
1980— 37
1981— 36
1982— 14
1983— 201
(iii) Nil
(iv) Approximately 35 000 houses were erected by private builders during the past five years. In order to ascertain

the actual number a survey would have to be carried out at a cost which cannot be justified

The KwaNdebele Development Corporation has in the past five years granted housing loans as are set out hereunder

Nos of loans	Amounting to
9	R 75 493
23	R163 780
29	R237 185
22	R228 900
28	R290 350

(b) Conventional, traditional and core houses

(c) Figures are not available and can only be obtained by a survey at a cost that cannot be justified

KwaNdebele: water supply scheme

815 Mr R A F SWART asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

- (1) Whether the regional water supply scheme in KwaNdebele has been completed, if not, when is it anticipated that it will be completed, if so, when,
- (2) how many (a) taps and (b) (i) flushing and (ii) pit toilets are there in KwaNdebele at present?

The MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT.

- (1) No. Approximately during February 1985
- (2) (a) Approximately 900
(b) (i) Approximately 2 700
(ii) Approximately 42 500

KwaNdebele: secondment of officials
818 Mr R A F SWART asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

How many officials from his Department were on secondment to the KwaNdebele Government Service as at the latest specified date for which figures are available?

The MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT

75 as at 4 April 1984

854 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) How many (a) Black, (b) White, (c) Coloured and (d) Indian school boys had joined the junior police reservists as at the latest specified date for which figures are available,
- (2) whether school girls are entitled to join the junior police reservists, if not, why not, if so, how many in each race group had joined as at the latest specified date for which figures are available,
- (3) what is the nature of the duties performed by these junior reservists?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) On 25 April 1984
(a), (c) and (d) None
(b) 1 194
- (2) No, because a decision in this regard will only be taken after thorough investigation. At this stage no fundamental need exists for the engagement of school girls as junior reservists
- (3) Ordinary police functions in charge offices and routine outside duties, but at all times only under the direct and strict supervision and control of a

1199

FRIDAY, 11 MAY 1984

1200

THURSDAY, 10 MAY 1984

Indicates translated version

For written reply *Heenan and*
Meat Board: carcasses
884 Mr M A TARR asked the Minister of Agriculture

What (a) quantities and (b) grades of carcasses of (i) beef and (ii) sheep were held by the Meat Board as at 9 April 1984 or the latest specified date for which figures are available?

The MINISTER OF AGRICULTURE
25 April 1984

- (i) (a) 16 775
14 658
9 746
18 959
- (b) Super A and A1
Grade A2
Prime B1 and B2
Top C, C1 and C2
Grade 3 and 4

Total 60 138

- (ii) (a) 422
1 096
325
421
2 776
6 699
439
9 787
5 848
6 309
336
- (b) Super Lamb
Lamb 1
Lamb 2
Lamb 3
Mutton Prime B
Mutton B1
Mutton B2
Mutton Top C
Mutton C1
Mutton C2
Mutton Grade 3

Total 34 458

Boned beef: ton
Blue cartons 8 832.3 (B2 up to Super)

1201

FRIDAY, 11 MAY 1984

1202

Red cartons 2 791.2 (Grade C)
Black cartons 1 130.8 (Grades 3 and 4)
Total 12 754.3 (equal to 86 764
beast carcasses)
Canned stock
765.32 ton (equal to 5 206 beast carcasses)
Rosettenville: voters

886 Mr S P BARNARD asked the Minister of Internal Affairs †

- (1) (a) How many voters were registered at the latest specified date for which figures are available in the constituency of Rosettenville with a view to the coming Provincial Council elections and (b) how many of these voters were registered by each specified political party,
- (2) whether (a) the local city council and (b) other local bodies register voters for this purpose, if so, how many voters were registered as at that date by (i) the city council and (ii) each specified other body?

The MINISTER OF INTERNAL AFFAIRS

(1) (a) 19 827 as at 31 March 1984

- (b) Record of the number of applications for registration as voters received in respect of each political party are not kept by the Department
- (2) (a) and (b) No

FRIDAY, 11 MAY 1984

†Indicates translated version

For oral reply *2571 Howard*
Prime Minister

Security operations: former member of House of Assembly
Q.61. 1 200 11/5/84
*1 Mr H E J VAN RENSBURG asked the Prime Minister.

1201

FRIDAY, 11 MAY 1984

1202

- (1) Whether a former member of the House of Assembly, whose name has been furnished to the Office of the Prime Minister for the purpose of his reply, was involved in any security operations connected with the (a) Schlebusch Commission and (b) President's Council, if so, what was the (i) cost and (ii) purpose of these security operations,
- (2) whether any State moneys were paid to any persons in this regard, if so, (a) to which persons, (b) what total amount and (c) for what purpose in each case?

†The PRIME MINISTER

- (1) (a) and (b)—I am not aware of any security operations with regard to the Schlebusch Commission and the President's Council
- (i) and (ii)—Fall away
- (2) (a), (b) and (c)—Fall away

†Mr H E J VAN RENSBURG

Mr Speaker, arising out of the reply given by the hon the Prime Minister, in view of the evidence submitted by Mr Van der Walt, a former Deputy Minister, before the Law Society and in court, this would mean that the hon the Prime Minister's reply to my question indicates that the former Deputy Minister committed perjury in court. Is that in fact true?

†The PRIME MINISTER. Mr Speaker, the hon member wanted to know from me whether there are certain facts in this regard I replied to him that I have no knowledge thereof, if he derives pleasure from tramping upon people who are down, it is his business

†Mr H E J VAN RENSBURG Mr Speaker, further arising out of the reply given by the hon the Prime Minister, is he prepared to have investigations made—he says he is not aware of any operations of this nature—to establish whether secret operations of this nature did take place?

†The PRIME MINISTER Mr Speaker, I have been in touch with the heads of all the security services in the country. They have given me the assurance that there is nothing of this kind. The hon member must therefore accept my word. I am not prepared to have his gossip further investigated

†Mr H E J VAN RENSBURG The hon the Prime Minister is therefore not prepared to reply to this in the negative or in the affirmative? [Interjections]

†Mr SPEAKER Order!

Security agent former member of House of Assembly

*2 Mr H E J VAN RENSBURG asked the Prime Minister

- (1) Whether a former member of the House of Assembly whose name has been furnished to the Office of the Prime Minister for the purpose of his reply, was a security agent for any State department, if so, (a) for which Department and (b) (i) for what purpose and (ii) for what period was he so employed,
- (2) whether he received any remuneration for these services, if so, what total amount?

The PRIME MINISTER

- (1) No (a) and (b) (i) and (ii)—Fall away
- (2) Falls away

Ministers *Howard*
Boland Farms: allocation to Coloured farmers

Q.61. 1202 11/5/84
*1 Mr J H HOON asked the Minister of Community Development †

- (1) Whether his Department has received any representations on the allocation to Coloured farmers of the area in the District of Kuruman known as Boland Farms, if so, (a)

agement boards have erected houses for letting to teachers. The Department and I will continue to encourage the establishment of townships and the provision of houses for letting to teachers. I am of the opinion that this is the best way to assist teachers and others who must go to these areas to serve the communities in different capacities.

X
 X
 Hemmond Q. 61/1287
 Cape Peninsula: Coloured squatters
 18/5/84
 *9 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Community Development

(1) (a) What is the total estimated number of Coloured squatters in the Cape Peninsula and (b) where do they squat,

(2) whether any steps are being taken to provide housing for these squatters, if so, (a) how many houses are to be provided, (b) what will be the nature of the housing provided, (c) where will they be built and (d) when are they due to be completed, if not, why not,

(3) whether any steps are to be taken by his Department in regard to these squatters, if so, (a) what steps and (b) why?

†The MINISTER OF COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT.

(1) (a) 2 502 Families

In passing, I may just point out to the hon member that in the early seventies there were more than 30 000

(b) In areas which are scattered over the Cape Peninsula—mainly at Elsies River, Philippi, Lotus River, Grassy Park, Retreat and Ravensmead

Department are affected by the construction of the Inanda Dam, if so, (a) how many schools and (b) what is the total enrolment at these schools,

(2) whether alternative schools will be provided, if not, why not, if so, (a) where and (b) when?

†The MINISTER OF ENVIRONMENT AFFAIRS AND FISHERIES (for the Minister of Education and Training)

(1) No

(a) and (b) Fall away

(2) Falls away

*12 Mr P C CRONJÉ asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

Whether compensatory land will be allocated to kwazulu as a result of the construction of the Inanda Dam, if not, why not, if so, (a) where and (b) when?

The DEPUTY MINISTER OF DEVELOPMENT AND OF LAND AFFAIRS.

The land on which the dam will be situated will remain part of kwazulu and the question of whether compensatory land should be given consequently does not arise.

The Commission for Co-operation and Development may however take cognizance of the building of the dam and make a recommendation in this regard

Criminal Procedure Act

*13 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Justice.

(1) How many persons who were required to give evidence before a magistrate in terms of section 205 of the Criminal Procedure Act, No 51 of 1977, and who subsequently refused to do so, had been convicted in terms of section 189 of the said Act as at the latest specified date for which figures are available,

(2) whether any of these persons have had their sentences suspended on condition that they render some service for the benefit of the community in terms of section 297(1)(a)(i)(cc) of the said Act, if so, how many, if not, why not,

(3) whether he will instruct magistrates to consider the advisability of conditionally suspending the sentences of persons convicted in terms of this Act for refusing in terms of the said section to give evidence, if not, why not, if so, when?

†The MINISTER OF INDUSTRIES, COMMERCE AND TOURISM (for the Minister of Justice)

(1), (2) and (3) The figures are unfortunately not readily available. It must however, be pointed out that the function to decide whether a sentence imposed by a court of law should be suspended or not, is by law vested in the presiding judicial officer. The Executive is precluded from interfering with the exercise of this function nor has it any power to inquire into the reasons why a particular sentence has not been suspended. Likewise the Executive has no power to issue any instructions to judicial officers to consider the advisability of suspending sentences

Craddock charges against policeman
 Q. 61/1290 18/5/84
 *14 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Law and Order.

(1) Whether any charges were laid

against any members of the South African Police in May 1984 by a Mrs Elsie Mbulawa of Cradock, if so, (a) on what date, (b) what is the nature of the charges and (c) what is the age of Mrs Mbulawa,

- (2) whether Mrs Mbulawa suffers from any physical disabilities, if so, what is the nature of these disabilities,
- (3) whether these charges have been investigated, if not, why not, if so, with what results?

The MINISTER OF INDUSTRIES, COMMERCE AND TOURISM (for the Minister of Law and Order):

- (1) Yes
- (a) On 8 May 1984

(b) That she inadvertently sustained a slight injury when the police followed a number of youths who fled into her house and attempted to arrest them for public violence I wish to express my regret over this unfortunate incident

(c) 87 years

- (2) Yes As far as could be ascertained she is partly blind
- (3) Yes An allegation of assault is being investigated, but the investigation has not yet been completed.

*15. Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development:

- (1) Whether, with reference to his reply to Question No 29 on 8 February 1984, the appeal committee for

Crossroads has met, if not, (a) why not and (b) when will it meet, if so, (i) on what dates has it met, (ii) how many cases has it considered and (iii) how many persons involved in these cases were given permission to remain in the Western Cape,

- (2) (a) what are the names of the current members of the appeal committee and (b) when is it anticipated that the committee will complete its work?

+The MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT

- (1) No

(a) Because some matters are still receiving attention and could not be disposed of.

(b) At this stage it is not possible to say, probably in the course of June 1984

- (2) (a) Mr T P Bezuidenhout
Mr L P Francis
Mr H van Huysteen

(b) At this stage it cannot be determined

Bathurst Township

*16 Mr E K MOORCROFT asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development.

- (1) Whether any persons are living on the unproclaimed land adjacent to Bathurst Township referred to in his reply to Question No 19 of 9 May 1984; if so, how many,

(2) whether site rentals are being charged in respect of this land; if so,

- (3) whether these rentals differ from those being charged in the proclaimed township; if so, what is the nature of the

difference, if not, what is the rental charged?

+The DEPUTY MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION

- (1) Yes Approximately 154 persons

- (2) Yes Service charges are payable

(3) No An amount of R7,50 per residential site per month is payable in respect of services only The service charge is uniform throughout the area No rental is charged

Trawler *Ocean Pearl*

*17 Mr E K MOORCROFT asked the Minister of Environment Affairs and Fisheries

- (1) Whether the owners of the trawler *Ocean Pearl* have been found guilty of infringements involving this trawler committed on the Port Alfred coastline, if so,

(2) whether any steps have been taken against its owners, if so, what steps,

(3) whether the trawler is still operating in this area, if so, why,

(4) whether any further complaints about the activities of this trawler have been received, if so, (a) what is the nature of these complaints and (b) when were they received,

(5) whether these complaints have been investigated, if not, why not; if so, what were the findings?

The DEPUTY MINISTER OF ENVIRONMENT AFFAIRS AND FISHERIES

- (1) No, but the master of the *Ocean*

Pearl, Capt K Nielson, was charged in 1983 with contravening Sea Fisheries Regulation 65(1) viz failing to comply with the conditions specified in his permit, namely by trawling in water of less than 80 metres in depth

- (2) Falls away

(3) Yes, as the permit issued to the *Ocean Pearl* is still valid

- (4) Yes

(a) Trawling in water of less than 80 metres depth

(b) 19 April 1984

(5) Yes, but no offence could be established as no private boats or patrol boats were available to investigate the alleged infringement at that time

Mr Speaker, I may add that the *Ocean Pearl's* permit expires on 31 December Secondly, on Tuesday, at the request of the hon member for East London North, I went to East London and heard complaints from three angling bodies about the trawling activities of the *Ocean Pearl* Thirdly, I have been in touch with the chief executive of a large trawling company of which the *Ocean Pearl's* company is a subsidiary Finally, I have been given the assurance that the *Ocean Pearl* is operating within the terms of her licence, that she has been forced to seek shelter over the past few weeks inshore as a result of bad weather, and that the vessel is regularly inspected and her trawl sheets are available for scrutiny

At this moment, the *Ocean Pearl* is fishing six miles offshore A meeting of departmental officials and representatives of the company is to be called early next week

Suspect died 'in agony'

Sewete
18/5/84
251

INJURIES allegedly inflicted by police on a 50-year-old Klerksdorp father of four were most severe and "shocking" and had resulted in 10 of his ribs being fractured, the Pretoria Supreme Court heard yesterday.

Dr Jonathan Gluckman, a well known pathologist, was giving evidence before Mr Justice A P Myburgh. He said that after conducting a post-mortem on Mr Peter Themba on September 27 in 1982, he had found that Mr Themba was in a state of agony at the time of his death. "The fracturing of 10 ribs is an appalling injury — a major injury

and I would say a shocking injury," Dr Gluckman said.

Mr Themba, of Jouberton, Klerksdorp, who was an employee at the Tshepong Hospital, was allegedly grievously assaulted by police on the night of August 30, 1982, according to papers presented in court yesterday.

The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, is contesting a R15 000 damages action from the family of Mr Themba.

Led by Advocate Dikgang Moseneke, for the plaintiff, Dr Gluckman said injuries sustained

To Page 2

Death of Themba

From Page 1

by Mr Themba had been inflicted in a violent manner. Mr Themba, the court heard, also had a large bruise on the left cheekbone and other marks above the left eyebrow and on both legs. Coagulated blood was noted on his left ear.

Asked by the defendant's counsel, Mr P F Lutsch, if it was possi-

ble that the ribs were fractured when Mr Themba, handcuffed, had fallen forwards while trying to resist arrest, Dr Gluckman replied "I cannot visualise it. It is highly unlikely, unless a 200-pound policeman fell on him. If it happened I would be staggered." Mr Themba, Dr Gluckman said, had no marks on his wrist to show the impact of violence when he fell.

Dr Gluckman also testified that although it was impossible to give an immediate cause of death,

(Proceeding)

Jabulani policeman's car blasted

AN EXPLOSIVE device detonated under the private car of a member of the South African Police at the Jabulani Police Station in Soweto, yesterday morning.

According to the public relations division of the SAP nobody was injured in the blast, and apart from the one car, nothing else was dam-

aged The blast occurred at about 6 am

Residents around the area were still alarmed in the afternoon when they spoke of the blast. One said she was still in bed when she heard a "loud bang" and felt the house shaking She immediately got out of bed but could not see anything amiss.

Mr Joseph Molo said. "I was so shaken when I heard the blast, that I immediately locked all the doors I do not know why I did that, but it must have been through fear and shock. I am just relieved because no-one was killed or injured by the blast "

The blast at Jabulam

Police Station follows two other bomb blasts that took place in Durban, this week Another blast took place in Durban about a month ago, in which three people were killed and many others injured. The African National Congress claimed responsibility for the three earlier blasts

Soweto 18/5/84 251

SAP cuts rookie's pay packet

(25) S. Times
20/5/84

THE mother of a young police recruit is furious because her son's salary has been downgraded by R118,75 — all because he has a practical and not an academic matric pass

Mrs Brenda Firmani, a secretary bookkeeper says "My 19-year-old son Duane wanted to be a policeman since the age of two

"He's set his heart on it and is giving it everything he's got. That is why I am angry about the way in which the SAP has treated him"

She said her son, who finished school in December, joined the SAP college in Pretoria at the beginning of this year

"He had a problem with mathematics and we were advised to let him write his

By CHARMAIN NAIDOO

matric examination at the practical rather than the academic level," Mrs Firmani said.

Probe

Duane was informed that his annual salary would be R5 154, which would mean a basic monthly income of R429,50

"We were told at the time that having a practical matric would not affect him in any way other than his not being able to go to university

"For the first three months, Duane received the agreed salary and two special police allowances of R51,75 and R131,75 each

"In April, without any previous notice or warning, his salary cheque was drastically reduced to R323,50 a month," Mrs Firmani said

After she had made inquiries at the college, she was told that the Commissioner of Police had passed a new ruling cutting the pay of recruits with a practical matric pass

An SAP spokesman said the issue would be investigated

Police
Mercury 22/5/86
among

three

(251)

arrested

Crime Reporter

TWO of the three black men arrested in connection with the theft of R127 000 KwaZulu Government pension money in an armed hold-up between Izingolweni and Harding last week were members of the South African Police, it was learned in Durban yesterday.

Police said one was a constable stationed at Umlazi and the other was a constable from Plessislaer

The third man was an administration official seconded to the KwaZulu Government

Police said yesterday that a fourth black man had been arrested at the weekend in connection with the hold-up and that all four suspects would appear in the Harding Magistrate's Court on Thursday

Most of the stolen money has been recovered by police who also took possession of three guns

Death in custody:

R10 500 damages

257
Pretoria Correspondent *Star*
22/5/84

The Pretoria Supreme Court has awarded R10 500 damages to the children of a man who died in police custody

Giving judgment yesterday, Mr Justice Myburgh said Constable April Tshwaedi and Constable Smit Fourie had used force exceeding their authority to prevent a person from escaping

Mr Peter Themba was held for questioning in August 1982 by Klerksdorp police in connection with the apparent theft of a co-worker's wages

Mr Themba tried to escape when the two constables took him to show them where the money was allegedly hidden. The police claimed they had to use violence to prevent him from fleeing. He died the same day of his injuries

Mr Justice Myburgh awarded the full amount claimed, plus costs

Themba case: Govt to pay

Sewefan 22/5/84 251

THE Pretoria Supreme Court yesterday ordered the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, to pay R10 500 damages to three black minor children whose father died in police cus-

By **MONK NKOMO**

today in Klerksdorp in 1982.

In his judgment, Mr Acting Justice A P Myburgh said the arrest of Mr Pieter Themba on August 30, 1982, was unlawful. The two police Constables April Tshwaedi and Smith Fourie, the judge said, had exceeded their authority to effect an arrest.

Injuries

Mr Themba, of Jouberton, Klerksdorp, who was employed at the local Tshepong Hospital, fractured 10 ribs and died of multiple injuries shortly after being arrested for a theft of R187 by police on the night of August 30, 1982.

His three minor children claimed R10 500 damages from the Minister of Law and

Order for the loss of support which resulted from their father's death Mrs Karin Ingrid Foulkes-Jones, an advocate, was appointed the curatrix to represent the children in the civil action

Mr Acting Justice Myburgh rejected the evidence of Tshwaedi and Fourie and ruled that their version differed with that of the medical experts Pathologists Professor N J Scheepers and Dr J Gluckman, had earlier testified that a person who had sustained 10 broken ribs would not have put up a violent struggle as described by the two policemen

Mr Dikgang Mose-neke, instructed by Mhinga and Nsimeki, appeared for the plaintiffs.

Department of Posts and Telecommunications
Cabling to communications and navigational aids

LTA Construction

Responsible for the building of the runway, taxiways and roads

Branley Earthworks

Responsible for the site preparation for the building complex

Northern Transvaal Electrical

Responsible for the high tension reticulation

Siemens

Responsible for the runway lighting

African Technical Service

Responsible for navigation aids including the instrument landing system

(c) An operations complex consisting of a control tower, an air traffic control centre, an avionics equipment centre, a weather station, a power and lighting block, a main fire station, a stores centre and a surface maintenance workshop

(2) No The nature of the relevant projects are such that it must be completed in successive stages. Simultaneous completion is therefore not feasible

(3) Falls away

Hansen Q. 61, 1311
Sabotage/armed attacks/explosions
23/5/84
*7 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

(a) How many incidents of sabotage, armed attack or explosions had occurred in the Republic in 1984 as at the latest specified date for which figures are avail-

able and (b) what was the (i) target and (ii) nature of the incident in each case?

The MINISTER OF INTERNAL AFFAIRS (for the Minister of Law and Order)

Particulars up to 20 May 1984 are as follows

(a) 14

(b) (i)

2 Railway lines
3 Offices occupied by State Departments and Foreign Missions

2 Power installations

1 Petrol depot

1 Oil refinery

1 Private dwelling

1 Private vehicle of a member of the South African Police

Members of the police on two occasions

1 Private vehicle

Explosions

Explosion

Explosion

Explosion

Explosion

Explosion

Explosion

Explosion

Explosion

Explosion

Explosion

Explosion

Mr K M ANDREW Mr Speaker, arising from the hon the Deputy Minister's reply, is he aware that in the past three years, on each occasion in relation to this site, the hon the Minister has provided all the details, and now he suddenly chooses not to do so?

The DEPUTY MINISTER Mr Speaker, I am not aware of that

Hansen Q. 61, 1313
Indian teachers' salaries
23/5/84
*9 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Internal Affairs

How many Indian teachers were on (a) the same salary scales as and (b) different salary scales from those applicable to White teachers with the same qualifications as at 1 April 1984?

The MINISTER OF INTERNAL AFFAIRS

(a) 9 147

(b) 265

In addition to the number of teachers mentioned under (b) there are 937 under-qualified teachers in categories for which there are no equivalent categories for White teachers

Hansen Q. 61, 1313
Coloured teachers' salary scales
23/5/84
*10 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Internal Affairs

How many Coloured teachers were (a) on the same salary scales as and (b) different salary scales from those applicable to White teachers with the same qualifications as at 1 April 1984?

The MINISTER OF INTERNAL AFFAIRS

(a) 13 006

(b) 5 538

In addition to the number of teachers mentioned under (b) there are 11 106 under-qualified teachers in categories for

which there are no equivalent categories for White teachers

Hansen Q. 61, 1314
Persons killed/wounded by Police
23/5/84
*11 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether any persons were shot by the South African Police in March 1984, if so, how many persons were shot and (a) killed and (b) wounded in that month?

The MINISTER OF INTERNAL AFFAIRS (for the Minister of Law and Order)

Yes, 55

(a) 10

(b) 45

Trallee Court, Durban

*12 Mr W V RAW asked the Minister of Community Development

(1) Whether Trallee Court in Mona Road, Durban, is subject to rent control, if so,

(2) whether an application was recently made for an increase in rentals in respect of this property, if so, (a) for what increase and (b) as from what date,

(3) whether this application has been considered, if so, what increase was granted,

(4) whether the Rent Board has received any complaints concerning the form of notification given to tenants by the agents or landlords of Trallee Court, if so, what was the nature of these complaints,

(5) whether the Rent Board has been notified of any threats made to tenants of this property concerning the supply of electricity and water, if so, what was the purport of these threats,

SWA lawyers call for security law changes

ARGUS 24/5/84

152

Argus Africa News Service
WINDHOEK. — The SWA Bar Council has asked a judicial inquiry to drastically revise existing detention laws and probe activities of Koevoet police squads.

"The abuse of power is apparent in the application of security laws and practices in our country today," the council says in a 54-page memorandum

The document was handed to Mr Justice Henk van Dyk's commission of inquiry into SWA/Namibia's security legislation, which has heard evidence in camera here during the last two weeks.

The memorandum, studded with summaries and comment on several major security trials of the past nine years, was released to the media by Mr Justice van Dyk last night at the request of the Bar Council

The judge said several allegations made by the council were being investigated and, for that reason, could not be published.

In addition to Supreme Court judgments, the memorandum lists cases of people disappearing without trace, of burials in unmarked graves, and allegations in court of murders and tortures which, after years, remain unprobed by the authorities

The advocates focus particularly on activities of the counter-insurgency police unit, Koevoet, and asked the commission to investigate "as a matter of urgency" allegations concerning this unit.

The memorandum calls for "drastic" revision of SWA/Namibia's principal detention proclamations, AG9 and AG26, as well as the provisions of Section 103 (Ter) of the Defence Act, which provides immunity from prosecution to members of the security forces acting "in good faith" against "terrorism".

Beaten to death

The council also notes that in spite of a Supreme Court finding that a Kaokoland farmer, Mr Johannes Kakuva, had been beaten before his death in detention in 1981, no members of the security police had been brought to trial

The present security laws "are inadequate, unfair and ineffective and may undermine internal security rather than protect it"

The council also criticises the terms of reference of the commission, which it says are too restrictive, and assume that SWA/Namibia is assailed by a "revolutionary onslaught"

The commission has received evidence from the Law Society, the South African and SWA police, the SWA Territory Force, the Council of Churches in Namibia and has consulted members of the International Red Cross

**Attorney-General
won't prosecute**

Azapo

leader

**accuses
3 security cops**

THE Attorney-General has declined to prosecute three security policemen who allegedly attempted to murder a leading member of Azapo last year.

This was confirmed yesterday by the chief of the Soweto CID, Brigadier J J Viktor, who said Mr Pule had laid a charge of assault and attempted murder against three members of the security branch

SOWETAN Reporter

"The allegations were investigated and everything that came out of the investigation was placed before the Attorney-General who has since decided that no prosecution will take place," said Brig Viktor

Mr Pule, who was head of Azapo's national sports secretariat last year, told The SOWETAN that he missed death in May last year

when shots were fired at his car by unknown men who were chasing him in a kombi

The car chase took place in the streets of Zola township, where Mr Pule lived at the time

"The incident surprised and worried me a lot because I could not understand why anybody would have wanted to kill me. At midnight, May 22, 1983, only two weeks after the incident, three men who had balaclaves on came to fetch me at home

Threat

"They claimed to be policemen. They used abusive language and threatened me with guns. At one stage during a scuffled which ensued when I refused to go with them until they removed their balaclavas and showed me their appointment cards, they managed to handcuff me

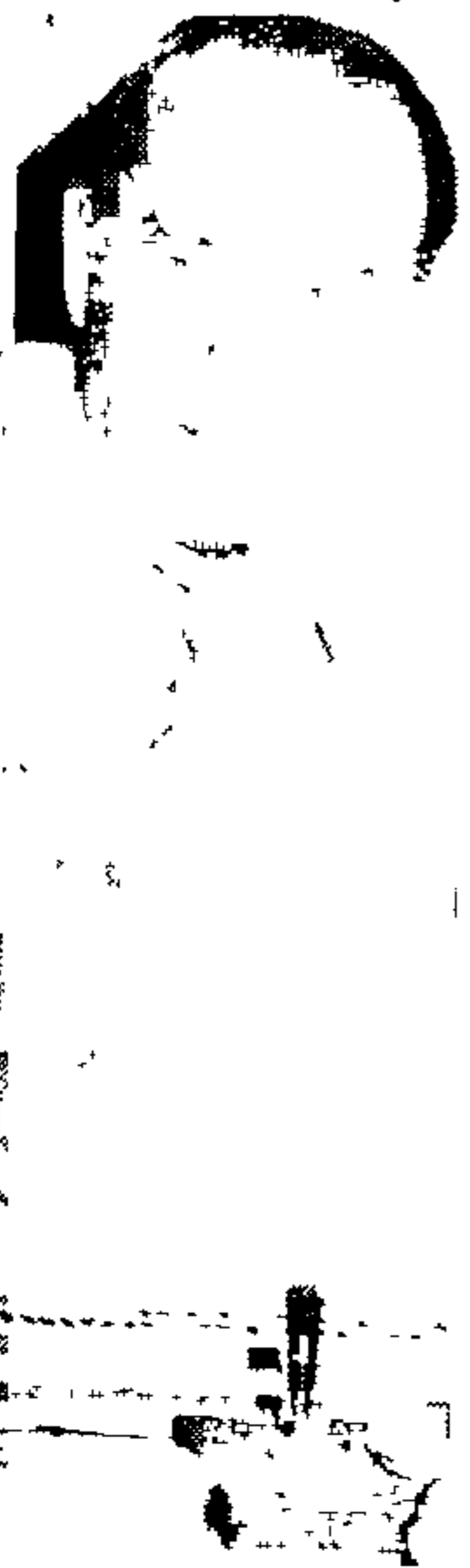
"By some stroke of luck, I recognised one of them as the one who fired a shot at my car during the previous two weeks' chase and when I saw that the kombi they were travelling in was the same colour as the one my assailants used, I doubted their credentials even more," said Mr Pule

Prison

It was only after the three men had phoned for reinforcements and when about 14 uniformed policemen arrived that he surrendered. He was taken to John Vorster Square.

He said he was detained at Moroka police station and at Krugersdorp prison until his release on August 12, 1983

Mr Pule also said that he had briefed his lawyer to look into possibilities of instituting a private prosecution



BRIG VIKTOR: Police chief.

Accused claims 'police threats' over wife's death

By SHIRLEY PRESSLY

TEARS welled in the eyes of one of the accused in the treason trial in the Grahamstown Supreme Court today, when he described how he had been threatened by police about the death of his wife

Mr Vukile Tshiwula, 44, the second witness for the defence in the trial within a trial was visibly overcome by emotion when he spoke about his wife, Nonkosi, who was gunned down in a hail of bullets at her Kwazakele home on May 8 last year

Mr Tshiwula said he was arrested at the home of a friend in Kwazakele on May 9 while asleep

He was taken for "metal tests" at the fingerprint office and then to the offices of the murder and robbery squad WO Ruiters and Sgt Gwayi asked him where the firearm was

He was made to sit in front of a desk with his arms handcuffed behind him and a chair pushed against him Sgt Gwayi tried to suffocate him by placing something which felt like rubber over his face

Mr Tshiwula said he tapped his feet on the ground and was given a chance to breathe He was then struck in the face, kicked in the lower abdomen and locked up in a cell Later, he was sitting in an office when his brother-in-law was brought to him and told him about the death of his wife

"I was very shocked," said Mr Tshiwula Mr Tshiwula claimed that the next day he was told that he would not be released until he made a statement which satisfied the police

Mr Tshiwula said WO Nel told him he must relax "because they found somebody they knew who murdered my wife".

"He said I would be one of them"

Mr Tshiwula said he took this to mean he would be a witness

"Something that distressed me was the threats from the police Lt Dennis said he would send me to the place where my wife is They told me they would take my children, make them witnesses against me to incriminate me

"Section 29 caused my mind not to function properly," said Mr Tshiwula, as tears welled in his eyes

The 11 men are Mr Rufus Nzo 54 Mr Douglas Tyutyu 48 Mr Siphon Hina 44, Mr James Ngqondela 54 Mr Mzayifani Kame 57, Mr Mzimkulu Kame, 22, Mr Siphon Nodlewu, 35, Mr Vukile Tshiwula, 43, Mr Lindile Mbelekana 27 Mr Wellington Gumenge 29, and Mr Ncepa Faku, 27

They face charges including high treason, alternatively participation in acts of terrorism sabotage, undergoing military training possession of military explosives harbouring persons, participating in the activities of unlawful organisations, possession of unlawful literature, possession of machine guns, hand grenades and ammunition and leaving the country without a passport

There is also a charge of murder, four counts of attempted murder, nine counts of malicious damage to property and a charge of fraud

(Proceeding)

Mr Justice Howie was on the Bench with two assessors, Mr E A Logie and Mr R P Barnes Mr P J Strauss, SC the Deputy Attorney-General assisted by Mr W Kingsley appeared for the State Mr R L Selvan SC assisted by Mr P N Langa and Mr A Jappie instructed by T Majodina and Co of Port Elizabeth, appeared for the defence

Aircraft for SA in spiral

LONDON — Britain's Opposition Labour Party is asking for Government assurances that British Aerospace will not be allowed to sell coastguard surveillance aircraft to South Africa.

South Africa has asked about the possible sale of eight BA748 aircraft.

Labour's front bench spokesman on Southern Africa, Mr Donald Anderson, has written to the Foreign Office Minister, Mr Malcolm Rifkind, asking for a "clear indication" that the Government "will not inflame international and Commonwealth opinion by issuing a licence allowing the sale to go ahead."

He also wants to know whether the issue will be raised during Mr P W Botha's London visit on June 2 — Sapa

EP blood service is ready

Post Reporter

BLOOD donors have responded well to the call for blood before the long weekend, Mr Ian Simpson, senior liaison officer for the Eastern Province Blood Transfusion Service, said today

Mr Simpson said stocks were adequate to meet possible demands over the weekend

The service had been able to draw 320 pints of blood at Rhodes University this week and this had boosted stocks.

However, Mr Simpson said if there were any major civil emergency or the need for fresh blood arose, donors would be contacted

He said the service had been able to offer help to services in the Transvaal and Free State, where stocks were dangerously low

Rise in medical aid dues forseen after fee increase

CAPE TOWN — Medical aid societies will have to collect increased dues from members to cover the latest medical and dental fee increases, according to medical aid sources

They have criticised the increases, due to be implemented on July 1 — particularly the 25% rise granted to general practitioners in dentistry

Mr J J Fernhout, chairman of the Cape branch of the National Association of Medical Aid Schemes, said the medical aid fraternity expected that doctors would be granted an 8,8% increase, but were "surprised" at the 25% rise in GP dentistry fees

"At the upper limit we would have expected between 10% and 15%," he said

On average, 10 times more was spent on GP dentistry than on specialist dentistry, he said

However, dentists have said the increases are sufficient only to keep pace with rising costs

The president of the Dental Association of SA (Western Cape branch), who cannot be named for professional reasons, said dentists would "welcome" the increase, although it was less than the 33,3% rise they had sought.

"It is very difficult in a short interview to give the full background to why dentists should get such a substantial increase without appearing ungracious or greedy," he said.

It would help dentists cover "enormous rising costs", he said — Sapa

permit for Kitson

MRG — Former political prisoner Mr David Kitson, released from prison two weeks ago after 10 years for sabotage, has been granted an exit permit by the Department of Internal Affairs

Department's Director-General, Mr S S van der Merwe, said the permit would be available today

Kitson intends flying to London soon to rejoin his family. He has not seen his wife, Norma, for 10 years

ADVERTISERS PLEASE

BOOKING and COPY DEADLINES FOR POST PROPERTY FOR 2/6

BOOKING MONDAY 28/ NOV 90/5

1335

FRIDAY, 25 MAY 1984

FRIDAY, 25 MAY 1984

+Indicates translated version

For oral reply

Strike craft: servicemen

*1 Mr P R C ROGERS asked the Minister of Defence

- (1) Whether any members of the ship's company of strike craft are national servicemen undergoing their initial training, if not, why not, if so, (a) what percentage of the ship's company consists of national servicemen and (b) at what stage of their training do they commence sea-going service.
- (2) whether such national servicemen complete the balance of their initial training period in strike craft, if not, (a) why not and (b) in what manner do they complete the balance of this training period?

The MINISTER OF DEFENCE

- (1) Yes
 - (a) It differs from craft to craft, at present from 4,2% to 12,7%
 - (b) On completion of their basic and specialist training
- (2) Yes
 - (a) and (b) fall away

*2 Mr P R C ROGERS asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether single members of the South African Police are required by regulation to make use of police barrack accommodation, if so, in terms of what regulation,
- (2) whether such members may apply for

1336

FRIDAY, 25 MAY 1984

permission to make use of other accommodation, if not, why not, if so, (a) on what grounds and (b) what types of other accommodation?

+The MINISTER OF DEFENCE (for the Minister of Law and Order).

- (1) Yes, in terms of Regulation 78 of the Regulations for the S A Police
- (2) Yes
 - (a) There are no prescribed grounds on which an application should be based, but deserving cases are considered on merit, with due regard to the availability of barrack accommodation, and the necessity always to have members available for any eventualities
 - (b) The accommodation must be suitable and conform to civilized standards

The Price of Treason

*3 Dr A L BORAINÉ asked the Minister of Foreign Affairs

- (1) Whether he or any member of his Department was involved in the (a) research relating to and (b) (i) writing, (ii) printing and (iii) distribution of a pamphlet entitled *The Price of Treason* sent to students and parents of students at certain English universities in May 1984, if so, on whose instructions,
- (2) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

+The MINISTER OF CONSTITUTIONAL DEVELOPMENT AND PLANNING (for the Minister of Foreign Affairs)

- (1) No The rest of the question falls away
- (2) No

1337

FRIDAY, 25 MAY 1984

*4 Mr E K MOORCROFT asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

- (1) What is the total population of the Mgwah area in the Eastern Cape,
- (2) whether any Black persons hold freehold title to land in this area, if not, why not, if so, (a) how many and (b)(i) when and (ii) by whom was freehold title first granted to them?

+The DEPUTY MINISTER OF DEVELOPMENT AND OF LAND AFFAIRS

- (1) 7 489 persons
- (2) No The land belongs to the South African Development Trust and is occupied in terms of the traditional tribal system.

*5 Mr K M ANDREW—Education and Training—Reply standing over

*6 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

- (1) Whether he or any member of his Department has received any representations concerning the allocation of residential and commercial sites in Soweto, if so, (a) when, (b) from whom and (c) what was (i) the nature of the representations and (ii) his response thereto,
- (2) whether there have been any (a) problems or (b) delays in allocating these sites to developers, if so, (i) why and (ii) what is the nature of the problems or delays,
- (3) whether any steps are being taken in respect of these delays, if not, why not, if so, (a) what steps and (b) with what results?

+The DEPUTY MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION

- (1) No The allocation of residential and

1338

business sites is a function of the Local Authority

- (2) and (3) The Department of Co-operation and Development is not aware of any serious problems or any extraordinary delay with the allocation of sites

The Development Boards, developers and the Department of Co-operation and Development are constantly involved in negotiations aimed at streamlining procedures in regard to development and any problem identified is addressed without delay. If the hon member is aware of a problem or complaint in this regard and informs me of the particulars the matter will be investigated

*7 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

- (1) (a) What was the total revenue generated through all channels for the Black townships of (i) Langa, (ii) Nyanga and (iii) Guguletu in respect of the (aa) 1982-83 and (bb) 1983-84 financial years, (b) in what manner was each specified amount of this revenue generated and (c) what was the total expenditure on (i) administration and (ii) development schemes in respect of each of these townships,
- (2) how much of this amount was spent on (a) the building and/or renovation of (i) schools and (ii) houses, (b) the building and/or maintenance of roads and drains, (c) the provision of electricity, including street-lights, and (d) any other specified amenities and services?

+The DEPUTY MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION (Reply laid upon the Table with leave of House)

The financial year for the development boards was adjusted to coincide with the



251

Koevoet probe: Le Grange mum

Case T... 2/1/84

Political Staff

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY
— The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said yesterday that he had not been informed of recent submissions made by the South West African Bar Council requesting a special inquiry into the activities of the controversial Koevoet police unit

He was consequently not able to say whether he intended to take any steps to implement the bar council's request, the minister said in reply to a question from Mrs Helen Suzman (PFP Houghton)

Last week the bar council, which represents all advocates in SWA/Namibia, called for an urgent overhaul of all security legisla-

tion and an immediate probe into the conduct of the police, especially the special operations "K Unit" of the security police, Koevoet

Some of the shock allegations contained in the council's exhaustively researched memorandum were that security police detainees in SWA/Namibia had disappeared without trace, that Koevoet had killed civilians and no inquests had been held, and that civilians lived in fear of the police and the armed forces

Mr Justice H P van Dyk, chairman of the Van Dyk Commission of Inquiry into security legislation in the territory, told journalists last week that all allegations were being investigated

past four years to
ing this about.

In 1979/80, black
salaries increased
percent against 12 per-
for whites. The next
blacks got 38 per-
and whites 16 per-
In 1982/83 the in-
cases were more than
percent for blacks and
about 34 percent for

Mr Kirstein said salary
ity depended on finan-
circumstances "It is
something which can
brought in overnight"
Defending the prov-
s recent decision to
crease hospital tariffs,
Kirstein said the ex-
utive committee had
een informed at short
tice of the Govern-
s decision to cut its
body to the province
for 1984/85 by nearly
R100 million

A sculpture by Eduardo
Villa was unveiled at
the Johannesburg Col-
lege of Education yes-
terday as part of the
college's 75th anniver-
sary celebrations

The rector of JCE, Pro-
fessor R Conacher
(centre), told the several
hundred students in the
audience that the col-
lege had established a
reputation for profes-
sional conduct and ac-
ademic standards of the
highest order.

He said the sculpture
would act as a re-
minder of each stu-
dent's contribution to
the campus

Studying the work
are SRC president Miss
Joanne Levithan and
sculptor Eduardo Villa

● Picture by Etienne
Rothbart.

Security employee acquitted

Pretoria Correspondent

An employee of the National Intelligence Service has
been acquitted on charges of attempting to rob two
police reservists and aiming a firearm at them

Mr Sandile Witness
Yelwa (29), of Alexandra,
Johannesburg, had plead-
ed not guilty to the
charges

Mr Yekwa said that, on
the evening of the inci-
dent, he attended a party
in Atteridgeville. He
hitch-hiked home but be-
came tired of walking
and sat down beside the
road

A police van stopped
beside him and he imme-
diately handed the weap-
on he had with him, as
well as documents — in-
cluding his National In-
telligence Service ap-
pointment certificate —
to the reservists

Reservist Constable
Dawid Petrus Smith told
the court that he and Re-
servist Constable F J de
Jong were on duty at
Erasmia police station
that evening. Driving
along the Krugersdorp
road, they saw a man
lying in the middle of the
road

They stopped and,
when he rolled the man
over, the man immedi-
ately aimed a weapon at
him, saying "Your
money," Mr Smith said

The magistrate, Mr
van Deventer, said that
the two constables had
contradicted each other
in evidence

Mr Yekwa's superior in
the Intelligence Service
said it was necessary for
him to be armed both on
and off duty

Mr van Deventer found
that, on the evidence, Mr
Yekwa could not have
been aware that he was
illegally in possession of
the firearm and seven
rounds of ammunition,
and acquitted and dis-
charged him on those
charges as well

New police station for Rosebank

Lawyer struck off roll

Pretoria Bureau

A Johannesburg attorney
who left the country in
March this year and did
not intend returning, has
been struck from the roll
of attorneys by the Pre-
toria Supreme Court.

He left the country on
an El Al flight but his
destination was unknown,
the president of the
Transvaal Law Society,
Mr Roger Botha Cleaver,
said in an affidavit be-
fore court

An investigation by the
Law Society revealed
that Mr Stein issued che-
ques totalling R103 287
that were dishonoured

His account was over-
drawn by R1 383

The Judge President of
the Transvaal, Mr Justice
Boshoff, and Mr Justice
le Roux yesterday con-
firmed the provisional
order granted on March
23 to have Mr Stein's
name struck from the
roll of attorneys



The litterbugs

Banquet on September
19, at which people and
groups will receive rec-
ognition for their work
towards creating a clean-
er and better environ-
ment

The KSAB programme
began when the packag-
ing industry formulated a
campaign to recycle
waste materials

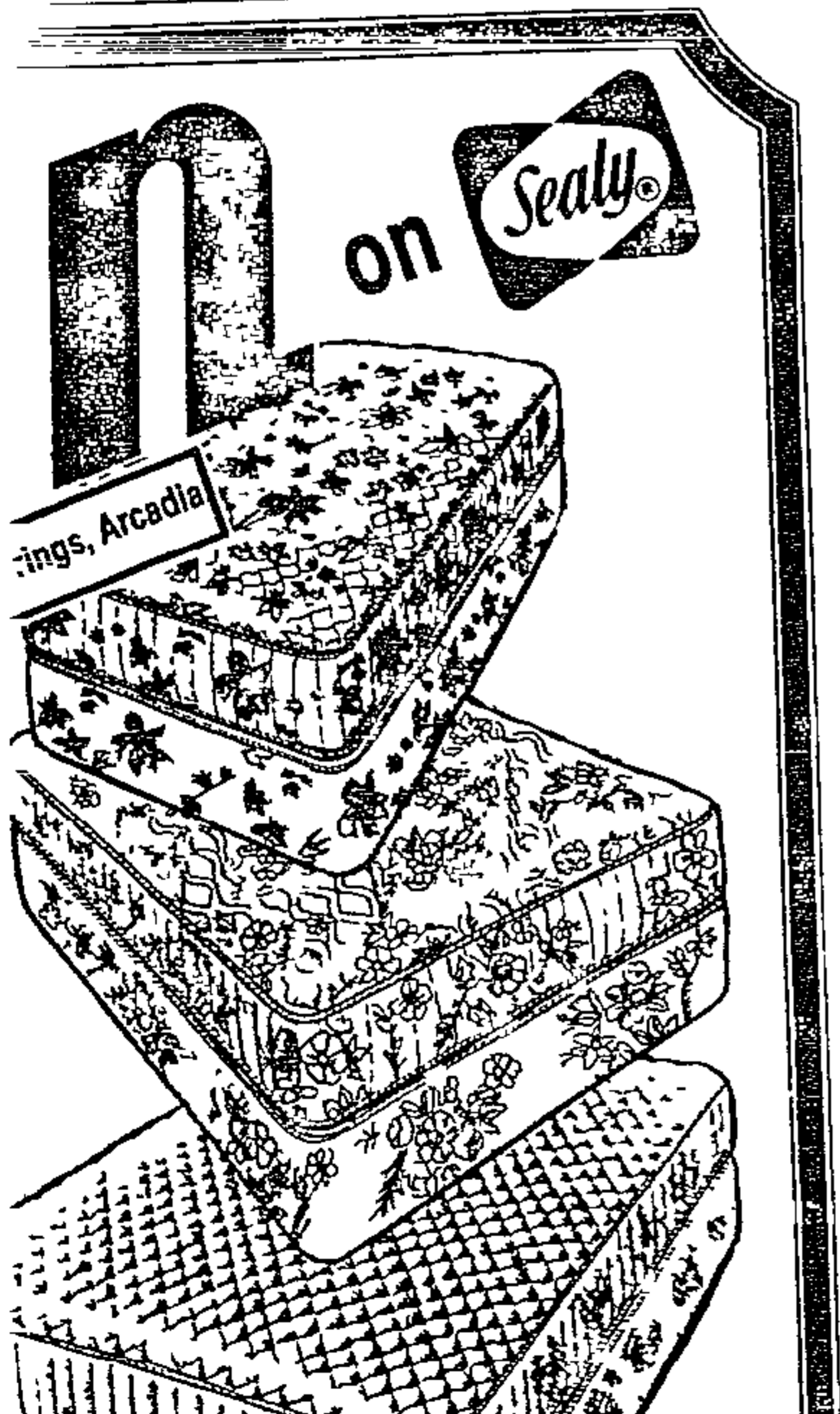
"But today we see re-
cycling as secondary to
implementing attitude
changes

"Once we have taught

people it is socially
wrong to litter, we can
begin talking about beau-
tifying the country, recy-
cling, litter separation
and restoration," he said

Earlier this year Dur-
ban involved more than
30 000 people in an 'aware-
ness week'

KSAB is privately run
but supported by the In-
stitute of Solid Waste
Management and the
United Municipal Execu-
tive



Dismay as police block news of alleged detention

CAPE TIMES 14/6/86 (25)

JOHANNESBURG. — Legal experts reacted with dismay this week to a decision by the South African Police to block publication of news of an alleged security detention by invoking the Protection of Information Act.

In a telex reply on Monday night to a Rand Daily Mail request for confirmation of the detention, the Police Directorate of Public Relations said no information in respect of the inquiry could be published.

The Act provides for a fine of R10 000 or 10 years in jail or both if the law is contravened.

This is believed to be the first time Section Four of the Protection of Information Act — which replaced the Official Secrets Act in 1982 — has been used for this purpose.

In 1982 there was an outcry over the refusal of the police to permit publication of the names of six detainees, but that information was blocked in terms of the Police Act.

Mrs Helen Suzman, the Progressive Federal Party's spokesman on civil rights, said the use of the Protection of Information Act was a "very extreme" use of this measure" and a "further broad incursion into the freedom of the press".

The SAP telex to the newspaper, which was confirmed on the telephone on Tuesday, said that "in respect of the inquiry we wish to draw your attention to the provisions of Section Four of the Protection of Information Act.

"No information in respect of this inquiry may therefore be published until further notice."

Section Four of the Act says "Any person who has in his possession or under his control or at his disposal... any document, article or information which he knows or reasonably should know relates to a security matter or the prevention or combating of terrorism and who publishes such information for any purpose which is prejudicial to the security or interests of the Republic shall be guilty of an offence."

During the debate in Parliament over the Protection of Information Act, Mr Kobie Coetsee, the Minister of Justice, said police would be able to prevent or at least delay reporting on people detained in connection with terrorism.

However, it is believed that this is the first time this section has been invoked.

Steenkamp to retire as head of Security Police

(251)

Stew

15/6/84

The chief of the South African Security Police, Lieutenant-General Francois Michael Alexander Steenkamp (55), is to retire on September 1 after 39 years of service.

This has been announced by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange.

General Steenkamp is to be succeeded by Major-General Stan Schutte.

DISTINGUISHED

The retiring chief has had a distinguished career in both the uniform and detective branches. He took over office in June last year.

General Steenkamp was born in Wakkerstroom, but grew up in Zululand. He joined the SAP in May 1945. After his training in Newcastle and Dannhauser he served in all the branches of the uniform division and served as a public prosecutor in Dannhauser.

In 1951 he was transferred to the CID in Durban where he served in all the detective branches.

In 1962 he received his commission and was transferred to the security branch. He was later appointed to form and command an anti-sabotage unit.

From January 1969 he was divisional officer commanding the Security Police in Port Natal and eight years later was transferred to John Vorster Square to take command of the Commercial Branch of the SAP.

In July 1978 he was transferred to headquarters in Pretoria as a member of the SAP inspectorate. He was to have taken over as officer commanding the South African Criminal Bureau but in January 1980 he was seconded to the National Intelligence Service.

He also served on the State Security Council secretariat until April 1982.

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100

'Threatened' police admit shooting three

CAPT. TIMES 19/6/84
210-211 251

Own Correspondent

PORT ELIZABETH — Three people were shot and two others were injured by tear smoke grenades when police tried to disperse 200 people commemorating the anniversary of the 1976 Soweto riots in Graaff-Reinet township on Saturday

On Sunday Lieutenant H J Beck, duty liaison officer for police headquarters in Pretoria, denied that people had been shot or injured by police on Saturday

However, yesterday he said a woman had been shot in the stomach, a man had been shot in the thigh and a woman had been shot in the calf

He said two more people — a man and a woman — had been injured by a tear smoke grenade

According to Lieutenant Beck, violence erupted when the crowd started throwing stones after police had used tear smoke to disperse them. He said the crowd had been warned by police that their meeting was illegal

"In the midst of the stone-throwing, members of the force fired shots because they felt threatened, and five people were hit," he said

Lieutenant Beck said five policemen had also been injured in the violence

SWA lawyers rebuke minister

CARL TINKS

23/6/84

~~252~~ ~~251~~ 251

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG. — The Bar Council of SWA/Namibia, attacked yesterday by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, has hit back, accusing him of being in contempt of the Van Dyk Commission of Inquiry into Security Legislation.

Mr Bryan O'Linn, chairman of the SWA/Namibia Bar Council, said in a statement that the Bar Council had taken note, with shock, of the attack on them by Mr Le Grange at a South African Police passing-out parade in Pretoria yesterday morning.

Mr Le Grange criticized the Bar Council for its evidence before the Van Dyk Commission of Inquiry into Security Legislation in SWA/Namibia regarding alleged atrocities by Koevoet, a special operations unit of the South African security police.

Mr Le Grange said the Bar Council's memorandum had allowed some newspapers to brand Koevoet as a "band of murderers".

He said he wanted to ask the Bar Council whether they had considered at any stage "the heinous crimes committed against the people of SWA by Swapo terrorists".

The Bar Council said they would have expected that a Minister of the Republic of South Africa could be relied upon to "respect the *sub judice* rule".

'Appears to be in contempt'

"We suggest to the minister to put his version of the facts and his comments to the commission of inquiry and to abide by the results. His attacks appear to us to be in contempt of the commission."

Mr O'Linn said the Bar Council denied branding Koevoet as a band of murderers, but was not prepared to enter into public controversy with Mr Le Grange.

The Bar Council had pointed out to the commission that in view of the war situation, the ideal of the rule of law could not always be followed. However, vigilance was necessary to ensure that modifications were made only when necessary and for so long as absolutely necessary.

Mr Le Grange said that the allegations contained in the Bar Council memorandum had received extensive press coverage, and editorial comment in certain newspapers had bordered on hysteria.

The editor of the Pretoria News had equated Koevoet members with "mad dogs" and had concluded that it was time the unit was firmly leashed, Mr Le Grange said.

He added that since a complaint had been lodged with the Media Council, he did not wish to comment further, but went on to ask "this particular newspaper, other editors and the Bar Council of SWA", whether they had considered "the heinous crimes committed against the people of SWA by Swapo terrorists".

Mr Le Grange said that between 1975 and the end of 1983, Swapo had killed 376 local blacks and 17 whites. From August last year until the end of April another 35 people had been killed.

Oil procurement: Irregularities

*19 Mr R R HULLEY asked the Minister of Mineral and Energy Affairs

- (1) Whether, with reference to his reply to Question No 5, standing over, on 20 June 1984, he or his predecessor has received any reports concerning alleged irregularities in respect of oil procurement affairs from a person whose name has been furnished to the Minister's Department for the purpose of his reply, if so, (a) what is the name of this person, (b) on what dates were the reports received and (c) what was the purport of the reports,

- (2) whether any action has been taken in consequence of these reports, if not, why not, if so, what action?

The MINISTER OF MINERAL AND ENERGY AFFAIRS Mr Speaker, I want to apologize to the House and the hon member for giving an incorrect reply to Question No 5 on 20 June 1984. The correct reply is

- (1) and (2) I have not received any reports from Brigadier J P D Blaauw and the Department of Mineral and Energy Affairs has no records of any documents received by my predecessor(s) from Brigadier Blaauw

Mr R R HULLEY Mr speaker, arising out of the reply of the hon the Minister, is he aware of any approaches made or any reports compiled by this person being submitted to any other Government Department?

The MINISTER Mr Speaker, I am not aware of any such reports to any other Department

Transvaal: distribution of pamphlets

*20 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether any persons were detained in the Transvaal on or about 17 June 1984 in connection with the distribu-

tion of pamphlets relating to the August elections, if so, (a) why, (b) where, (c) in terms of what statutory provision and (d) for what period were they detained,

- (2) whether the pamphlets in question were confiscated; if so, why;

- (3) whether these pamphlets were returned to these persons, if not, why not, if so, when;

- (4) whether any other action was taken in respect of any of these persons, if so, (a) what action and (b) when,

- (5) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) No, not by the South African Police
- (2) to (4) Fall away
- (5) No

251 Howard

Lilipardsvlei: shooting of school boy
Q: Co 1. 1804 27/6/84
 *21 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether a member of the South African Police was involved in the shooting of a school boy outside the Lilipardsvlei police station on or about 16 June 1984, if so, (a) what are the circumstances surrounding the incident and (b) what is the (1) age of the school boy and (ii)(aa) rank and (bb) length of service of the policeman concerned,

- (2) whether an investigation has been held into the incident, if not, why not, if so, what were the findings,

- (3) whether any steps are being taken as a result of the incident or the findings, if not, why not, if so, what steps,

- (4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes.

- (a) It is alleged that the school boy playfully grabbed at the barrel of the gun with which the policeman concerned was armed for duty purposes when a shot went off, resulting in the boy being hit in his stomach

- (b) (i) 11 years

- (ii) (aa) Constable

- (bb) 2 years and a month

- (2) Yes, a case of attempted murder is still being investigated

- (3) No, the result of the investigation will determine whether or not steps are to be taken

- (4) No, except to express regret for the unfortunate incident

Howard Q Co 1. 1805
Fred Clark squatter camp
 *22 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

- (1) Whether any member of his Department or the West Rand Development Board has received any representations or complaints concerning the Fred Clark squatter camp in Soweto in 1984, if so, (a) when, (b) from whom and (c) what was the (i) nature of the representations or complaints and (ii) response thereto,

- (2) whether any action has been taken as a result, if not, why not, if so, (a) what action and (b) when,

- (3) whether the persons living in this area are to be moved, if so, (a) why, (b) when and (c) where, if not,

- (4) whether this area is to be upgraded, if not, why not, if so, when?

The DEPUTY MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION

The Fred Clark Camp is an emergency settlement camp and not a squatter camp. The residents of the camp are temporarily housed in corrugated iron and brick buildings, on the understanding that as and when suitable housing in Soweto is made available for them they will be housed there

- (1) Yes, the West Rand Development Board

- (a) From time to time

- (b) The inhabitants of the Fred Clark Camp

- (c) (i) High rental and insufficient facilities were alleged

- (ii) The rental was reduced and the sewerage system was re-conditioned

- (2) Yes

- (a) As indicated under (1)(c)(ii)

- (b) The rental was reduced with effect from 1 February 1983 and the sewerage system was reconditioned during November/December 1983

- (3) Yes

- (a) Because facilities there are only temporary

- (b) In the near future Installation of services in the place of settlement has already been completed and R4,2 million have been made available for the building of core houses. Tenders for the building work have closed already

- (c) Naledi Extension, Soweto

1787

TUESDAY 26/WEDNESDAY, 27 JUNE 1984

TUESDAY, 26 JUNE 1984

†Indicates translated version.

For written reply.

Howland Q 61.1787
South African Development Trust

957 Dr F HARTZENBERG asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development.†

- (1) How much (a) quota land and (b) compensatory land is still to be purchased by the South African Development Trust in terms of the 1975 proposals,

- (2) (a) how many (i) Black spots and (ii) badly situated areas in respect of which compensatory land has been purchased in terms of the 1975 proposals are still to be declared White areas and (b) what is the area of these (i) Black spots and (ii) badly situated areas?

The MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT

- (1) (a) and (b) Approximately 80 000 hectares, which is situated mainly in Natal must still be acquired by the South African Development Trust in terms of the 1975 proposals. Separate figures in respect of compensatory land and quota land are not kept and the required information is therefore not readily available. The compensatory land forms part of the total extent of land acquired by the Trust.

- (2) (a) and (b) Figures available are subject to proposals of the Commission for Co-operation and Development that are still under consideration and it will consequently serve no purpose to make these figures known now.

1788

1789

WEDNESDAY, 27 JUNE 1984

WEDNESDAY, 27 JUNE 1984

1790

†Indicates translated version

For oral reply.

Prime Minister.

Visit abroad

*1 Mr T LANGLEY asked the Prime Minister †

- (a) What is the estimated total cost of his recent visit to Britain and certain European countries and (b) of what items is this amount made up?

†The PRIME MINISTER

- (a) On my recent visit to Europe and Britain I had an entourage of 28 members, including the Minister of Foreign Affairs and our wives, departmental heads, senior officials, administrative assistants and the required number of security staff. The costs amounted to approximately R640 400.

A total of 8 countries were visited, including the Vatican and Berlin, in other words 10 places were visited which resulted in expenditure of ± R2 300 per member of the entourage for each place visited. I must also add that the Minister of Foreign Affairs would in any event have arranged an ambassadors' conference, which means that there were resultant savings owing to the fact that the conference coincided with this visit. The same applies in the case of the laying of the corner-stone of the Delville Wood Museum.

I also wish to add that, as regards the Minister of Foreign Affairs and myself, our costs were borne in three of the countries by the governments of those particular countries, as well as our transport costs to Berlin.

- (b) Air transport, hotel accommodation, travelling, subsistence and entertainment expenses, as well as printing, garlands and South African souvenirs

Ministers

Matroosberg

*1 Mr R F VAN HEERDEN asked the Minister of Transport Affairs †

- (1) Whether the *Matroosberg* was converted with a view to the Prime Minister's recent visit to Britain and certain European countries, if so, at what total cost,
- (2) What is the estimated total cost in flight and additional expenses involved in this visit for his Department?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

- (1) Yes, at R6 000. It was not necessary to make alterations to the facilities for the installation of typewriters and word processors etc.
- (2) None. SA Transport Services will be compensated in full for all flight and additional expenditure.

A Nugent

*3 Mr D J N MALCOMMESS asked the Minister of Internal Affairs

- (1) Whether, with reference to his reply to Question No 20 on 11 May 1984, Arnold Nugent has left the Republic, if not, (a) why not and (b) what steps are being taken in this regard, if so, (i) when and (ii) at what point of exit,

- (2) whether he will make a statement on this matter?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF INTERNAL AFFAIRS

(1) and (2) In the notice handed to Mr Nugent on 1 May 1984 he was requested to inform the Regional Office of the Department of Internal Affairs in Port Elizabeth as to where and when he would be leaving the Republic. On 28 May 1984 the Regional Representative received a telephone call from Nugent in which he informed the Regional Representative that he was telephoning from Umtata where he is applying for a work permit. No record is applying for a work permit. No record of his departure through the control post at Kei Bridge could however be traced. The matter, has, therefore, been referred to the South African Police for investigation. If Nugent is still in the Republic he is liable to detention and a charge of contravening the provisions of the Aliens Act, 1937, and can be removed as a prohibited person.

Informers: agreement

*4 Mr D J N MALCOMMESS asked the Minister of Internal Affairs.

Whether any agreement has been reached between the Republic and any other country in regard to the granting of residence permits to former criminals who have become informers, if so, (a) what is the purport of this agreement, (b) (i) with which country or countries and (ii) when was this agreement reached and (c) how many persons had entered the Republic in terms of this agreement as at the latest specified date for which figures are available?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF INTERNAL AFFAIRS

No Rest of the question falls away

Howland Q 61.1790 27/6/84
Persons killed wounded by Railways Police
*5 Mr D J N MALCOMMESS asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

Whether any persons were shot by the

1791

WEDNESDAY, 27 JUNE 1984

South African Railways Police in the first five months of 1984, if so, how many were shot and (a) killed and (b) wounded in that period?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS.

Yes During the first five months of 1984 the SAR Police Force was involved in the investigation of 55 976 cases and in 16 cases it was necessary for members of the Force, in the performance of their duties, to resort to the use of fire-arms

(a) 6

(b) 10

Rabies

* 6 Mr R W HARDINGHAM asked the Minister of Agriculture

(1) How many cases of rabies were reported in (a) Natal and (b) kwazulu during the latest specified period of 12 months for which figures are available,

(2) whether any steps have been taken in respect of the spread of this disease, if so, (a) what steps and (b) by whom?

The DEPUTY MINISTER OF AGRICULTURE

(1) (a) 71 cases (1 March 1983 to 30 April 1984)

(b) No figure available The Department of Co-operation and Development is the responsible Department.

(2) (a) Natal is a proclaimed rabies-area where a permit is compulsory for the movement of dogs and cats Compulsory inoculation of dogs from the age of three months and thereafter at regular intervals

(b) The Division of Veterinary Ser-

1792

vices of the Department of Agriculture.

University of Cape Town: Islamic studies

* 7 Mr G B D McINTOSH asked the Minister of National Education

(1) Whether he received an application from the University of Cape Town to establish a Department of Islamic Studies, if so, when,

(2) whether he has taken a decision on the application, if not, why not, if so, (a) when and (b) what was his decision,

(3) whether the University of Cape Town has been informed of his decision, if not, (a) why not and (b) when will it be informed, if so, when,

(4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND TRAINING (for the Minister of National Education)

(1) Yes, 18 January 1983

(2) Yes

(a) 28 September 1983

(b) The introduction of a course in Islamic Studies was not approved since—

(i) the demand for the course in the Western Cape is limited,

(ii) the University of the Western Cape already offers a three year undergraduate course in Arabic, and

(iii) the duplication of State expenditure for a small number of students is not justifiable

The University of Cape Town

1793

WEDNESDAY, 27 JUNE 1984

was requested to investigate the possibility of co-operation with the University of the Western Cape and to submit a new application

(3) Yes, 19 October 1983

(4) No

Northern Transvaal: broadcasts

* 8 Mr G B D McINTOSH asked the Minister of Posts and Telecommunications

(1) Whether broadcasts on 4902 kilohertz are being received in the Northern Transvaal area between 04h30 and 05h00 (GMT), if so,

(2) whether his Department has received a request for permission to make such broadcasts, if so, (a) when and (b) from whom,

(3) whether this request was granted, if not, why not, if so,

(4) whether a licence to this effect has been issued, if not, (a) why not and (b) when will it be issued, if so, when,

(5) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF POSTS AND TELECOMMUNICATIONS

(1) No, not to our knowledge,

(2) no,

(3) and (4) fall away,

(5) It should be mentioned that according to the International Frequency List the frequency 4902 kilohertz has been registered for transmissions by numerous stations throughout the world, including a broadcasting station at Quelimane in Mozambique. It is quite possible for signals from any of these stations to be received in the area concerned

Shipbuilding industry

* 9 Mr R B MILLER asked the Minister of Industries, Commerce and Tourism

(1) Whether his Department has taken any steps in respect of subsidies to the shipbuilding industry, if so, (a) what steps, (b) why and (c) when,

(2) whether the shipbuilders concerned were given any notice of these steps, if not, why not, if so, what was the (a) nature and (b) period of the notice given,

(3) whether the said industry was consulted before these steps were taken, if not, why not, if so, what persons and/or organizations were consulted in this regard?

The DEPUTY MINISTER OF INDUSTRIES, COMMERCE AND TOURISM

(1) Yes

(a) It has been decided to pay subsidies in the financial year 1984-85 only in the case of contracts in respect of which the applications for assistance had already been approved

(b) On account of the necessity to curtail state expenditure in the current financial year

(c) Since the beginning of the financial year 1984-85

(2) Yes

(a) and (b) The shipbuilders were notified in writing on 16 April 1984

(3) During the past number of years a slack demand for ships was experienced internationally, including South Africa. In an effort to find work for the local shipyards special concessions were approved on an *ad hoc* basis in the past year, but without success

1794

'COP KICKED MAN WHO DIED OF BRAIN DAMAGE'

251

C. Piers

27/9/84

CP Correspondent

AN ELDERLY Bulwer night-watchman, who allegedly died of brain damage while in police custody, was in the process of suing the same policemen who arrested him when he died.

This emerged during the inquest this week into the death of Mr Ephraim Mbanjwa, 65, believed to be one of the oldest people to die in police custody

Mr Mbanjwa, who worked for a hotel in the Natal village, had been found not guilty of assaulting Sergeant Andries Strydom in May 1983

He then immediately sued Sgt Strydom for R10 000, alleging that the policeman had assaulted him, and not the other way around

Three months later — on the night of August 15 — Mr Mbanjwa was arrested by Sgt Strydom. Thirty-six hours later he was dead

According to a pathologist's report, he had six broken ribs and died of extensive bruises on his body, and

And the dead man was suing the cop

some teeth were missing.

During the inquest, a Kokstad policeman, Sgt S Nkonzo, said he had seen two police officers — Constable "Callie" Calitz and Sgt Strydom — assault Mr Mbanjwa the morning after he was arrested.

He said he saw Sgt Strydom kicking Mr Mbanjwa, and that the old man seemed to be in pain.

Another policeman, Constable T Zaca, told the court that the Bulwer station commander Warrant Officer M Roodt was 'mistaken' in several points in his evidence

W/O Roodt had said

that Mr Mbanjwa, who had been arrested for allegedly being "drunk and disorderly", and was so drunk that he was 'staggering around' the charge office when he was brought in

Constable Zaca said this was not so. He said W/O Roodt was also mistaken that Mr Mbanjwa was so drunk that he was behaving in a 'rowdy' way.

According to Constable Zaca, Mr Mbanjwa was only 'moderately drunk' — he had first sat on a bench and then stood at a counter while waiting in the charge office.

"If anyone said he

was strongly under the influence of liquor, they would be mistaken," he said

The owner of the hotel where Mr Mbanjwa worked gave evidence that he had called the police to arrest the night-watchman because he was so drunk that he was "behaving like a man possessed".

State attorney, D Paver told the court he believed the hotel owner's evidence was a 'fabrication' and that he had simply been trying to emphasise the disorderliness of Mr Mbanjwa

The inquest will continue on July 9

1835

THURSDAY, 28 JUNE 1984

1836

Services have investigated the possibility of constructing a rail link between Pietersburg and Seshego, if so, (a) when, (b) what was the result of the investigation and (c) what is the total estimated cost of constructing such a link;

- (2) whether a decision has been taken to construct this rail link, if not, why not, if so, when is it due to be completed?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

- (1) Yes

(a) 1982

(b) As far as goods traffic is concerned, it would not be a viable proposition

(c) R11,24 million

- (2) No An investigation by the Department of Transport into the passenger traffic potential has only recently been completed and as soon as the final report in this regard becomes available, a decision on the matter will be taken.

Zebediela: railway line

1080 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Transport Affairs.

- (1) Whether the South African Transport Services have received any representations to construct a railway line between (a) Zebediela and Lebowa-kgommo and/or (b) Zebediela, Lebowa-kgommo and the Steelport Valley; if so, (i) from whom, (ii) when and (iii) what was his response thereto;

- (2) whether the viability of constructing such a railway line has been investigated; if not, why not; if so, what (a)

were the findings and (b) is the estimated cost involved,

- (3) whether a decision has been taken regarding this railway line, if not, when is it anticipated that a decision will be taken, if so,

- (4) whether the line is to be constructed; if not, why not, if so, when is it due to be completed?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

- (1) (a) and (b) Yes

(i) Corporation for Economic Development Ltd (now Lebowa Development Corporation) and Department of Co-operation and Development

(ii) (a) 5 April 1982 and 28 December 1983

(b) 26 September 1977 and 28 December 1983

(iii) (a) The proposed railway line is not economically justifiable

(b) 1977—The proposed railway line is not economically justifiable

1983—Because of the lapse of time since the previous study, a re-evaluation will be made on receipt of certain information requested from Lebowa Development Corporation

- (2) Yes

(a) Refer to part (1) (iii) (a) and (b) of the reply

(b) Zebediela—Lebowa-kgommo—Approximately R22,5 million, Zebediela—Steelport—Approximately R56,0 million.

- (3) and (4) Refer to part (1) (iii) (a) and (b) of the reply.

1837

THURSDAY, 28 JUNE 1984

1838

1081 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) How many Whites, Indians, Coloureds and Africans, respectively, were serving in the South African Police Force as at 31 December 1983,

- (2) how many persons in each of these race groups held the rank of (a) ma-

ior, (b) captain, (c) lieutenant, (d) warrant officer and (e) sergeant as at that date?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Whites—21 731, Indians—1 565, Coloureds—2 764, Blacks—16 680

	(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)	(e)
(2) Whites	470	741	1 085	5 337	4 685
Indians	2	4	14	247	330
Coloureds	1	8	13	246	505
Blacks	11	25	28	1 158	2 626

Umbumbulu area: faction fights

1083 Mr G S BARTLETT asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many (a) instances of faction fighting amongst the residents of the Umbumbulu area were reported to the South African Police in the latest specified period of three months for which figures are available and (b) how many persons were killed in each instance?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Particulars for the period 19 April 1984 to 19 June 1984 are as follows

- (a) Three instances

(b) 19 on 4 May 1984, 7 on 22 May 1984, 41 on 2 June 1984

1086 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

- (1) Whether the South African Transport Services have received any representations for the construction of a rail

- (2) whether the viability of constructing a railway line between (a) Gyiyan and Mooketsi and/or (b) Louis Trichardt, Thohoyandou, Gyiyan and Mooketsi has been investigated, if not, why not, if so, what (i) was the result of the investigation and (ii) is the estimated cost of constructing the railway line and/or lines,
- (3) whether a decision has been taken on the matter, if not, when will it be taken, if so,
- (4) whether the line or lines are to be constructed, if not, why not, if so, what is the anticipated date or dates of completion?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS.

(1), (2), (3) and (4) During November 1981 SA Transport Services was requested by the Department of Constitutional Development and Planning to investigate possible railway routes through Venda, Gazankulu and Lebowa. Several routes, including the routes Mooketsi—Mutale

251 228 Star 39/6/84

SAP teargas packed Reef cinema

By Abel Mabelane

East Rand police have admitted throwing teargas canisters into a packed kwaThema cinema in Springs on Wednesday night to stop the showing of an alleged blue movie

Cinema-goers choked, vomited and fainted after being overcome by the fumes

Major C R Liebenberg, police liaison officer for the East Rand, confirmed the incident, adding that it was

connected with the showing of blue films

He declined to comment further and referred The Star to the police directorate of public relations in Pretoria.

By the time of going to press, the directorate had not responded to a request for further information

Mr Moses Dubazana, a reporter on a local newspaper, said he was in the cinema when the incident took place

"We were watching the second film when the screen suddenly went blank. Patrons shouted to the projector operator not to stop the film

"Then people started coughing, sneezing and others vomited and fainted

"When our eyes smarted and we heard the sound of barking outside, we realised what was happening and stampeded towards the entrance

"At the entrance, a po-

liceman shouted in Afrikaans, 'staan julle daar'

"The police had dogs and we ran back into the cinema. People were screaming and panicking

"After waiting for what seemed an eternity, we saw about three policemen come from the projector room carrying a reel of films

"They took with them Mr S A Ndala, the owner of the cinema, and drove away," Mr Dubazana said.

man held killings

IZBURG — A 13-year-old youth and a 25-year-old man have been held after the fatal shooting of three women, a boy and the injury of two children near the town on Saturday.

We expect a third to be arrested soon — three women, Mrs. Mabelé (45), Mrs. Mbele (35) and Ndodizile Mchunu and Bhekezele Mkhize, died after being shot with assegais. The three surviving children are in satisfactory condition. — Own Correspondent.

R300 000 stolen 'to buy love and loyalty'

Pretoria Correspondent
A mother-of-two, who stole "to buy love and loyalty", was jailed for 3½ years by a Pretoria magistrate on 18 charges of fraud involving more than R300 000.

Aletta Sophia van Schalkwyk (38), address given as Paul Kruger Street, Pretoria, pleaded guilty to all the charges.

Van Schalkwyk, who was employed by the Department of Co-operation and Development for 18 years, illegally made out cheques for her lover Mr H K Rademeyer, supposedly for study purposes.

The money was used to buy property, two sportscars, a boat, trips to Mauritius, the Maldiv Islands and resorts in the Republic. Mr Rademeyer also bought Van Schalkwyk a diamond ring.

Van Schalkwyk said she was forced by Mr Rademeyer to steal the money because he threatened to report her.

Mr Rademeyer, who is an advocate, was previously jailed for six years for the same charges.

SAP gave me electric shocks

(251)
Star witness
3/7/84
by Donald Holliday

A Johannesburg businessman's ears were burnt and his tongue split after members of the SAP had given him electric shocks, a Johannesburg magistrate heard yesterday.

Four men have pleaded not guilty to a charge of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm. They are Sergeant Robert Edmund van der Merwe (26) of Acasia Court, Lindburgh Park, police reservist Sergeant Ralph Michael Levi (32) of Andrew Street, Birdhaven, Sergeant Abraham van Zyl (22) of Knopjeslaagte, and Sergeant Anton Poley (25), no address given.

CONNECTION

Mr Mohamed Rashid Ebrahim told the court that on March 16 last year he was arrested in connection with the death of Mr Samed Bulbulia.

The next morning he was transferred to Brixton Police Station where he and three other men were beaten and given electric shocks.

"I was told to lie on the ground. Sergeant van der Merwe stuffed a cloth in my mouth.

"Plugs were connected to my ears and current was applied. I started screaming and the cloth fell out of my bleeding mouth."

Mr Ebrahim said he was asked several times if he had killed Mr Bulbulia. The only way to stop "the treatment" was to say he had killed the man, said Mr Ebrahim. (Proceeding)

for the man who shot at him — Sapa

Abramjee heads NPP Transvaal

A prominent Indian community leader, Mr Ebrahim "Boetie" Abramjee, has been elected Transvaal provincial leader of the National People's Party of South Africa.

Mr Abramjee is a member of the South African Indian Council and also chairman of the Laudium Management Committee.

Mr Abramjee said yesterday he was confident the NPP would achieve a "grand slam" in the forthcoming elections. — Sapa

Invalid dies in burning chair

CAPE TOWN — A 57-year-old Worcester invalid died on the weekend when the armchair in which he was sleeping caught fire.

Mr G G I Delpont, of Suggest Street, was found dead in his burning chair on Saturday morning by a neighbour who kicked open the locked front door after he noticed smoke pouring from the house.

The armchair is believed to have been ignited by a burning cigarette butt or by radiation from an electrical heater. — Sapa

UDF protest at GST, rent rises

CAPE TOWN — Scuffles broke out in Mitchells Plain yesterday between police and protesters opposing GST and rent rises.

The protest, organised by the United Democratic Front, was held outside the Beacon Valley rent office where about 50 people held placards.

Mrs Shahida Issel, UDF Mitchell's Plain region secretary, was charged for attending an illegal gathering. She was later freed on bail of R100. — Sapa

at and e, says ccused

Charge against certain police officers from the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad after a TV set and video machine had been removed from his house, Mr Shapiro said.

He had then been arrested and taken to Brixton headquarters, where he had been charged with unlawful possession of a firearm.

He had been severely beaten by police, who had also made anti-Semitic remarks, Mr Shapiro told the court.

The magistrate refused to place these remarks on the record, saying he was only concerned with a bail application.

No further details of the charges against Mr Gardner were given.

He was granted bail of R200, and the hearing was postponed until July 6, pending further investigations.



Mr Noel Gardner and his wife leaving the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court.

e Russell Gault Column

a hair-raising rip-off?

Association, Mr W J van Rensburg.

He admits to shortcomings in the industry such as apprentices being

owners fire them and start off with new girls.

KNOWLEDGE

Mr van Rensburg also says it is difficult to get

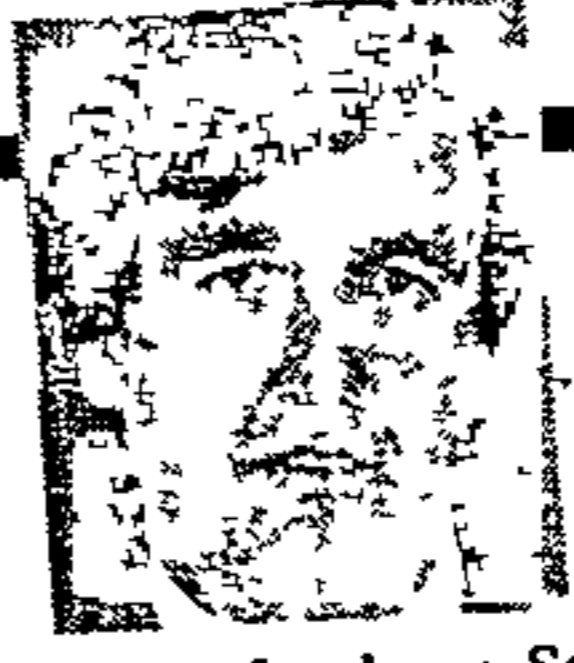
ers do their job to the best of their ability"

But what about the R120 tab?

"A hairdresser in Sand-

gate, Rosebank or Sandton regardless"

Mr van Rensburg urges women to get advice from the hairdresser as to what treatment they should have — set



Politics may decide bid for visa

By MAURITZ MOOLMAN

POLITICAL considerations will play a role in a South African Government decision on whether to allow the Rev Jesse Jackson, the Democratic Party's contender for US Presidency, to visit South Africa.

This was said yesterday by a spokesman for the Department of Internal Affairs.

Asked whether Mr Jackson would be allowed a visa, the spokesman said any application from him would be considered on merit.

He added, however, that political and administrative considerations could "not be totally divorced" from the Government's decision.

Mr Jackson has said he plans to visit South Africa before presidential election, which takes place in November.

In announcing his intention to visit the country, Mr Jackson made it clear he was determined to have the issue of apartheid placed high on the agenda of the Democratic Party's nominating convention in two weeks' time.

Mr Jackson said he would challenge the Democratic front-runner, Mr Walter Mondale, to take a strong stand against South African racism.

The civil rights campaigner also announced he would visit Moscow in the near future.

During his controversial visit to South Africa in August 1979, Mr Jackson received overwhelming support from the black community, while some white Right-wingers called him an "agitator" and called for his expulsion.

During his visit, Mr Jackson said South Africa was a Rightwing dictatorship. He also called for economic boycotts against the country.

Reagan 'no' to the teddy bears' picnic

London Bureau
LONDON — US President Ronald Reagan

KDM 3/1/84 (251)

Men accuse police of electrical torture

By LINDA ENSOR

A WITNESS in the trial of four members of the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad told a Johannesburg Magistrate's Court yesterday that "the thought of being tortured again made me willing to say anything to the police"

Mr Robert van der Merwe, 26, of Lindbergh Park, Mr Abram van Zyl, 22, of Knoppieslaagte, Mr Ralph Michael Levi, 32, of Birdhaven, and Mr Anton Gerhard Poley, 25, no address given, have pleaded not guilty to the charge of serious assault with intent to inflict grievous bodily harm.

They are alleged to have assaulted Mr Stavros Costa Kremmos, Mr Mohammed Valli, Mr Ashraf Valli and Mr Mohammed Rashid Ebrahim on March 17 last year.

The policemen allegedly hit the men with their fists, and made them lie on their stomachs on the floor. They then allegedly tied their hands behind their backs, stuffed woolen material in their mouths, sat on their backs and gave them electric shocks.

Yesterday, Mr Ebrahim told the court that he was arrested at his Alberton home on March 16 last year, in connection with the murder of Mr Samed Bulbulia.

The next morning he, his two brothers and his cousin, Mr A Valli, were taken from John Vorster Square to the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad headquarters.

He was taken to a room where Mr Van der Merwe, in the presence of the three other policemen, asked him whether he knew anything about the murder.

When he said no, he was allegedly made to lie on the floor and a towel was held tightly

around his neck by a policeman sitting on his back.

Mr Ebrahim said plugs were attached to his ears, and he was given electric shocks.

"My head began to vibrate violently and I started screaming, with the result that the cloth fell out of my mouth. My tongue started hitting against my teeth and began to bleed so the current was switched off," Mr Ebrahim said.

When he once again denied knowledge of the murder, he was given more electric shocks, Mr Ebrahim alleged. He then said to the policemen, "If you say I killed him, I killed him."

Mr Valli was brought into the room and told that Mr Ebrahim had told the policemen that he, Mr Valli, had murdered Mr Bulbulia. When Mr Valli denied this, he was allegedly punched and kicked in the testicles.

He then said "All right, if you say I stabbed him, I stabbed him." The same pattern was repeated with Mr Kremmos, who was told that Mr Ebrahim had confessed to the murder.

Mr Ebrahim and his brothers were taken back to John Vorster Square and released that night. Before leaving, Mr Ebrahim said the policemen allegedly said their "lives would be made a misery" if they went to see a doctor or an attorney. He did, however, visit a doctor the next day.

Mr Ebrahim said that as a result of the alleged torture, his tongue was so badly cut that he could not eat or speak properly.

The case continues today

Bail hearing told of assault

Mall Reporter

ALLEGATIONS of assault by members of the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad were made yesterday when a man appeared in a Johannesburg Magistrate's Court to apply for bail pending his court appearance on a charge of illegally possessing a firearm.

Mr Noel Gardiner, 29, a tax owner in Alexandra, was said to have been assaulted by the police after laying charge of theft against them, following the disappearance of some of his belongings.

His legal representative, Mr Paul Shapiro, said that after laying the charge, Mr Gardiner was arrested by the police and taken to the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad headquarters. He was apparently taken to an office and asked, with reference to Mr Shapiro, "where is your Jew boy now?" He was told that he was going to be taught a lesson not to lay charges against police officers.

Mr Shapiro alleged that Mr Gardiner had been so severely assaulted that he found it extremely difficult to walk. He had been hit on the left temple and when seen on Friday, had had blood pouring out of his ear and covering his underclothes.

Mr Shapiro wished to have the injuries noted by the magistrate in case the allegation of assault was denied during the trial, but the magistrate, Mr A G A du Toit refused this, saying it would be considered during the hearing of the case.

He suggested that Mr Gardiner be examined by a doctor for a medical report to be drawn up.

Mr Gardiner was released on R200 bail.

Autopsy on Brits is postponed

Mall Reporter

THE autopsy on Transvaal No 8 rugby forward Ockert Brits, scheduled for yesterday, was postponed until 8am today.

Brits is believed to have died from a blow on the neck during a Currie Cup match between Transvaal and Northern Free State at Welkom on Saturday.

A member of the Brits family told the Rand Daily Mail yesterday that the autopsy was postponed because the body of the 24-year-old rugby star still had to be flown to Johannesburg. The aircraft arranged to

Brothel blaze: two dead

PERTH — A man in a jealous rage burst into a brothel, shot his prostitute girlfriend and set the building ablaze.

The couple died in the flames, police said yesterday.

Their remains were found in the ashes of a 10-room brothel in Kalgoorlie, 600km east of Perth in Western Australia.

The bodies were burned beyond recognition.

Police said the man stormed into the building on Sunday night with a shotgun and screamed at his girlfriend to leave.

She shouted back, "No, you go", witnesses said.

Police surrounded the building. Before they could act shots were heard from inside.

Moments later the building burst into flames. Police said the man apparently shot the woman then started the fire.

Firemen and police evacuated 30 prostitutes from nearby brothels. — UPL

Woman jailed for cash fraud

By SAM MASEKO
Pretoria Bureau

A DIVORCED mother of two who defrauded the Department of Cooperation and Development of R300 000 to give to her lover, an advocate, was jailed for an effective three years and six months yesterday.

She had been found guilty on 18 counts of fraud in the Pretoria Regional Court.

Aletta Sophia van Schalkwyk, 38, of Pretoria, pleaded guilty before Mr B J O van Schalkwyk to defrauding the Department of Cooperation and Development of R300 000 between February 1982 and January this year.

Her former lover and advocate, Hubert Koller Rademeyer, 34, with whom she appeared in court some months ago, is presently serving an effective six years' jail for a similar offence.

Evidence was that Van Schalkwyk was holding a senior position as a supervisor in a section of the de-

partment dealing with the signing of cheques.

The court heard she had an affair with Rademeyer after divorcing her husband.

He had asked her to steal the money and threatened that she would lose the custody of her children if she did not do so.

He had also threatened to tell her employers about other thefts if she disobeyed him.

Van Schalkwyk said she had to steal the money to keep Rademeyer's love for her, and because she was afraid she would lose her children.

The court was told they both drove around in expensive sports cars and they had visited Mauritius and Sri Lanka.

Passing sentence, the magistrate said Van Schalkwyk had not been open with the court.

He took into consideration that she had no previous convictions and that she was the mother of two children aged 15 and 10 years.

DICK and JANE

Dick just got a summer job as a "dog walker."

Dick is reporting for his new job as a "dog walker."

Dick is wondering who is walking whom.

By Chuck Roth

1899

WEDNESDAY, 4 JULY 1984

1900

*Mr S S VAN DER MERWE Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon the Minister's reply, do I understand him correctly that this means that the Bill given notice yesterday and appearing on the Order Paper today, will therefore not be proceeded with during the present session?

*The MINISTER Mr Speaker, I shall introduce a motion tomorrow that that Bill, together with other broader terms of reference, be referred to a select committee

*Mr B W B PAGE: Before the Second Reading?

*The MINISTER Yes.

Voters

*16 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Internal Affairs

What total number of (a) Coloured and (b) Indian persons had registered as voters as at the closing date for registration for the purposes of the general elections in August 1984?

The MINISTER OF INTERNAL AFFAIRS

(a) In view thereof that applications which were received during May 1984 are still being processed, a final figure will only be available toward the end of next week

(b) 425 966

Number of Coloured persons/Indians in Republic

*17 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Constitutional Development and Planning.

(a) What is the total estimated number of (i) Coloured and (ii) Indian persons over the age of 18 years currently resident in the Republic and (b) in respect of what date are these statistics furnished?

*The MINISTER OF CONSTITUTIONAL DEVELOPMENT AND PLANNING

1901

WEDNESDAY, 4 JULY 1984

1902

It is assumed that the hon member refers to Mmalebogo's Location in the District of Bochum in Lebowa

(1) No, not by the Department of Co-operation and Development. It is, however, understood that negotiations are taking place between the Lebowa Government and the tribe and tribal chief concerned with a view to cooperate in moving a few members of the tribe in order to establish a nature reserve, which will include a very sensitive conservation area with mist- and rain forests on the Blouberg. This is a matter which rests entirely with the Lebowa Government and the tribe concerned

(2) and (3) Fall away

*20 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development
Whether officials of his Department and/or the Western Cape Development Board took any steps in respect of shelters of squatters in the Cape Peninsula during the period (a) 28 May to 14 June 1984 and (b) 15 June to 2 July 1984, if so, (i) what steps and (ii) (aa) how many shelters were affected by these steps in each case and (bb) where were they situated?

The DEPUTY MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION

(a) Yes
(b) Yes

(1) Structures were demolished by officials of the Western Cape Development Board

(ii) (aa) 111 structures during the period 28 May 1984 to 14 June 1984 and 912 structures during the period 15 June 1984 to 2 July 1984

(bb) In the area between Nyanga

and Crossroads and in the KTC area

Mr K M ANDREW Mr Speaker, arising from the reply of the hon the Deputy Minister, in view of the fact that nearly nine times as many structures were demolished in the 17 days following upon the hon the Prime Minister's return to South Africa from his overseas visit compared to the number of structures demolished during the 17 days while he was away, could the hon the Deputy Minister tell us whether any instructions were issued to the officials, to the Development Board, to reduce or eliminate altogether the number of demolitions while the hon the Prime Minister was overseas?

The DEPUTY MINISTER No

*21 Dr A L BORAINÉ—Law and Order
Reply standing over
Security Branch: premises of certain company
4/7/84

*22 Dr A L BORAINÉ asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether any members of the Security Branch were present at the premises of a certain company, whose name has been furnished to the South African Police for the purpose of the Minister's reply, on or about 23 February 1984, if so, (a) at whose request, (b) why, (c) what action did they take and (d) what is the name of the company concerned;

(2) whether members of the Security Branch spoke to any (a) employees and (b) members of the management of this company on this occasion, if so, (i) to whom, (ii) why and (iii) what was said on each occasion?

The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND TRAINING (for the Minister of Law and Order)

(1) Yes

(a), (b) and (c) They were not requested to be present at the

1903

WEDNESDAY, 4 JULY 1984

1904

premises of the company concerned but went there in the normal execution of their functions because of the unrest situation that prevailed there, and if necessary to take such action as the circumstances may dictate

(d) Chubby Chicks (Pty) Ltd

(2) (a) No

(b) Yes

(1) To the managing director and the administrative manager of the company

(ii) Because they acted in the execution of their duties

(iii) It is neither the policy nor the practice to disclose particulars of this nature.

*23. Dr A L BORAINÉ—Law and Order—Reply standing over
H. Howard Q. 61. 1903
Durban: explosion 4/7/84
*24 Mr R A F SWARTT asked the Minister of Law and Order.

(1) Whether the South African Police were informed of an explosion outside and old-age home in Musgrave Road in Durban on or about 21 June 1984; if so, (a) when did the explosion take place and (b) what were the circumstances surrounding the incident,

(2) whether the incident has been investigated; if not, why not; if so, what were the findings?

The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND TRAINING (for the Minister of Law and Order):

(1) Yes.

(a) At 07h00 on 21 June 1984

(b) What appeared to have been a

relatively light charge of explosives was detonated next to a transformer box in Musgrave Road close to the old-age home, causing damage to the transformer and the fence around the old-age home and causing a number of windows in the vicinity to be shattered. There is no indication that the explosion was directed at the old-age home.

(2) Yes The investigation has not yet been completed.

H. Howard Q. 61. 1904
Durban: explosion 4/7/84
*25 Mr R M BURROWS asked the Minister of Manpower

(1) Whether married women employed as temporary teachers are permitted to contribute to the Unemployment Insurance Fund; if not, why not,

(2) whether single (a) men and (b) women employed as temporary teachers are permitted to contribute to this Fund, if not, why not;

(3) whether he has received any representations concerning contributions to this Fund by married women employed as temporary teachers, if so, (a) when, (b) from whom and (c) what was (i) the nature of the representations and (ii) his response thereto,

(4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF MANPOWER

(1) Married women teachers employed in a temporary capacity by *inter alia* a Provincial Administration or the Department of National Education were excluded as contributors to the Unemployment Insurance Fund with effect from 2 July 1950, by Government Notice No 2117 of 1 September 1950, which was published in terms of section 2(5) of the Unemployment Insurance Act, 1946. The temporary

1905

WEDNESDAY, 4 JULY 1984

1906

married women teachers referred to in the Government Notice were excluded at the request of certain Provincial Administrations, such request being supported by Teachers' Associations and by the majority of the married women teachers who were employed in a temporary capacity as set out in the Notice
The reasons advanced at the time for the exclusion were—

(i) married women teachers are normally employed only for limited periods during the absence of permanent teachers,

(ii) such teachers are, generally speaking, only available for appointment at schools reasonably close to their place of residence, and

(iii) as far as the Department of Manpower is concerned there would be great difficulty in placing married women teachers in suitable employment, since most teaching vacancies are controlled by the education departments of the four provinces

(2) Single (a) men (b) women employed as temporary teachers and whose earnings do not exceed R18 000 per annum are liable to contribute to the Unemployment Insurance Fund

(3) Yes

(a) On 4 April 1984.

(b) The Department of National Education

(c) (i) That it should be investigated why married female teachers are excluded as contributors to the Unemployment Insurance Fund

(ii) The matter is being investigated and a memorandum is being prepared for submission to the Unemploy-

ment Insurance Board which will make its recommendations to the Minister

(4) As the matter is still under consideration I do not propose making a statement at this stage

H. Howard Q. 61. 1906
Durban: salaries 4/7/84
*26 Mr R M BURROWS asked the Minister of Internal Affairs

Whether the cost of the salary increases granted to underqualified teachers is included in the final figure for the cost of the improvement of conditions of service, if so, (a) what is the anticipated total cost of these increases in respect of (i) the current financial year and (ii) a full financial year and (b) with effect from what date will they be paid, if not, (aa) from which Vote or Votes will these increases be paid, (bb) what will be the total cost of the increases in respect of a full financial year and (cc) with effect from what date will they be paid?

The MINISTER OF INTERNAL AFFAIRS

Yes

(a) (i) R64 million

(ii) R192 million

(b) With effect from 1 December 1984

Teaching profession: salaries

*27 Mr R M BURROWS asked the Minister of Internal Affairs

Whether the cost of the salary increases to the top structure of the teaching profession with effect from 1 January 1984 is included in the final figure for the improvement of the conditions of service; if so, (a) what is the anticipated total cost of these increases in respect of the current financial year, (b) what ranks of the teaching profession will receive these backdated increases and (c) when will payment of these increases be made; if not, (i)(aa)

Burnt soldier 'critical'

4/7/84 (254)
C-Times

Staff Reporter

A YOUNG Cape Corps soldier is being treated for 95 percent burns in an intensive care unit at Tygerberg Hospital after a tent in which he was sleeping near Vredendal caught alight and engulfed him in flames early yesterday morning.

A hospital spokesman described the condition of Mr C Witbooi, 20, as "critical" late last night.

A spokesman for Western Province Command, Lieutenant Cecile Burger, said Mr Witbooi had been asleep in a guard tent during routine exercises near Vredendal when a lamp had been overturned as two guards changed shift.

"The entire tent was

flaming and collapsed within 30 seconds — luckily the others managed to get out with only minor burns," Lieutenant Burger said.

Nobody else had been admitted to hospital but all the soldiers' equipment had been destroyed in the flames.

Mr Witbooi was rushed to a private surgery in Vredendal where a doctor administered emergency treatment before he was taken by ambulance to the burns unit at Tygerberg Hospital.

Police acquitted ^{RM 5/7/84} (251)
on assault charge

By LINDA ENSOR

FOUR Johannesburg policemen were acquitted in a Johannesburg Magistrate's Court yesterday on a charge of assaulting a man they had arrested in November 1982.

Warrant Officer Stephanus Esaias Sauerma, 39, of the Crime Prevention Unit, Jeppe, and Constables John Lebodi, 27, John Pelse Mokwena, 32, and Tantora Samuel Bopape, 46, all of John Vorster Square, were alleged to have kicked, hit and shocked David Zondi, 25, on November 4, 1982.

They pleaded not guilty.

Zondi was convicted on April 18 this year for stealing a TV set out of a motor car and appeared in court yesterday in his prison clothes.

The magistrate found that Zondi had contradicted himself in court and his evidence was different to his state-

ment to the police.

In his police statement, Zondi said that the policemen had come to his Klipspruit home at 3am to arrest him. He was hit and punched, he said, and then taken to the third floor of John Vorster Square where he was again hit and kicked in his back and stomach.

"A black bag was pulled over my head and I later felt that I was being shocked," he stated. "The bag was later removed and I saw the white man standing with a machine in his hand."

Zondi said that he had given the men no reason to assault him. He made his statement to Lieutenant (now Captain) M Schutte at about 10:30am that day.

Capt Schutte told the court that when taking a statement from Zondi he had seen no visible signs of assault.

1959

FRIDAY, 6 JULY 1984

†The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

(1) and (2) During the period 1 June 1983 to 31 May 1984 former employees were only repaid their pension contributions in the following cases

Voluntary resignations	—	3 766
Abseondments/dismissals	—	3 444
Termination of services in terms of service contract (e.g. poor execution of duties)	—	220

Interest on pension contributions is paid to former employees in the following circumstances

Voluntary resignation/dismissal	For each completed year above 13 years for which he contributed to the fund
Termination of services in terms of service contract (e.g. poor execution of duties)	For each completed year above one year for which he contributed to the fund

During the period in question interest was paid in 366 cases to former employees who left the Service in the aforementioned circumstances.

†Mr S P BARNARD Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon the Minister's reply and in view of the good pensions which are going to be paid to members of the President's Council, can the hon the Minister not reconsider this matter? While members of the President's Council are going to receive a pension of almost R21 000 per year after only two and a half years' service, why must the families of persons such as these with 30 or 40 years' service, suffer hardships?

1960

†The MINISTER Mr Speaker, the pension fund of the SA Transport Services is managed by a committee consisting of Railway workers. There is an Act which prescribes the procedure to be followed. If one wants to do what the hon member is suggesting, the Act will have to be amended. If the hon member comes to see me about it, we can see whether we can amend the Act.

†Mr S P BARNARD Thank you very much

Questions standing over from Wednesday, 4 July 1984

Dispute between employees/company
**21 Dr A L BORRAINE asked the Minister of Law and Order*

(1) Whether he has received any representations from a certain person employed by a certain company, whose names have been furnished to the South African Police for the purpose of the Minister's reply, concerning the dispute between employees and this company in February 1984, if so, (a) when, (b) what was (i) the nature of representations and (ii) his response thereto and (c) what is the name of the (i) person and (ii) company concerned.

(2) whether the South African Police took any action against any employees of this company on or about 23 February 1984, if so, (a) what action, (b) why, (c) what were the circumstances surrounding the incident, (d) who called the police to the premises of this company on this occasion and (e) at what time were the police ordered to go to these premises.

(3) whether any persons were arrested as a result, if so, (a) where, (b) in terms

1961

FRIDAY, 6 JULY 1984

of what statutory provision, and (c) why, was each person arrested.

(4) whether these persons have been charged, if so, in terms of what statutory provision,

(5) whether he (a) approached and (b) held any discussions with the Attorney-General of the Transvaal in connection with these persons, if so, (i) when, (ii) why and (iii) what was the purport of these discussions,

(6) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) Yes

(a), (b) and (c) I was telephonically contacted on a date which I can no longer remember precisely by Mr John Fourie, the managing director of Chubby Chicks (Pty) Ltd of Potchefstroom. As his Member of Parliament he asked my advice in connection with the application of the Labour Relations Act, and I referred him to the Department of Manpower as the matter fell under the Minister of Manpower. Since Mr Fourie approached me as his Member of Parliament, I am not prepared to disclose more of the nature of our conversation.

(2) Yes

(a), (b) and (c) The police arrested a number of persons because they attended an illegal gathering after they had been dismissed by their employer.

(d) and (e) The police were not

1962

called to the premises of the company, but acting on information received regarding the gathering they proceeded to the premises at 12h30

(3) Yes

(a) On municipal property adjacent to the company's premises

(b) and (c) In terms of section 40(1)(a) of the Criminal Procedure Act, 1977, because of contravention of section 57 of Act 74 of 1982

(4) Yes For contravening section 57(1)(a) and 57(1)(c) of Act 74 of 1982

(5) No

(6) No

Dr A L BORRAINE Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon the Minister's reply, is he aware that at the time of the arrest those workers were meeting together with the trade union leader to attempt to resolve what was a legal dispute? Does the hon the Minister feel that the fact of the police arriving and charging and arresting legally striking workers together with their trade union leader actually encourages labour peace or achieves the opposite result?

The MINISTER. I am not aware of the facts the hon member is referring to, but I am satisfied, on the basis of the facts at my disposal, that as far as the police action is concerned, the police acted correctly in terms of the law and in terms of the circumstances prevailing at that stage.

Dr A L BORRAINE Mr Speaker, further arising out of the hon the Minister's reply,

does he consider that there may well be a conflict between the Labour Relations Act on the one hand, which makes provision for trade union leaders to meet with their members, and on the other hand the Act the hon the Minister referred to in his reply and other Acts? I may point out that, if the trade union leaders and their members are denied permission to meet on the premises concerned, they have nowhere else to meet but on the adjoining ground I am referring to the case where they meet for the sole purpose of trying to resolve a dispute. Does the hon the Minister not believe that in those circumstances there may well be a conflict between the relevant Acts?

The MINISTER I suggest that the hon member discuss his problems with the Minister of Manpowers

Dr A L BORAINÉ. Mr Speaker, may I ask the hon the Minister whether he does not consider it possible that the hon the Minister of Manpower has a great deal of difficulty with the present hon Minister of Law and Order? [Interjections]

The MINISTER. Would you repeat your question, please?

Dr A L BORAINÉ Mr Speaker, further replying to the hon the Minister's reply [Interjections] Arising out of the hon the Minister's reply, may I ask him whether he does not consider it possible that part of the problem, if not the whole problem, is that the hon the Minister of Manpower with the legislation under his control has a great deal of difficulty with the present hon Minister of Law and Order with the legislation he controls?

†The MINISTER: I can assure the hon

member that there is no problem whatsoever between the Ministry of Manpower and the Ministry of Law and Order as regards the application of any legislation relating to a labour situation. There are the closest co-operation and liaison between the two Departments. Action is also taken with the necessary discretion and all circumstances that might apply when a situation of labour unrest arises on an industrial level are taken into account. I am quite satisfied that that co-operation is of the best and that senior officials act with the necessary discretion in the various cases. These cases are not dealt with by inexperienced people, but, if possible, senior and experienced officials are at all times made available to deal with such a situation of labour unrest.

†Mr J H VAN DER MERWE. Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon the Minister's reply, I want to ask him whether, in the light of the fact that the Minister regards the letter of the MAP to him as confidential, he also regards the letter of a foreign head of state who writes to him about his son's admission to multiracial quarters, as confidential [Interjections]

Unlawful meetings

*23 Dr A L BORAINÉ asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether he and/or any member of the South African Police has issued any directives to the South African Police regarding meetings which could be considered to be unlawful in terms of Proclamation No 662 published in the *Government Gazette* of 26 March 1983, if not, why not; if so, what directives?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Yes The Commissioner has issued cer-

tain guidelines in this regard to members of the South African Police. Like other departmental directives these guidelines are of a domestic nature and are not published for general information.

For written reply

Sports facilities

832 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

(1) How many (a) rugby, (b) soccer, (c) cricket, (d) netball, (e) tennis, (f) swimming and (g) other specified sports facilities (1) had been provided as at the latest specified date for which figures are available, (ii) were provided in 1983 and (iii) are to be provided in 1984 in each specified township in each specified Administration Board or Development Board area,

(2) what total amount has been allocated for the provision of these facilities in 1984?

THE MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT.

Reply bound in Annexures of House—see (M/172-1984)

Foreign students

961 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Education and Training

(a) How many foreign Black students were enrolled at universities for Blacks in the Republic in 1982 and 1983, respectively, (b) what was the country of origin of each such student and (c) at which university was each enrolled?

THE MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND TRAINING

(a), (b) and (c)

	Fort Hare		The North		Zululand		Medunsa		Vista	
	1982	1983	1982	1983	1982	1983	1982	1983	1982	1983
Owamboland	20	26	13	10	2	11	—	—	—	9
Kavango	3	4	2	4	5	—	—	—	—	—
Caprivi	6	3	—	4	12	11	—	—	—	—
Remander of SWA	10	14	28	42	13	9	—	3	—	1
Transkei	383	287	56	54	31	55	60	67	—	38
Ciskei	—	—	25	25	34	85	23	28	—	17
Bophuthatswana	143	117	404	413	62	103	105	129	—	117
Venda	69	62	160	198	43	32	17	25	—	70
Swaziland	—	—	3	8	8	6	15	18	—	—
Malawi	—	1	2	2	—	—	8	9	—	—
Zaire	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	2	—	—
Zimbabwe	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Kenya	1	2	9	7	—	—	—	—	—	—
Botswana	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Lesotho	—	—	—	—	3	4	—	—	—	—
Total	635	516	702	767	213	316	229	283	—	252

1983

TUESDAY, 10 JULY 1984

1984

(3) whether the application has been granted, if not, why not, if so, when?
The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) (a) Not in February, but on 8 March 1984 and again on 17 April 1984
- (b) 8 March 1984—intimidation 17 April 1984—public violence
- (c) In respect of the first arrest, between 12 March and 19 June 1984 ten times for a suitable date for trial in the regional court

In respect of the second arrest, between 17 April and 25 June 1984 seven times for a suitable date for trial in the regional court

- (2) Yes, on 19 March 1984 and on 27 April 1984, respectively

- (3) Yes, on 19 March 1984 and on 27 April 1984, respectively

Handwritten: Hummerd Q.6.1. 1983
Security guards 9.17.84
1137 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether any firms employing security guards are entitled to obtain information from the South African Criminal Bureau regarding previous criminal records of aspirant employees, if not, why not, if so, which firms,

- (2) whether he is contemplating legislation relating to control of the distribution of firearms to security guards who are not personally licensed to carry such firearms, if not, why not, if so, when is it anticipated that such legislation will be introduced?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) No firm employing security guards is entitled to obtain information regarding previous criminal records *per se*

of aspirant employees Where the South African Criminal Bureau is, however, approached by instances in the public or private sector, clearance certificates are provided in a discreet manner

- (2) No, because section 8 of the Arms and Ammunition Act, 1969, which provides for such distribution presents no difficulty

TUESDAY, 10 JULY 1984

Handwritten: Hummerd Q.6.1. 1984
Indicates translated version

Handwritten: 1977/84
For written reply
Secondary schools in rural areas. pupils

732 Prof N J J OLIVIER asked the Minister of Education and Training

With reference to his reply to Question No 82 on 20 February 1984, how many pupils were enrolled in 1984 in each of the secondary schools for black pupils in the rural areas referred to in his reply to Question No 106 on 24 February 1983?

The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND TRAINING

NORTHERN TRANSVAAL

Name of school	Where situated	Enrollment
Ipelengeng	Schweizer-Reinecke	654
Musina	Messina	477
Vuxeni	Phalaborwa	229
Badirile	Cartletonville	807
Mphe-Bona	Koster	287
Gatelopele	Wolmaransstad	531
Kanana	Orkney	841
Bothabelo	Brits	508
Mabogopedi	Thabazimbi	266
Bela-Bela	Warmbaths	794
Ditthamaga	Groblerdsdal	173
Kgagatou	Groblerdsdal	226
Kgothala	Groblerdsdal	566
Mabake	Groblerdsdal	463

1985

TUESDAY, 10 JULY 1984

1986

Name of school Where situated Enrollment

Mahlakodishe	Groblerdsdal	148
Mohlabeisi	Groblerdsdal	751
Mohamme	Groblerdsdal	557
Pezunga	Groblerdsdal	220
Refilwe	Groblerdsdal	676
St Josef	Groblerdsdal	317
Thejane	Groblerdsdal	391
Tlhakanang	Groblerdsdal	356
Malebo	Potgietersrus	532
Marumofase	Dendron	443
Mathipa	Dendron	103
Makgato	Dendron	1 007
V P Mantlha	Dendron	284
Rivubye	Louis Trichardt	182
Tshawelo	Louis Trichardt	182
Bethel	Lichtenburg	527

HIGH VELD

Name of school	Where situated	Enrollment
Cyril Clark	Nelspruit	285
Emjundini	Barberton	797
Imemeza	Waterval Boven	497
Memezile	Pelgrimstrus	200
Bongunzimi	Witbank	974
Elukhanyisweni	Witbank	874
Kopano	Witbank	947
Mabande	Witbank	543
Dan Kutumela	Bronkhorstspuit	250
Kgahlanong	Lydenburg	424
Mashishung	Lydenburg	496
Sozama	Middelburg	1 002
Khayalami	Belfast	272
Mphanama	Belfast	350
Namatshagalala	Groblerdsdal	328
Jandrell	Standerton	893
Mzini	Bethal	633
Sizwakele	Evander	924
Gsonelweshile	Nigel	1 176
M O M Seboni	Nigel	811
Ratanda	Herderberg	981
Botleng	Delmas	710

ORANGE VAAL

Name of school	Where situated	Enrollment
Harrismuth	Harrismuth	848
Iponde	Warden	270
Ithabiseng	Senekal	910
Thabo-Thaoza	Bethlehem	1 419
Tutsensang	Bethlehem	1 542

Name of school Where situated Enrollment

Leifo-Iziko	Reitz	652
Phritona	Heilbron	964
Phukalla	Lindley	469
Ikaheng-		
Zakheni	Petrus Steyn	220
Bodibeng	Kroonstad	1 387
Kananelo	Kroonstad	1 095
Mophate	Bothaville	1 165
Thabang	Viljoenskrone	769
Evangwimi	Vrede	820
Falesizwe	Frankfort	569

ORANGE FREE STATE

Name of school Where situated Enrollment

Naledi Ya	Winburg	645
Botsjhabela	Brandfort	221
Majediso	Botsjhabelo	685
Kgauho	Botsjhabelo	775
Popano	Botsjhabelo	549
Kgorathuto	Botsjhabelo	504
Kgotholang	Botsjhabelo	494
Ntemoseng	Botsjhabelo	403
Qibung	Wepener	547
Monwabisi	De Aar	219
Boresetse	Barkley West	477
Mogomotsi	Warrenton	477
Bopaganang	Vryburg	539
Postmasburg	Postmasburg	330
Pabellelo	Uppington	291
Le Reng	Ladybrand	731
Tshepang	Clocolan	485
Marallaneng	Ficksburg	665
Taiwe	Theunissen	665
Bahale	Hennenman	555
Mamello	Virginia	1 035
Lebogang	Welkom	838
Teto	Welkom	887
Thotagauta	Welkom	1 505
Leseding	Welkom	128
Ithabeleng	Wesselsbron	688
Phehelo	Oodendaalsrus	775
Rearabetswe	Oodendaalsrus	815
Repholotswe	Bultfontein	598

NATAL

Name of school	Where situated	Enrollment
Nkosibomvu	Tongaat	888
Tshelankosi	Stanger	475

is
rt
1.
he had
port to
ter had
ney for
police
but he
fter two
y night
drunk
into my
produced
eliconal
a friend
a stom-
ed five
of me and
him feel
the pain
med him
many, he
wards he
the floor
reater I
balance
dead by
arrived,"

Sex trial held in camera

East Rand Bureau

The trial of a Benoni hotel manager accused of having sex with a minor is being held in camera to protect the schoolgirl's identity

Mr Basil Kobrin (63) of the Van Riebeeck Hotel has pleaded not guilty in the Benoni Magistrate's Court to having intercourse with a 15-year-old Benoni girl

Yesterday the prosecutor, Miss M Augustyn, applied to have the case heard in camera

Mr Fred Dobie, defending, agreed and the magistrate, Mr E van Wyk, ruled the court be cleared but the girl's parents could remain

The girl gave evidence and the hearing was postponed until August 29 Mr Kobrin was released on his own recognisance

Witness unable to identify one accused

(251)
12/7/84
Star

By Donald Holliday

A witness in the trial of four Brixton policemen alleged to have given electric shocks to murder suspects to extract confessions from them could not positively identify one of the policemen at an identification parade, a Johannesburg magistrate heard yesterday

Sergeant Robert Edmund van der Merwe (26), address given as Acasia Court, Lindburgh Park, police reservist Sergeant Ralph Michael Levi (32), address given as Andrew Street, Birdhaven, Sergeant Abraham van Zyl (22), address given as Knoppieslaagte, and Sergeant Anton Poley (25), no address given, have pleaded not guilty to a charge of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm

Mr Mohammed Rashid

Ebrahim said that at the identification parade Sergeant Poley — the man alleged to have operated a machine which gave Mr Ebrahim electric shocks — was clean shaven and wearing spectacles but at the time of the alleged assaults he had a moustache and wore no glasses

ARRESTED

On March 16 last year Mr Ebrahim was arrested at his Alberton home in connection with the death of Mr Samed Bulbulia and taken to John Vorster Square

The next morning he was transferred to the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad headquarters where he and three other men were allegedly beaten and shocked

Mr Ebrahim said he was questioned about Mr

Bulbulia's murder but denied any knowledge of it.

"I was then told to lie on the ground Sergeant van der Merwe stuffed a cloth in my mouth and plugs were attached to my ears"

Sergeant Poley then applied current, Mr Ebrahim said

"My head began to vibrate violently and I started screaming My tongue began to bleed before the current was switched off," he said

When he again denied any knowledge of the murder he was given more shocks Mr Ebrahim then said "If you say I killed him then I killed him"

The hearing continues

Mr J F Zeelie was on the Bench Mr F Reyneke for the State Mr W Vermeulen for Sergeant van der Merwe and Sergeant Poley Mr E Bruwer for Sergeant van Zyl and Sergeant Levi

Wits makes awards

During a ceremony at University of the Witwatersrand last night,

Esias Janse van Rensburg received a Convocation Certificate of Merit

He will read for a Ph.D. in theoretical physics/applied maths at Cambridge University

The Convocation Postgraduate Scholarship was presented to

Mark Mack, whose father accepted the award as

is at Minnesota University, US, where he registered for a master's degree in civil engineering

Miss Barbara Cox awarded the Oliver



probe

See More at

DION on Sealy

Available at all Dion Stores except Florida, Springs & Arcadia

DION PROMISES YOU SATISFACTION

What's behind that really Posturepedic feeling?

The back support system comes in a range of bed sets gives you a choice of widths, heights and lengths so you can fit your sleeping needs. Try to a Sealy Posturepedic bed for test one today!

THE BEST TEST OF A SEALY POSTUREPEDIC IS YOU.

Expert alarmed at heart problems

By Susan Fleming

South Africa cannot afford to cope with the increasing number of executive businessmen dying from heart disease, says Dr R Cantrill, of the department of medical biochemistry at the University of the Witwatersrand Medical School yesterday

Dr Cantrill was speaking at the launch of an executive cholesterol monitoring and research programme which will soon be operated by the departments of medical biochemistry, physiology, chemical pathology and industrial psychology at Wits University

The research programme, aimed at providing cholesterol and lipid monitoring for senior executives, will also further research into cardiac disease

The programme will cost about R1 000 for each executive for the six-month period. Researchers are asking

JOHANNESBURG



(hours) Security Police also reported that injured in the Johannesburg car bomb

RAM 12/7/84 (251)

Witness tells trial of electric shocks

By NICOLA BEKKER

DEFENCE counsel in the trial of four policemen yesterday found conflicting evidence on the part of one of the men they are alleged to have assaulted.

Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad members, Mr Robert van der Merwe, 26, Mr Abram van Zyl, 22, Mr Ralph Michael Levi, 32, and Mr Anton Gehard Poley have pleaded not guilty in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court to a charge of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm.

They are alleged to have assaulted Mr Stavros Costa Kremmos, Mr Mohammed Valli, Mr Ashrif Valli and Mr Mohammed Rashid Ebrahim on March 17 last year.

Yesterday, Mr Ebrahim — who last week said he had been kicked and beaten, had woollen material stuffed in his mouth and been given electrical shocks — told the court he had only been assaulted by Mr Van der Merwe and Mr Poley.

Under cross-examination by the two defence advocates, Mr Ebrahim said Mr Poley was only responsible for operating the electric box. "He didn't do anything else to me," he said.

"The others will say that Poley kicked and hit you as well," said Mr E Bruwer.

"Not as far as I can remember," Mr Ebrahim said.

"You told the prosecutor Poley had hit and kicked you," counsel persisted.

"Well, maybe the prosecutor heard wrong. I might have mentioned Mr Van der Merwe and the prosecutor thought I was referring to Mr Poley."

Mr Ebrahim told the court last week he had been arrested at his Alberton home on March 16 last year in connection with the murder of Mr Samed Bulbulia.

He, his two brothers and his cousin, Mr A Valli, were taken from John Vorster Square to the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad headquarters the next morning.

He was taken into a room where Mr Van der Merwe, in the presence of three other policemen, asked him if he knew anything about the murder.

When he said no, he was allegedly made to lie on the floor and a towel was held tightly around his neck by a policeman sitting on his back.

Plugs were attached to his ears, and he was given electric shock.

Mr Valli was then brought into the room and told that Mr Ebrahim had confessed that he, Mr Valli, had done the killing.

When Mr Valli denied this, he was allegedly beaten and kicked in the testicles.

The case continues today.

No one to blame for death of watchman

W. K. M. 27/1/84 (25)
Pietermaritzburg
Bureau

A BULWER magistrate yesterday found no-one responsible for the death of a 65-year-old night-watchman after he was found unconscious in a police cell last year.

The finding was made by Mr G Schnetler during an inquest on Mr Ephraim Mbanjwa, who died in August on the way to Edendale Hospital.

He had been jailed a few days earlier for being drunk and causing a disturbance at a Bulwer hotel where he worked.

A postmortem report found that Mr Mbanjwa had died from a severe brain haemorrhage and bronchial pneumonia after suffering six broken ribs and bruises to his head and body.

Earlier, Sgt Sibongeni Nkonzo, of Kokstad Police, claimed to have seen Sgt Andries Strydom and Const 'Callie' Calitz assaulting a man in the charge office of Bulwer Police Station.

Mr Kobus Booysens, who appeared for Sgt Strydom and Const Calitz, said medical evidence showed that Mr Mbanjwa's ribs had been broken for about 72 hours while the deceased was in police custody for 36 hours.

Evasive

'The injuries could have been from a struggle at the hotel.

'It would not be improbable that the same violence which broke the ribs could also have started the haemorrhage,' said Mr Booysens.

He told the Court that Prof J Nel, Natal's Chief Pathologist, had said in his evidence that Mr Mbanjwa's haemorrhage was between 24 hours to four days old.

The Magistrate described parts of the evidence given by Sgt Nkonzo as a 'deliberate lie' and that he had been 'very evasive' when questioned about the alleged assault.

'For the Court to accept Sgt Nkonzo's evidence would be dangerous and it is rejected as false,' Mr Schnetler said.

The police had not been negligent in their handling of Mr Mbanjwa and could not have known that he was seriously ill as he did not want to speak to anyone, not even the doctor who examined him, he said.

Penguin Books pays for 3 libelled by Boss agent

LONDON — Penguin Books, London, has paid substantial damages to three people libelled by the South African spy, Gordon Winter, in his book about the spy organisation the Bureau of State Security, "Inside Boss"

One, Stanely Winer, a South African photo-journalist, was the first person to name Winter publicly as an agent working for the spy organisation

The others are Harold Soref, a former Conservative member of the British House of Commons, and Nana Mahomo, a founder of the Pan Africanist Congress of South Africa

Penguin's company secretary, Nigel Williams, last week described "Inside Boss" as "the most problematic book we have ever published" Mounting legal costs had been a big financial strain on the company, and it was "ex-

tremely unlikely" that the book would be republished, he said

Three other people including Adelaide Tambo, (wife of Oliver Tambo, secretary-general of the African National Congress), Peter Bessell, the former British Liberal MP and a former South African solicitor, Barney Zackon, have received retractions from Penguin for passages in the book

At least four others named by Winter are still in negotiation with the publisher's solicitors

Winter is now believed to be living in Greece He could face criminal charges if he set foot in Britain — for forging passports for Boss agents — and is not likely to defend any court action in person — The Observer News Service

14/7/84 Sta

257

'Shocked' into confession

By Donald Holliday *Star* 14/7/84

(251) Fear of being given further electric shocks forced a man to sign a false statement which accused his brother of killing the alleged kidnapper of their sister, a Johannesburg magistrate heard yesterday

Mr Mohammed Valli was arrested and taken to Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad headquarters on March 17 last year where he, his brother Ashrif, his cousin Mr Mohammed Rashid Ebrahim and a family friend Mr Stavros Kremmos, were allegedly given electric shocks and beaten by policemen until they signed statements

On the evening of March 6 1983, according to the statement, Mr Mohammed Valli heard that his sister, Shenaz, had disappeared on March 3

He went to his father's home in Fordsburg where he heard that his father, acting on a tip-off had gone to Metro City in Hillbrow, Johannesburg, to look for Shenaz

Mr M Valli climbed into a car with several other people, one of whom was Mr Kremmos, and went to Hillbrow The tip-off proved fruitless

On the way home they saw Mr Bulbulia, who was known to Mr Valli, and offered him a lift.

Mr Bulbulia said that Shenaz was being held in a Hillbrow hotel room The police were informed and they found Shenaz in the room with two men

According to the statement Mr Valli returned to his father's house where he saw Mr Kremmos, Mr Ebrahim and Mr Ashrif Valli hitting Mr Bulbulia

Mr Bulbulia ran down the road chased by the three men A shot was fired and about five minutes later Mr Ashrif Valli returned saying he had stabbed Mr Bulbulia, the statement concluded

Sergeant Robert Edmund van der Merwe (26), address given as Acasia Court, Lindburgh Park, police reservist Sergeant Ralph Michael Levi (32), address given as Andrew Street, Birdhaven, Sergeant Abraham van Zyl (22), address given as Knoppieslaagte, and Sergeant Anton Poley (25), no address given, have pleaded not guilty to charges of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm

August last year after being found unconscious in his police cell in Bulwer, in the Natal Midlands.

Among the injuries found in his post-mortem were six broken ribs, brain bleeding, two teeth missing from raw sockets, a swelling on the left side of his skull and bruising on his lower lip and other parts of his body.

Inquest magistrate G Schnetler found that none of the parties implicated in Mr Mbanjwa's death could be held responsible, after rejecting the evidence of two men who said they saw Mr Mbanjwa being assaulted

During the inquest it emerged that Mr Mbanjwa was suing the cop who arrested him — Sergeant Andries Strydom 8 for R10 000.

Sergeant S Nkondo of the Kokstad SAP gave evidence that he had seen Sgt Strydom and Constable "Callie" Calitz assault Mr Mbanjwa in the Bulwer charge office.

And a prisoner in the Bulwer cells at the time of the incident, Stanley Phoswa, said that when Mr Mbanjwa was locked up with him the night before he died, he told him he had been assaulted by two cops

Mr Phoswa said the old man told him he was very weak, as the police had knocked his head on the cement and kicked him in the ribs and stomach

Mr Mbanjwa told him one of the cops was called "Strydom", Mr Phoswa said, but he added that he

CP Correspondent

Man died of severe injuries — but no-one's to blame

couldn't remember the name of the other one

The magistrate dismissed the evidence of Mr Phoswa and Sgt Nkondo, but accepted the evidence of both Sgt Strydom and Const Calitz

He said the two gave their evidence in a "straightforward manner" and were sure of their facts, and there was no reason to reject their evidence

He found "without a doubt" that they played no part whatsoever in the death of Mr Mbanjwa

The two policemen had told the court Mr Mbanjwa was arrested for being drunk, but denied that they had assaulted him

According to Sgt Strydom, he fetched Mr Mbanjwa from his cell the morning after his arrest and found him stumbling and coughing. He reported the matter to the station commander, and Mr Mbanjwa was taken to hospital three hours later

COPS 'DIDN'T KILL' MIGHTYMAN'

TWO NATAL cops have been absolved of blame for the death of a 65-year-old night-watchman who died of a brain haemorrhage and pneumonia from six broken ribs two days after he was arrested.

257
C. P. Press
15/7/84

Mystery of slain cop

POLICE have been stunned by the weekend's cold blooded killing of a Soweto policeman who was shot with what is believed to be an AK47 rifle.

A spokesman for the Police Directorate of Public Relations said yesterday close to 100 cartridges found at the scene of the shooting of Mr Kabelo Solomon Tsotetsi (30) have been sent to experts who will determine the type of weapon used for the shooting.

The spokesman would not confirm nor deny reports that the killing could have been politically motivated.

He also said no arrests have been made in connection with the killing, during which another policeman whose identity could not be established, was seriously wounded.

251
Soweto 16/7/84

Le Grange confirms mass arrests

By Jo-Anne Collinge
Mass arrests of Tembisa residents and their detention in Nelspruit Prison on suspicion of illegal entry into South Africa have been confirmed by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange.

In answer to a question tabled in Parliament last week by the Progressive Federal Party's Mrs Helen Suzman, he stated that 111 people were arrested on June 24 by the Crime Prevention Unit in Tembisa. They were still being held at Nelspruit Prison last Wednesday when the question was answered.

The purpose of the mass raid, according to Mr le Grange, was "to trace persons who have entered the Republic without valid documents".

They are suspected of

transgressing the Entry of Persons to the Republic Regulation Act. Mr le Grange's statement is the only police comment to date on what has become a burning issue among Shangaans in Tembisa.

The Star was represented at a recent meeting of hundreds of Shangaans at which further detailed allegations relating to the detention of the people in Nelspruit were made.

Publication of their claims, which relate also to their treatment while in prison, has been delayed because of the Police Act. In terms of the Act verification of the allegations is required before publication. The Police Directorate of Public Relations in Pretoria has taken more than a week to respond.

(257)
Boy, 14,
E. Post
found
18/7/84
hanged
in cell

Crime Reporter

A 14-YEAR-OLD boy who was arrested yesterday on a charge of stealing a necklace worth R2,25 from Ackermans in Port Elizabeth was found hanged in a police cell at New Law Courts at 7.30 today

Major Annelize Melville, acting police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, confirmed that the youth was found hanged in the cell with a long-sleeved jersey

She could not release his name because she was not sure if his next-of-kin had been notified

Staff Reporters

A leading figure in the United Democratic Front, who was held briefly by Parys police at the weekend, says he "is confident" that a man he saw beaten by police was Mr Johannes Bonakele Ngalo, who died in a police cell within hours of being held

In an affidavit presented to a Press conference in Johannesburg today, Mr Mosiuoa "Terror" Lekota, publicity secretary of the UDF, stated when he came out of the interrogation room at the Parys police station on Sunday he saw police beating a young African man

Mr Lekota said the man was protesting against arrest, "bleeding and carrying a tennis shoe in his hand"

He elaborated that discussions with the family indicated that Mr Ngalo had left home in

Star 18/7/84
UDF man says he saw
Ngalo beaten by police

a blue overall and white tennis shoes — the dress worn by the man allegedly beaten in the police station.

The Police Directorate of Public Relations has been unable to confirm or deny Mr Lekota's allegation

"The South African Police cannot comment on persons held for short periods of time for questioning without being charged. We therefore do not see our way clear to determine whether Mr Lekota's allegation is true or not"

The family of Mr Ngalo is arranging a second post-mortem

to be performed by an independent pathologist

Mr Ngalo, married with three children, was among many people arrested at the height of the weekend disturbances in Tuma-hole township. The unrest was triggered by rent rises

The Divisional Commissioner of Police for the Northern Free State, Brigadier G Laubscher, said today that Mr Ngalo was picked up by the police in a highly intoxicated state. He said he was placed in the cells, was visited in the morning and found dead

Dr David Webster of the Detainees' Parents Support Committee and the Detainees' Support Committee said today that the police statement that Mr Ngalo was very drunk when arrested did "not square with the information given by his family" and "it also raises the question of why riot police were playing a role in the arrest of a man for drunkenness"

Trouble erupted again between the police and residents last night, with residents claiming this morning that a number of tearsmoke cannisters were fired by the police when crowds of people filled the township streets. According to the residents the police followed this up with fresh arrests. Police comment was not available at the time of going to press

● See Page 11, World section.

SAP denies Tembisa 'abuses' in Black Sash dossier

251 Star 19/7/84

By Jo-Anne Collinge

Allegations of arbitrary arrest and police assault of Tembisa men suspected of being illegal aliens have been denied by police headquarters in Pretoria.

But police indicate that massive operations are carried out to counter illegal entry of foreigners, with about 1 000 suspects arrested each month. Claims of detention and maltreatment at police stations in Johannesburg, Nelspruit and White River are contained in a dossier compiled by the Black Sash.

CONFESSIONS

The Star was represented when the Black Sash gathered 20 statements from men who have been released, either on bail awaiting trial or without charge, and from relatives of men who are being held in Nelspruit Prison.

The statements of men who have been discharged or released without trial contain allegations that beating, the tightening of a noose around the neck and the placing of a wet cloth bag over their heads were methods used in an attempt to extract confessions that they were Mozambican citizens.

Most who were not awaiting trial produced reference books showing

qualifications to reside in Tembisa. Those whose court appearances are pending stated that their documents were with the police.

UNTRUST

The police division of public relations stated on Tuesday "Responsible members of the South African Police are employed on investigating those suspected of illegal entry

"The allegations that they are ill-treated, not informed of the charges against them, not properly fed and are the targets for arbitrary arrest are not true."

There is marked consistency in the allegations of the Tembisa men and the name of a particular police officer appears in connection with many of the alleged assaults. The arrests appear to have occurred in two

areas: at the Komatiport border post and during mass raids in Tembisa.

DOCUMENTS

The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis Jefferies, said last week that a swoop on the township on June 24 had led to 111 arrests. Police claim many of those arrested obtain documents by fraudulent means and visit Mozambique regularly.

"In an endeavour to establish whether the document is false or irregularly obtained it is imperative to detain a man and take him to other places to verify his alleged movements."

Police said they had no record of several men whose cases the Black Sash had documented. Where they were able to trace cases they said they had received no complaints of assault.

AL: M...

diers
MNR
els

Africa Bureau
Zimbabwean
moved into Mo-
Tete province in
two weeks and re-
attacks on con-
Mozambique Resis-
ovement (MNR)

Minister of
Dr Herbert
disclosed at a
in Harare of the
Institute of Trans-
nesday night that
Zimbabwe National
Ministry of Trans-
up a joint com-
the Malawians
means to keep the
road open.
formed on
ould oversee trans-
y operations
basis
els, allegedly
armed by South
destroyed thou-
s of equipment
ate, isolating
halting Zim-
port trade
Kunze attacked
operators for fail-
convoys to their
of 150 to 200

ance of an
area is one of the
exercises for
both in hu-
material terms"
took place in
war between Por-
and Frelimo
1974 revolution in

Policemen deny assault on four suspects

Court told of signs of 'severe torture'

By NICOLA BEKKER

A JOHANNESBURG psychiatrist yesterday told of signs of severe torture in the men four members of the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad are alleged to have assaulted.

"What they said happened to them, and the way I examined the men, would fit in with them being severely tortured and injured," Dr L A Fine told the Johannesburg District Court hearing.

He was giving evidence in the trial of four policemen Mr Robert van der Merwe, 26, Mr Abram van Zyl, 22, Mr Ralph Michael Levi, 32, and Mr Anton Gerhard Poley, 25.

They have all pleaded not guilty to a charge of serious assault with intent to inflict grievous bodily harm.

They are alleged to have assaulted Mr Stavros Costa Kremmos, Mr Mohammed Valli, Mr Ashrif Valli and Mr Mohammed Rashid Ebrahim on March 17 last year.

The men were arrested the day before in connection with the murder of Mr Sahmed Bulbaha.

Allegations of electric shocks and severe beatings while under interrogation have been put to the four policemen.

Mr Van der Merwe and Mr Van Zyl yesterday denied assaulting the men or knowing that they had been assaulted at all.

"It's possible that they were assaulted," Mr van der Merwe told the court.

"But if they were, I know nothing about it and noticed no signs of assault when I questioned the men."

Dr Fine said the men seemed extremely nervous when he examined them, and their clammy hands told of their state.

"The kind of assault they had undergone is very traumatic to a human being."

"Their injuries were very serious." Under cross-examination by the de-

fence advocate, Mr W Vermuelen, Dr Fine was asked if a 2mm scar on the rim of the ear could be described as serious.

"They had been electrically shocked on their ears and tongue - I don't know if you have ever bitten your tongue hard enough to make it bleed."

"It is extremely painful."

"But possibly the physical injury was not as great as the mental."

The four men told the court earlier in the trial that one by one they had been taken into a room at the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad headquarters.

There Mr Van der Merwe and three other policemen had asked if they knew anything about the murder.

When they answered no, they were punched and kicked in the testicles.

One policeman sat on their backs while another attached plugs to their ears and tongue and shocked them repeatedly.

The trial continues today.

Legal contraception is coming for Irish

Mail Correspondent

DUBLIN - The Irish government is to speed up new legislation on contraception following the startling results of an official survey which shows that 3% of all single women in Dublin, aged between 20 and 30, had abortions last year.

At present contraceptives are legally available only to married couples on a doctor's prescription in the Catholic republic.

The limitation applies to condoms as well as contraceptives such as the Pill.

Some doctors, however,

are prepared to give illegal prescriptions, but at a risk; a County Kildare doctor was recently convicted for supplying condoms to a bachelor without a prescription.

The new legislation will make condoms easier to buy without prescription. The

Pill will also be more readily available to all women who want it, whether they are married or not.

A survey by Medico-Social Research shows three quarters of all Irish women who had abortions in Britain last year had never used contraceptives.

'Right
drivi
for l

London

LONDON - A Euro-MP has asked the European Parliament to investigate the possibility of persuading the British to drive on the right side of roads.

Mr Horst Seemann, transport committee chairman, has tabled a motion suggesting that the government should study the possibility of changing the road side.

His motion will be studied by the Transport Committee on Monday. He has recommended a decision on whether to investigate the possibility of changing the road side.

Ultimately, the motion will be debated by the European Parliament. The committee has recommended that the government should recommend the EEC government to investigate the possibility of changing the road side.

"Thousands of people are killed in road accidents every year in Europe. It is caused by driving on the wrong side of the road," said Mr Seemann.

One of Mr Seemann's Socialist colleagues, Barry Seal, a Yorkshire West MP, has also tabled a motion for new road junction changes.

The only European country to change from driving on the left to the right side of the road was the United Kingdom during the Second World War.



Youth found hanged in cell

A 14-YEAR-OLD youth was found hanged in a police cell at the Port Elizabeth law courts on Wednesday after he was detained overnight for allegedly shoplifting a bracelet worth R2,40.

The boy's mother, Mrs Fagma Daniels, learned of her son, Cassim's detention and death nearly four hours after his body was dis-

covered.

Major Annelize Melville, acting police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, said the boy was arrested after allegedly stealing a bracelet

He was taken to the law courts police cells, where he was detained overnight. His parents were not informed of his arrest, she said.

His body was discovered hanging by his jersey from the ceiling of his cell early on Wednesday morning, she said. He was the only occupant of the cell.

Maj Melville said a departmental inquiry would be held because of the police's failure to notify Cassim's parents of his arrest.

151
20/7/84
Santam

Assaults ⁽²⁵¹⁾ ^{Star} denied by ^{20/7/84} SAP men

Two of the four Brixton policemen alleged to have assaulted murder suspects by giving them electric shocks denied the allegations in a Johannesburg magistrates' court yesterday.

Sergeant Robert Edmund van der Merwe (26), address given as Acasia Court, Lindburgh Park, Sergeant Abraham van Zyl (22), address given as Knoppieslaagte; and their co-accused, police reservist Sergeant Ralph Levi (32), address given as Andrew Street, Birdhaven, and Sergeant Anton Poley (25), no address given, have pleaded not guilty to assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm.

The policemen were alleged to have beaten and given electric shocks to Mr Stavros Kremmos, Mr Mohammed Rashid Ebrahim, Mr Ashrif Valli and Mr Mohammed Valli.

~~257~~ ~~257~~ (257) ~~257~~
C-Times 25/7/84
**Fighting at meeting:
30 treated, says Blac**

Staff Reporters

A BISHOP LAVIS Action Committee (Blac) spokesman said yesterday that more than 30 people were treated for injuries and fractures at Peninsula hospitals after police wielding sjamboks and demonstrators clashed at a Labour Party meeting in Bishop Lavis on Monday night

A Blac spokesman, Mr Armen Abrahams, said several people also went to private practitioners for treatment

He said a lawyer had interviewed those injured as part of an investigation to lay charges against the police for assault.

Captain Gerhard van Rooyen, police liaison officer for the Western Cape, said last night that police had received no complaints from people claiming to have been injured as a result of police action at the hall on Monday night

"The only injuries which could have occurred must have been from people in the audience attacking each other with chairs," he said

Former (251)
16/11/84
councillor
stay
shot dead

By Revelation Ntola

A former Soweto Community Councillor, Mr Joseph Nevhulaudzi, was shot dead by police yesterday morning.

Mr Nevhulaudzi's wife Sheila claims the shooting was unprovoked, but police have denied this.

Mrs Nevhulaudzi, who made a statement to the Jabulani Police about the incident, said people had knocked at their home in Orlando East without identifying themselves.

When her husband opened the door people had shot him four times. He fell to the ground outside the house.

"It was only after they had shot him that the men identified themselves as police looking for a criminal," she said.

According to a statement from the Police Directorate of Public Relations, the police had gone to an address in Orlando East during the course of an investigation.

"At the said address a black male appeared in the back doorway and fired on the police with a firearm, wounding a member of the force. Members of the force returned the fire and Mr Nevhulaudzi was fatally wounded."

Police took possession of a 9 mm pistol, the statement said.

'EL police use E. Post batons at 27/7/84 (257) factory strike'

By KEITH ROSS

EAST LONDON — The police allegedly used batons to disperse nearly 1 000 workers who went on strike at the Frame Group works in East London yesterday

The workers were demanding that the group's management recognise the South African Allied Workers Union (Saawu)

They objected to paying 50c a month in subscriptions to the Textile Industrial Workers Union

Saawu's chief organiser, Mr Boyce Melitasa, said today more than 400 workers on the morning shift downed tools over the issue of recognition

He said they were joined on strike by the afternoon shift when it came on duty at 2pm

"About 80% of the Frame Group workers are Saawu members," he said "But

the management refuses even to speak to us

"So the workers went on strike and, about 4pm, the police arrived and drove them from the premises"

Mr Melitasa claimed the police used dogs and batons to move the workers who then dispersed

He said the workers had reported to the factory this morning, but had then immediately downed tools

"We still hope to get the chance to speak to the company's management," he said

A company spokesman was unwilling to comment on the strike

The police Press liaison officer for Border, Lieutenant Dot van der Vyver, said she knew little of the strike

She was unable to confirm or deny that dogs and batons had been used to disperse the workers

251

~~197~~ ~~1950~~ ~~1951~~

Police deny Saawu claims of assault

E. Post 30/7/84

EAST LONDON — Allegations that security police had assaulted people in the offices of the South African Allied Workers' Union (Saawu) in East London were denied today by the head of the Border security police, Brigadier A P van der Merwe

Brigadier van Der Merwe was reacting to a statement issued at the weekend by Saawu's branch organiser, Mr Boyce Melitafa, alleging that security police had raided the Saawu offices on Friday morning and assaulted textile workers from the Frame Group in East London with "gun butts"

Brigadier Van der Merwe challenged Saawu to lay charges of assault against the police and to produce those who were injured in the alleged assaults

"No such thing happened at all I treat the allegations with the contempt they deserve," he said

In his statement, Mr Melitafa said seven security men had entered the Saawu

offices early on Friday morning, saying they had come to arrest him

"They then started beating workers with gun butts. A lot of the workers then fled. Two workers sustained deep cuts to their head"

Mr Melitafa said that when he inquired from the security police what they were looking for, they said they were going to arrest him

"There were four black and three white policemen. They started beating the workers inside the office saying they should go outside," he said

"This clearly indicates the security police are not interested in civilised ways

of handling matters," he said

A separate statement prepared by Saawu workers at the factory said they had petitioned management to stop deducting subscriptions from their pay packet for the Textile Workers Industrial Union (TWIU) — a Tucsa affiliate

A condition of employment at Frame Group was membership of TWIU

On Wednesday, a delegation was sent to management with a view to discussing the issue but Mr W Coetzee, a labour officer, said he had "no time to attend to the issue"

When Mr Coetzee appeared the next day, according to the workers'

statement, he was accompanied by two policemen

"Mr Coetzee said he would discuss the matter and the decision arrived at will be filtered through the liaison committee which is not representative of the workers

"This is clear enough that he was not prepared to discuss anything with us. After we returned to work, Mr Coetzee and Mr Sabbagh came back to us carrying pamphlets which read 'anybody who is not working during working hours will be summarily dismissed and new people will be engaged in their places'

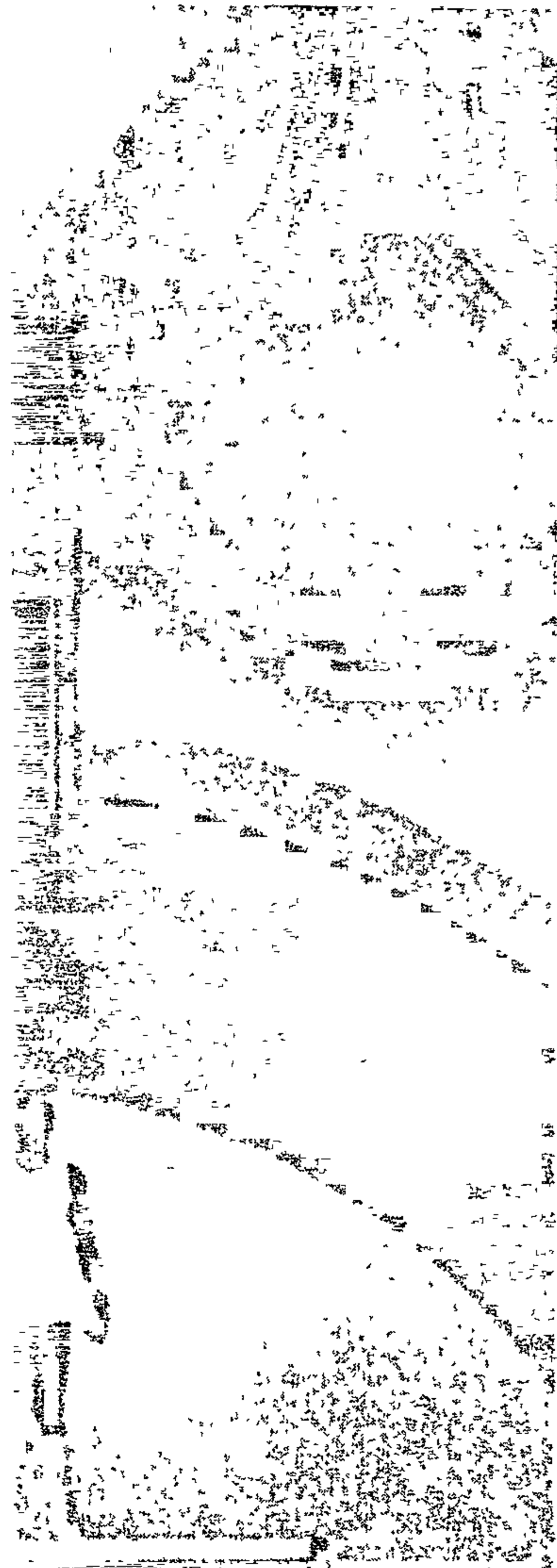
"Whilst we were busy reading the notices, Mr Sabbagh accompanied by

police gave us three minutes to leave the company's premises. Whilst we were trying to change our overalls, police entered the department and started assaulting people with sjamboks and let loose the dogs," said the statement

"Everything was then in turmoil and people left their belongings inside the company's premises as they fled from the police. A lot of people were injured some were severely bitten though we don't know the exact number"

Workers who came to work nightshift at 6pm on Thursday found the company's gates locked and they were told by police to go home

ning show



tion, touches the Olympic torch to the Olympic Olympic flame high above the stadium

UPI picture by landline

EAST LONDON — Allegations that security police had assaulted people in the South African Allied Workers' Union (Saawu) offices were treated "with contempt", the head of the security police in the Border, Brigadier A P van der Merwe, said yesterday

He was reacting to a statement issued by Saawu's branch organiser, Mr Boyce Melitafa, at the weekend alleging that security police raided the Saawu offices on Friday morning and assaulted people with "gun butts"

Brig Van der Merwe said the statement only proved "the mentality of the person who said it"

"I challenge Saawu to go to a charge office and lay charges of assault and produce those who were injured in the assaults

"No such thing happened at all I treat the

Police deny EL assault allegations

251
P. Dispatch 30/7/84

allegations with the contempt they deserve," he said

In his statement, Mr Melitafa said that at about 8 30 am on Friday, a group of workers from the Frame Group had come to the Saawu offices to report what had transpired in the company on Thursday

"While they were in the office, seven security policemen from Cambridge entered the offices

"When I inquired what they were looking for they said they were

arresting me

"They then started beating workers with gun butts inside the offices saying they should go out. A lot of the workers then fled

"Two workers sustained some injuries. They have deep cuts on their heads"

Mr Melitafa said there were also armed police in the street outside the Saawu offices "and a lot of people were scattered in all directions — DDR. Factory rivalry blamed. P2

Rain expected to move inland soon

EAST LONDON — The heavy rains over the Border coastal area at the weekend are expected to start clearing up tomorrow and to move inland

The weather office at the airport here reported that the rain had reached inland only as far as Stutterheim where six mm was measured

East London had 23 mm of rain and, in adjoining areas such as Kidd's Beach, up to 30 mm was measured. The temperature in East London which was 27,2 C on Thursday, fell gradually as the cold front started moving in on Fri-

day. The maximum temperature yesterday was 12,4 C and the minimum 11,5 C

The rain was due to a large high pressure cell pushing in cold moist air behind the cold front

Aliwal North and Jamestown had fairly warm weather over the weekend, with cloudy weather setting in yesterday afternoon

In Barkly East the sun was shining until yesterday afternoon when it became overcast and cooler

Queenstown also had no rain, but it was cold with a maximum temper-

ature of 10 C and a minimum of 7 C yesterday

King William's Town had six mm of rain

Meanwhile, more than 100 mm of rain fell in parts of Durban and along the Natal coast yesterday causing widespread flooding

Houses, shops and factories were flooded and damage to many of them is believed to run into thousands of rands. Even the circus ring under Boswell-Wilkie's big top was flooded

Mr Del Elyse, of Port St John's, said heavy rain started falling early on Saturday night

Whale washed up

KIDD'S BEACH — A small whale died after being washed up at the weekend on the beach at Monkey Bay between Kidd's Beach and Gulu Mouth

Mr Jack Payn of Kidd's Beach, an honorary conservation officer, contacted Dr E H Bigalke, curator of the East London Museum, who tentatively identified it as a Cuvier's beaked whale. The carcass will be

Woman escapes being buried alive

DURBAN — A young epileptic woman narrowly escaped being smothered by a deluge of mud which smashed into an Umdloti holiday home bathroom and rose to just below her chin during yesterday's heavy rains

Elsibe Janjetich, 22, a member of a group from Randfontein, was trapped in the bathroom while two matrons and members of the party tried to break down the door to free her

Soil which was washed down from an excavation site higher than the holiday home built up behind the building until it reached the roof

The red mud and silt burst through the windows of two dormitories filling them almost to the ceiling

"Luckily when the level of the mud reached her neck, one of the boys managed to kick the door in," a member of the group, Sister Lottie Vorster, said — DDC

31/7/84 (251)

Policemen freed on assault charges

By NICOLA BEKKER

FOUR members of the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad, accused of assaulting four businessmen under interrogation, were acquitted by a Johannesburg magistrate yesterday.

Mr F J Zeelie found there was insufficient evidence to convict Mr Robert van der Merwe, 26, Mr Abram van Zyl, 22, Mr Ralph Michael Levi, 32, and Mr Anton Gerhard Poley, 25.

"But I'm not so sure you are as innocent as you tried to make out," the magistrate said.

There were smiles and handshakes all round from the policemen after the verdict was given.

They all pleaded not guilty to a charge of assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm.

During the trial four Johannesburg businessmen, Mr Stavros Costa Kremmos, Mr Mohammed Valli, Mr Ashrif Valli and Mr Mohammed Rashid Ebrahim told of brutal assaults they had sustained while under interrogation at Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad headquarters.

The men were all arrested on March 16 in connection with the murder of Mr Sahmed Bulbulia.

The next day, they said, they had been taken one by one into an office occupied by Mr Van der Merwe and three other policemen.

When they denied killing Mr Bulbulia, they claimed, they were made to lie on the floor and a towel was held tightly around their necks by a policeman sitting on their backs.

Then, they said, woollen material was stuffed in their mouths and plugs were attached to their ears, necks and nipples.

They were given electric shocks so violent that their teeth cut their tongues to shreds.

During his evidence, Mr Ebrahim said his head "began to vibrate violently" when the currents were sent through his body.

"I screamed so much the cloth fell out of my mouth. My tongue started hitting against my teeth and began to bleed," he said.

Mr Kremmos told the court he had "urinated uncontrollably" while being shocked and thought he would "never come out of there alive".

The men also testified to being kicked in the testicles and punched all over their bodies.

A Johannesburg psychiatrist, Dr L A Fine, told the trial the men showed "severe signs of torture" when he examined them after their alleged ordeal.

"The kind of assault they underwent is very traumatic to a human being," he said.

Mr Zeelie said yesterday that although all four policemen had denied knowing anything about the torture, he was "not so sure you are as innocent as you tried to make out".

"However, at the identification parade, only two of the complainants could point out all four of the accused. Two of them were unable to recognise all the policemen.

"Even though the four men seemed to recognise all the accused in court, there is not enough evidence to convict them."

None of the complainants were in court yesterday to hear the outcome of the short judgment.

Mr F Reyneke appeared for the State. Mr W Vermeulen appeared for Mr Van der Merwe and Mr Poley, and Mr E Bruwer for Mr van Zyl and Mr Levi.

News

Oshakati attack

YESTERDAY morning's attack on Oshakati, nerve centre of the Ovambo war zone, was launched from less than 3km outside the town, and involved the use of a Warsaw Pact 82mm mortar.

— PAGE 2

Take your pick

THERE are no policy differences between the two main parties fighting for election to the House of Delegates

— PAGE 2

A man called Linda

A MAN called Linda — dressed in what he termed "Billie-Jean, punk-style" clothing — was yesterday fined R200 or four months imprisonment for soliciting men.

— PAGE 3

Strikers multiply

FIVE times as many workers were involved in strikes during the first five months of this year than in the same period last year, according to Government figures

— PAGE 4

Business Day

Record surplus

JAPAN has announced a record \$4.85bn trade surplus for June which, diplomats believe, could set off another round of bickering with major trading partners

— PAGE 2

Halfway house?

A LONDON view that the gold share market is at about the halfway stage of a downward correction will add to investors' doubts.

— PAGE 3

Perkins' perk

DAN PERKINS, the motor dealer with Toyota, BMW and Hino franchises, enjoyed a comfortable cruise to the June year-end and the outlook is fair.

— PAGE 3

US index drops

THE US Government's forecasting gauge for national economic health dropped a sharp 0.9% in June — the first decline in nearly two years

— PAGE 24

Sikh demos in LA

INDIA has protested to Los Angeles Games officials that its Olympic hockey players were harassed and its national flag trampled by local Sikh demonstrators

— PAGE 4

Carry on clashing

WELL-KNOWN "Carry On" comedian Kenneth Williams has hit out at fellow British actor, Derek Bond, for planning to perform in South Africa.

— PAGE 6

Flair

Travelling skates

Death caused by policeman

Pretoria Bureau
 THE death of an Atteridgeville high school girl was caused by the negligence of the driver of a police vehicle which ran over her earlier this year, a Pretoria inquest magistrate found yesterday

Mr J A Diener said that after weighing the evidence tendered, the probabilities were that the driver of the police vehicle, Lieutenant Daniel Hugo MacLachlan, had been negligent when the vehicle rode over Emma Sath-ekge, 15, on February 13 this year

Evidence by pupils was that Emma was killed as she was knocked down by a police vehicle and run over by its wheels

The magistrate said medical evidence by Professor Johan Dawid Loubser, and the totality of evidence indicated that she had been run over by the police vehicle.

The State prosecutor, Miss M Botha, submitted that evidence by pupils and by Prof Loubser held the police vehicle responsible for her death.

Lt MacLachlan told the court that he and other policemen had been called to D H Peta High School during the boycott

He had been instructed by his senior to drive into the school because a Security Police vehicle had been parked there while the occupants went to speak to the principal

His vehicle was pelted with stones and a window was broken

About 600 or 700 pupils were at the school gate and he said he had not seen any of them in front of the vehicle

Lt MacLachlan said he had maintained "a reasonable speed so that no-one's life was in danger"

Critically injured baby fights for life

By EMELIA JAROSCHEK
 Crime Reporter

A BRUISED and battered two-month-old baby girl is fighting for her life in the Johannesburg Hospital

The baby, who may not be identified, was picked up by paramedics from a home in Johannesburg's northern suburbs after the Johannesburg Ambulance Department received a call that the little girl had "stopped breathing"

It has since been established that the baby has broken bones, cerebral bleeding, abdominal injuries and is in a critical condition.

The ambulance department, moved by the infant's plight, yesterday passed the hat around to buy a huge toy pink panther and a bunch of red roses as a "gesture of love" for the little girl

Paramedic Maxine Ash, who first tended the child with paramedic Alan le Grange, told how the little girl was found

"We got the call at 11 15 on

Monday night. We were told the little baby had stopped breathing

"We raced out in a paramulance and got there in six minutes."

"The baby was lying on the dining room table fully clothed in pale blue, with a cap on its head. A man was bending over it, trying mouth to mouth resuscitation as the ambulance control room had instructed him to do

"We examined it, found it had stopped breathing, suctioned out the mucous, gave mouth to mouth resuscitation and later gave it oxygen

"I undressed the baby and saw severe bruising around its head, on its face and buttocks, a particularly large bruise on the abdomen and sharp marks — similar to bite or buckle marks — on its skin

"The child, we were told, had been dropped and had fallen down the stairs," Mrs Ash said

The Johannesburg Hospi-

New supplies still a month away

No flu vaccine left in SA

By MAURITZ MOOLMAN

SOUTH AFRICA has had no anti-flu vaccine available for at least a month. And new vaccine will not be available until the end of August.

This shocking state of affairs became known during an investigation by the Rand Daily Mail into the availability of vaccine to fight the killer flu

A birthday trip to

And it follows a state

THE S... W... 10 D

City hearing on 'Mad Dogs?' editorial

Staff Reporter

AN investigative committee of the SA Media Council met in the City yesterday to inquire into and adjudicate a complaint by the SA Police against comment published in a Pretoria newspaper on the Koevoet counter-insurgency unit.

The editorial, published in The Pretoria News on May 25 under the heading "Mad Dogs?", was prompted by a report from the South West Africa Bar Council on alleged Koevoet activities to the Van Dyk Commission into security legislation in SWA/Namibia.

It called for "urgent action" to make Koevoet accountable for their actions — "or even disband them, so discredited have they become", and said the accusations of "atrocities" against them were rapidly earning South Africa a place alongside "the seedier dictatorships".

The police representative at the hearing, Brigadier J V van der Merwe, of the SA Police Headquarters, outlined their complaint against the editorial. Koevoet were labelled "mad dogs" — the question "mad dogs" — the question mark after the title was of no

significance, the unit was referred to as "this shadowy unit of the police", the editorial called for urgent action to make their actions accountable and even disband them, the editorial stated that Koevoet's concept "goes against our declared counter-insurgency strategy", and the finding was made that the "unit was firmly-leashed and taught the priorities of warfare".

Brigadier Van der Merwe said it was unfair and unjustified to call for the disbanding of the unit because of the actions of a few individuals.

The editor of the Pretoria News, Mr Wilfred Nussey, replied that the metaphor "mad dogs" — even without the question mark — was fair comment, seen against the "background of of proven instances of mindless violence".

He said the actions of one individual, whether on duty or not, in a counter-insurgency situation reflected upon the principles of the unit as a whole.

The term "shadowy" was an inoffensive and fair description of the unit. "The weight of evidence of atrocities by Koevoet which

appears from the courts (of SWA/Namibia) and elsewhere, and the apparent absence of any effort by senior police officers to curb illegal behaviour by Koevoet members or even publicly to condemn such behaviour, discredits Koevoet as a part of the SAP functioning within the legal limitations imposed upon members of such force," he said.

It was common cause that the struggle against Swapo could not be won by force alone and that "80 percent of the campaign" was to "win hearts and minds". Information from the courts and

other reputable sources was contrary to this policy, Mr Nussey said.

He believed the police should ensure that all Koevoet members abided by the prime function of the SA Police, which was to protect, not abuse, the public.

The committee adjourned to reach a decision on the matter.

The chairman of the Media Council, Mr L de Villiers van Winsen, presided over the hearing. Professor Theo van Wyk, Mrs Alba Hofmeyr, Mr Peter Sorour, Mr Jurie Naude, Mr Harald Pankendorf and Mr Ed Linington were members of the investigative committee.

2, P 251
7/8/84

Death in PE cell: findings later (251)

Crime Reporter

A PATHOLOGIST from Cape Town today conducted a post-mortem on Mr Michael Trump, 26, who was found dead in the Baakens Street police cells on Sunday morning

Lieutenant-Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen, police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, said two other pathologists were in attendance to represent Mr Trump's family.

The pathologist who conducted the post-mortem took several samples which he is taking back with him to the laboratory in Cape Town for analysis

Col Van Rooyen said statements were being taken from all concerned and once the docket was completed it would be sent to the Attorney-General for his decision

251

Mail Reporter

A SOWETO policeman appeared in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court yesterday in connection with an allegation of murder following the death of his wife who died from a bullet wound on Sunday.

Constable Luther Maloka, 35, of Tshawelo Extension 3 in Soweto, appeared before Mr D J du Plessis van der Walt in connection with the alleged murder of his wife Mrs Rebecca Maloka, and three allegations of attempted murder. The charge sheet

Policeman faces murder charge

did not give the names of the people he allegedly attempted to murder.

He was not asked to plead Bail was fixed at R100 and he will appear again on August 23.

He was reported to have attempted to commit suicide by shooting himself and was later admitted to hospital.

A MAN was fined R500 (or six

months' imprisonment) yesterday for possessing 12 pornographic or indecent video films and three magazines.

Brett Mark Barnatt, 24, of Vongelder Street, Bramley View, pleaded guilty before Mr L S du Toit in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court.

The offences were committed at his home on June 14. The video tapes included "Getting Off", "Anyone But My Husband", "The Young

Are Foolish", "Little Girls Blue" and three Eros magazines.

Barnatt told the court the articles were found in his bedroom.

He said he kept them for a friend who went abroad. He was aware it was illegal to possess the films and magazines but had believed it was not a very serious matter.

The magistrate said before

passing sentence that it was morally depressing to commit this type of offence which occurred frequently. He said he had dealt with 10 similar cases on Monday.

A MAN was remanded in custody after appearing in the Johannesburg Magistrate's Court yesterday in connection with an allegation of

murder

Appearing before Mr D J du Plessis van der Walt was Mr Harry Singh, 28, of Ebony Avenue, Lenasia Extension 6. The name of the person he was alleged to have murdered was not given in the charge sheet. Nor was the date of the alleged offence.

He was remanded to the cells of the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad and will

appear again on August 13. A YOUTH was sentenced to 12 months' imprisonment, after being convicted in the Johannesburg Regional Court yesterday of indecently assaulting a mentally retarded woman.

Leonard Cornelius Labuschagne, 21, no address given, pleaded guilty before Mr C C Butler.

According to the charge sheet he indecently assaulted a 28-year-old mentally retarded white woman on June 28.

MYSTERY STREET

Sunder 16/8/84 (251)

BOY NHLAPO: Found dead.

DEATH

Riddle of body in veld after arrest

MYSTERY surrounds the death of a Nigel man who was picked up by police at his home at the weekend and found dead in the veld two days later.

By MZIKAYISE EDOM

The half naked body of Mr John "Boy" Nhlapo (39) of 240 Nolekwa Street in Duda was found by a passerby on Monday at about 8am

When found, his right jaw and left arm were broken. He only had his pair of trousers on. He had a deep gash on his head and green marks all over as if someone had smacked him

His younger sister Josephine, told The SOWETAN yesterday that her brother behaved strangely on Friday when he came back from work. She said "A few

minutes after arriving back from work, he started breaking our neighbour's window panes and doors. The following day (Saturday) we decided to call the police to pick him up and take him to an institution for observation"

Ms Nhlapo also said that on Saturday morning two members of the South African Police searched her brother. She said that was the last time his family saw Boy alive

"On Monday, a neighbour told us that the half naked body of my brother had been found on the outskirts of the township"

At the scene, she said, they found a number of people surrounding the body

At the Dunnottar police station they saw Boy's blood-soaked T-shirt but the policeman on duty refused to give it to the family

Lieutenant H J Beck of the South African Police said yesterday "Mr John Nhlapo (39) was, on Saturday, August 11 at 2pm, removed to the Dunnottar police station after the South African Police had received a complaint of malicious damage to property"

"As no charge was brought against Mr Nhlapo and he had calmed down sufficiently, he was allowed to leave just after 3pm

To assist him to get home he was given a lift in a police vehicle and dropped some distance from his home

"He left his shirt at the police station as it was badly torn and he refused to wear it or take it with him

"Mr Nhlapo's body was found on Sunday, August 12. The South African Police registered a murder docket and is investigating his death"

Bullet kills student after township clash

A STUDENT who died at the Ga-Rankuwa Hospital yesterday after a clash between students and police, was killed by a bullet, a hospital spokesman said

The clash occurred at the Mabopane East Technikon, in Soshanguve, on Tuesday, reports Sapa

Police said yesterday they could not confirm the death, but a spokesman confirmed they had used plastic bullets, sjamboks and teargas to disperse protesting students

The dead man's identity is being withheld until his next-of-kin have been informed

The hospital spokesman said he had been in a critical condition when he and three others were admitted. Two pupils were still being treated and one had been discharged

Trouble at the technikon broke out when more than 1 000 students refused to heed the principal's order to return to classes

Sixteen students were arrested when police moved onto the campus to disperse an "illegal" meeting

The arrested students — some still in bloodstained clothing — appeared in court yesterday and were released on their own cognisances

In a related development, an immediate investigation has been ordered after newspaper reports that a Daveyton youth was in a critical condition after being shot in the head during unrest in the Benoni township, police said yesterday

The investigation began after it was reported in the Rand Daily Mail yesterday that Mr Patrick Phale, 18, was in a grave condition after sustaining severe head injuries on Tuesday afternoon

"We are still trying to establish what injuries the youth sustained and how they were caused," a police spokesman said

When questioned on Tuesday, police categorically denied knowledge of any shooting incident

Last night, Mr Phale was still unconscious and in a serious condition in the Boksburg-Benoni Hospital

● No classes — Page 2

D. Dispatch (257)
28/1/84

Civil case security rule called tragic

PRETORIA — Citizens of independent national states must first pay security before they can institute civil actions against South Africans because they are "foreigners"

Mr Andrew Beck, a law lecturer at the University of Transkei, commented in a legal publication that the system for these "foreigners was tragic"

Mr Beck cited a Ciskei case where men from Mdantsane were asked to pay R4 500 security by the Eastern Cape Supreme Court.

The nine Ciskeians wanted to sue for wrong-

ful dismissal, but Mr Justice Kannemeyer ordered them to pay security before the case could proceed

Mr Beck said the South African Government was excluding large numbers of blacks from the status of "incolae" (a person who has the legal status to institute a legal action) in South African law

Some combined "legislative intervention" was necessary because of the emergence of the independent states, Mr Beck suggested,

In a similar case, a Ciskeian who wanted to sue the Minister of Police

was made to pay R2 000 security recently

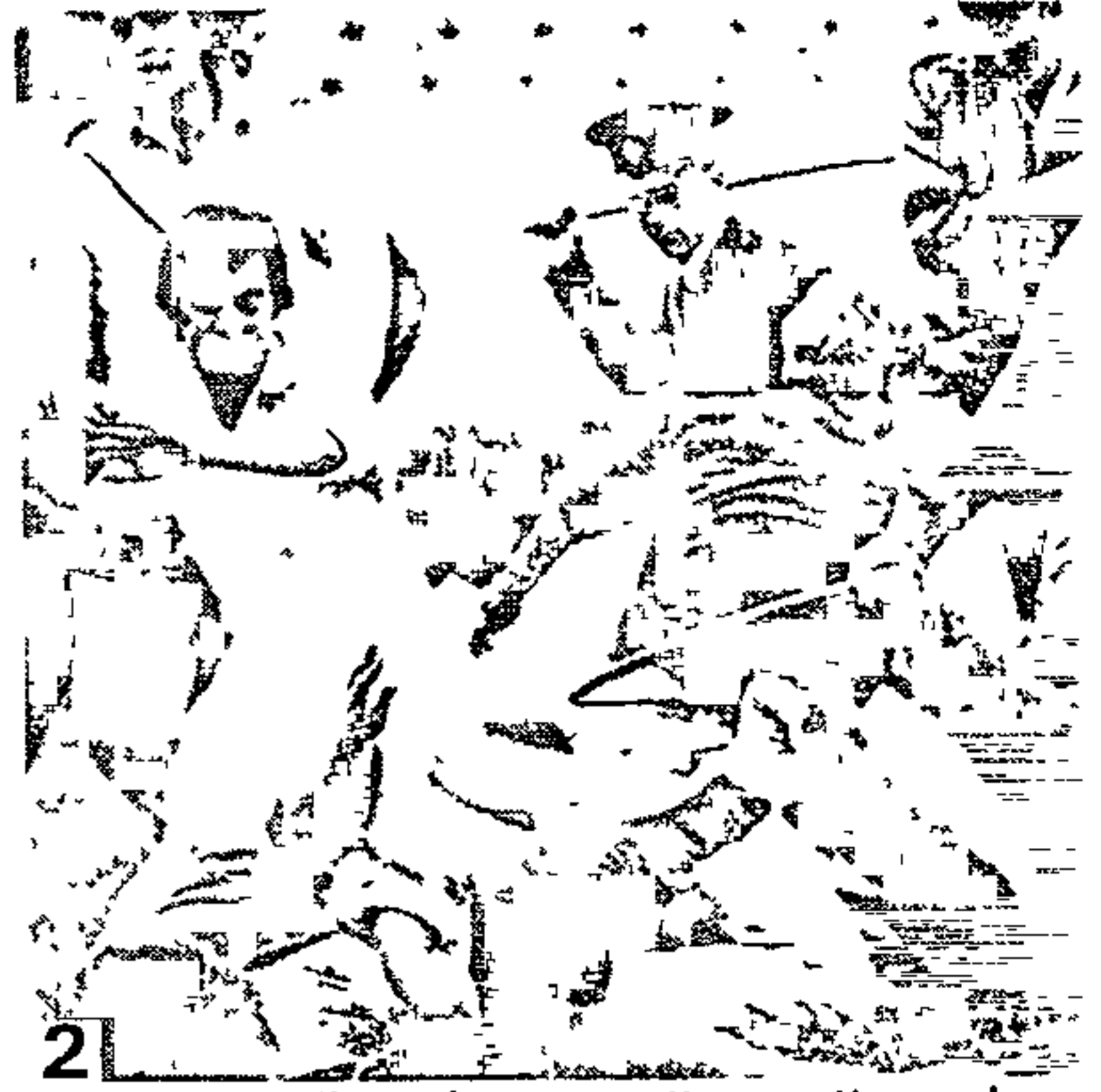
In another case, a Tlhabane man in Bophuthatswana paid R4 000 to the registrar of the Pretoria Supreme Court to bring an action against the Minister of Law and Order

The man sued the minister for R12 525 for unlawful arrest.

He had to pay the security after the registrar stated he was a foreigner in South African courts. The amount was demanded even after the Bophuthatswana Legal Aid Board had bound itself and asked that the security be waived — DDC



1 This picture was censored last Saturday. A strange thing to happen when you realise the photo was taken in front of thousands of people in a public stadium during intervarsity.



2 A free-for-all at the same "game" — this legal. This is because no "prisoners" are discernible in this somewhat rough scrum.

A bad law and an unh

~~27~~ Star 251
18/8/84

A policeman's lot, as the song says, is not a happy one. Nor is the lot of his quarry.

And as for a newspaperman's lot, well it seems to contain all the troubles of the other two together. The latter's lot is made a lot worse by a lot of bad law. This law relates to the prohibition against taking and publishing pictures of prisoners.

The pictures that surround this column illustrate just one legislative riddle that South African newsmen face almost daily.

Photographers and editors keep finding that they have inadvertently broken a law which, as far as we know, exists in no other country on earth — and would be ridiculed out of existence in most free countries.

The bewildering law, or rather

the combination of two often contradictory laws, are those which prevent local newspapers doing the normal job which the press is expected to do, even in many "non-free" countries.

The riddle posed in our country is "When is a person a prisoner?"

The answer alters with circumstances.

Indeed the law is so puzzling that most newspapers pay admissions of guilt the moment they are accused of breaking it.

Some time ago we decided instead to test the matter in court — a tedious, expensive, and hazardous business. As we told the magistrate:

"We ask for a ruling because of the utter confusion over what photographs of prisoners, persons in custody and detainees may or

UNDERCURRENT AFFAIRS BY HARVEY TYSON

may not be published in terms of the Prisons Act, the Police Act, and other laws."

We pointed out at least seven apparent anomalies in just two Acts — not least of them being the fact that the Prisons Act did not regard an escaped prisoner as a prisoner, but the Police Act appeared to do so.

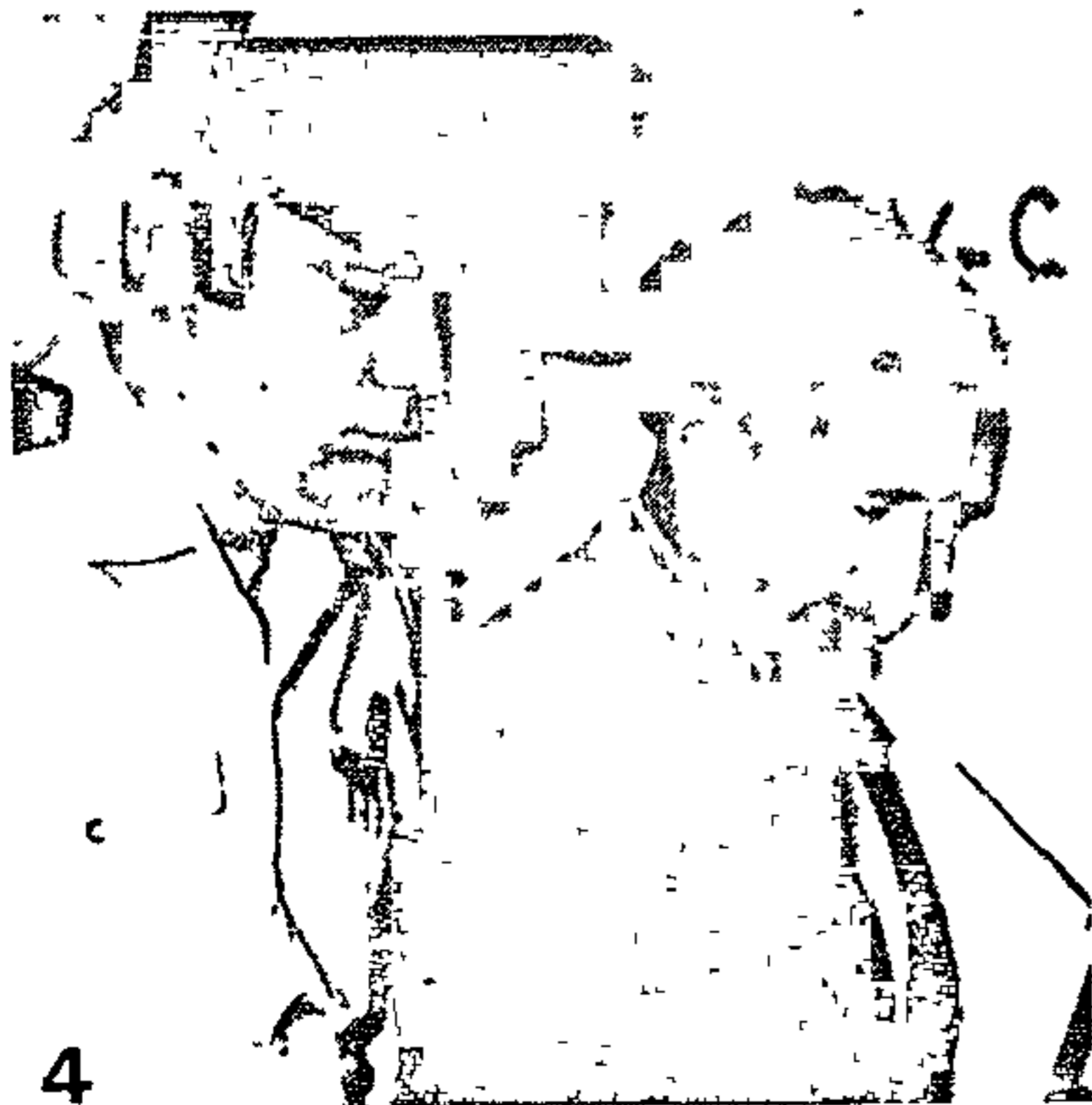
The Court may have been equally puzzled. In any event it did not even attempt the ruling asked for. Instead the verdict

without elaboration, was — and discharged.

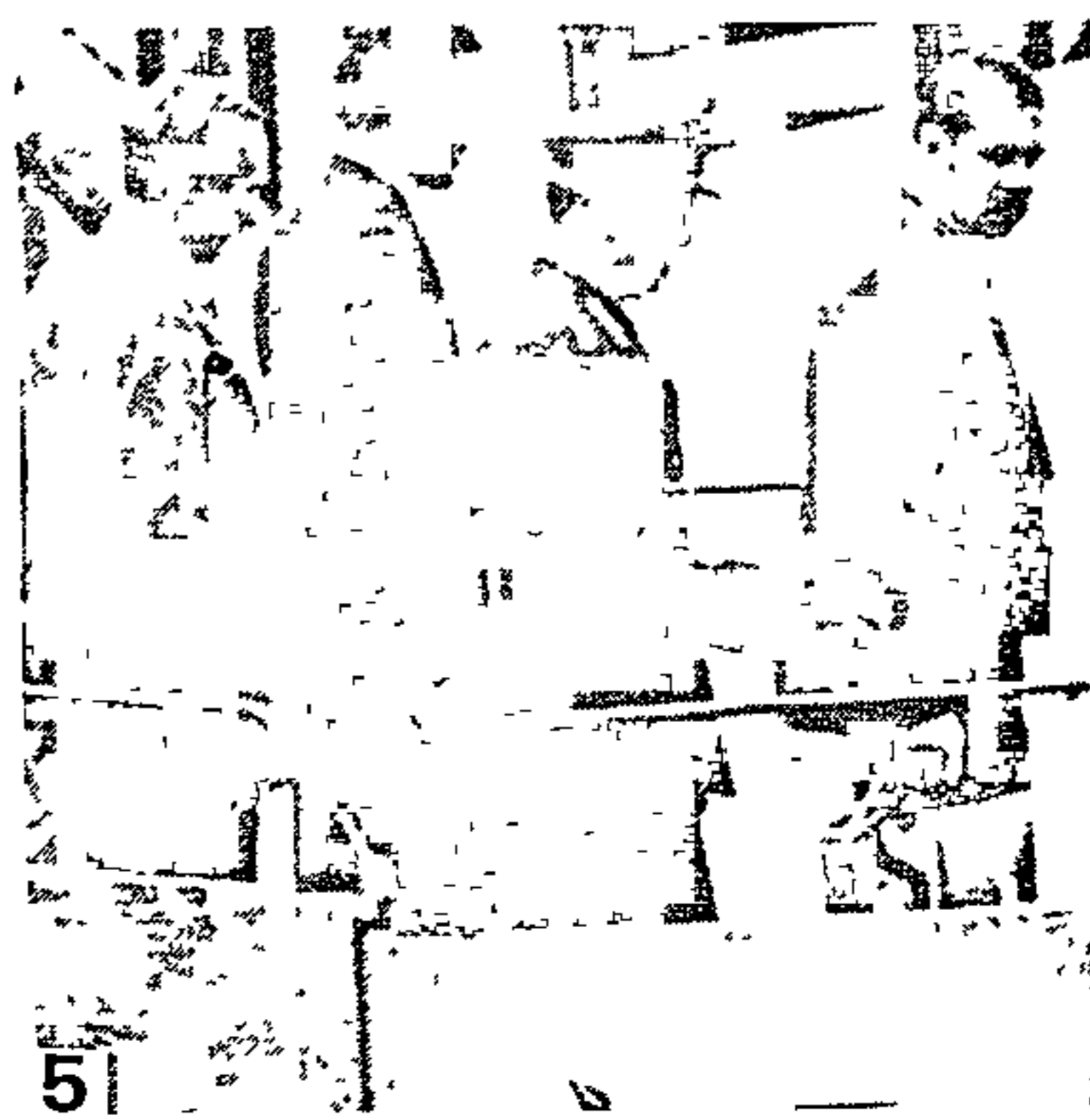
Meanwhile the press and the Press continues. Several, including those South African Government policy, have criminal charges on this score.

Examine some of the examples on this page.

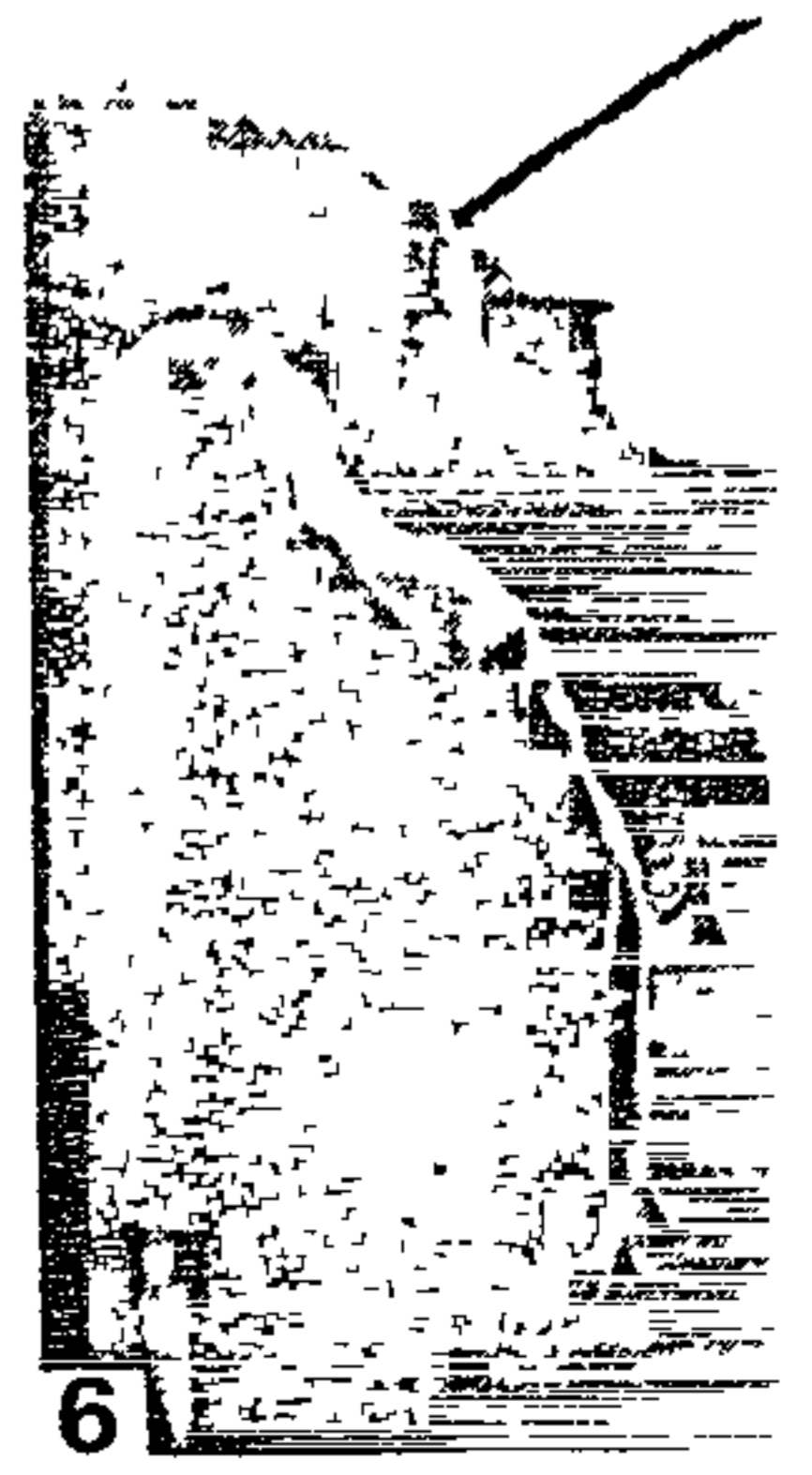
Picture No 1. The student "prisoner" at the time placed in a police van.



4 Prisoner Eschel Rhodie, manacled and photographed with police escort on his way to the police cells. This picture was taken in France — and therefore was legal.



5 Released from jail, Eschel Rhodie returns to South Africa, unmanacled, but under police escort. This picture was illegal at the time — because it was taken in South Africa.



6 Here was a type of free-for-all out of hand — because dozens of cameras. On her painful bottom,



2

A free-for-all at the same "game" — this picture was legal. This is because no "prisoners" are discernible in this somewhat rough scrum.



3

Incident on the steps of St George's Cathedral, Cape Town, in 1972. In those days part of the censorship system did not operate.

Star ~~257~~ ~~327~~ ~~353~~
d an unhappy lot...
 18 | 8 | 84

DERCURRENT AFFAIRS
HARVEY TYSON



not be published in terms of Prisons Act, the Police Act, "other laws" pointed out at least seven "out anomalies" in just two — not least of them being the that the Prisons Act did not "d an escaped prisoner as a "prisoner", but the Police Act ap- ed to do so. The Court may have been "y puzzled. In any event it not even attempt the ruling "d for. Instead the verdict

without elaboration, was *Guilty — and discharged*

Meanwhile the prosecution of the Press continues. Several editors, including those supporting Government policy, have faced criminal charges on this invidious score

Examine some of the examples on this page
 Picture No 1 The student was a "prisoner" at the time and was placed in a police van. Thus the

photograph turned out to be illegal for the period of his technical detention. Even taking such pictures is illegal. How can the photographer know if a person is a prisoner or not? What is clear is that the police van to which an arrested person is conducted is "a prison", and pictures of people beside such a van are subject to total, not temporary ban

Picture No 2 Police move in with quirts (the new mild instrument that replaces sjamboks and batons) to return some of the medicine some raucous students had been dishing out to civilians. (A girl reporter of *The Star* was among those assaulted by revelers. So was an SABC cameraman.) This picture, taken by *The Sunday Express*, was legal. The irony is that the use of the quirt, in

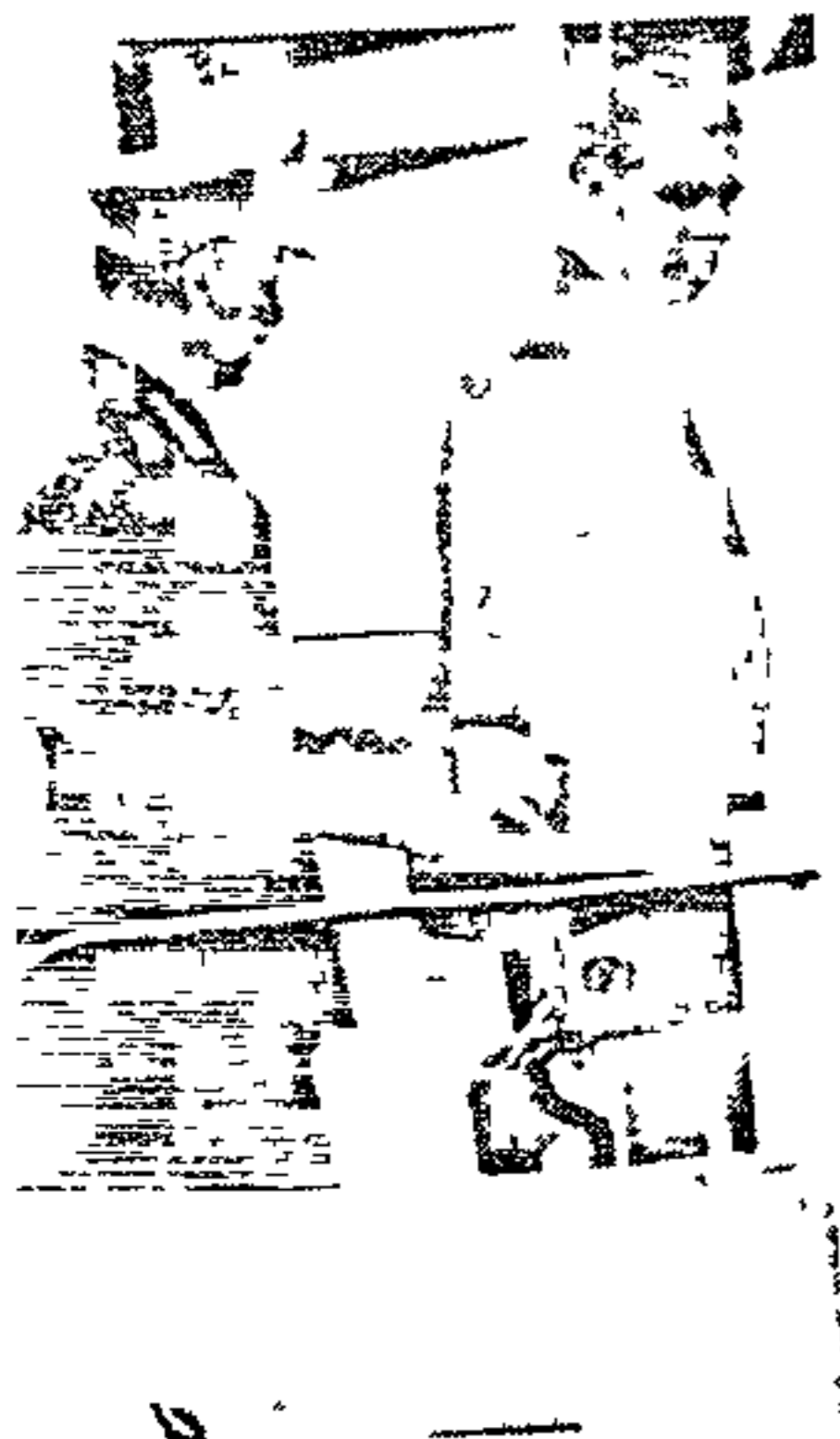
a country like Britain, would have led to a national crisis. None of pictures shown here (most from *Star* files) led to a major outcry in our society

Picture No 3. Here is a major exception. Because incidents such as this occurred on the steps of St George's Cathedral and close to Parliament there were many protests about police actions at the time — and as many counter-accusations from the Government.

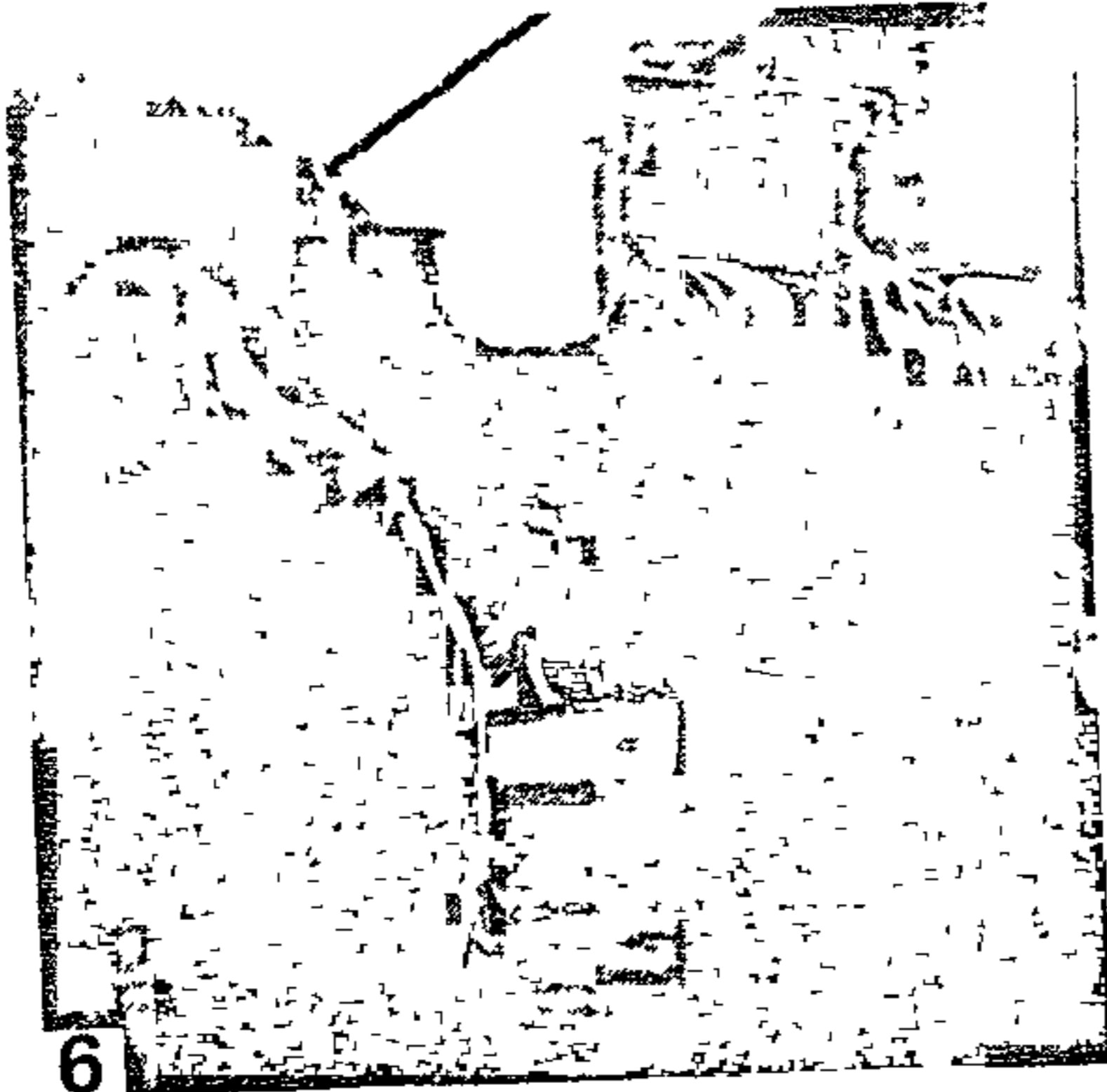
The other photographs and their captions speak for themselves. But if one picture is worth a thousand words in most parts of the world, that cliché is not true here.

A strange mixture of regulations sees to that.

Perhaps the new "reform" Parliament will try to restore some normality.

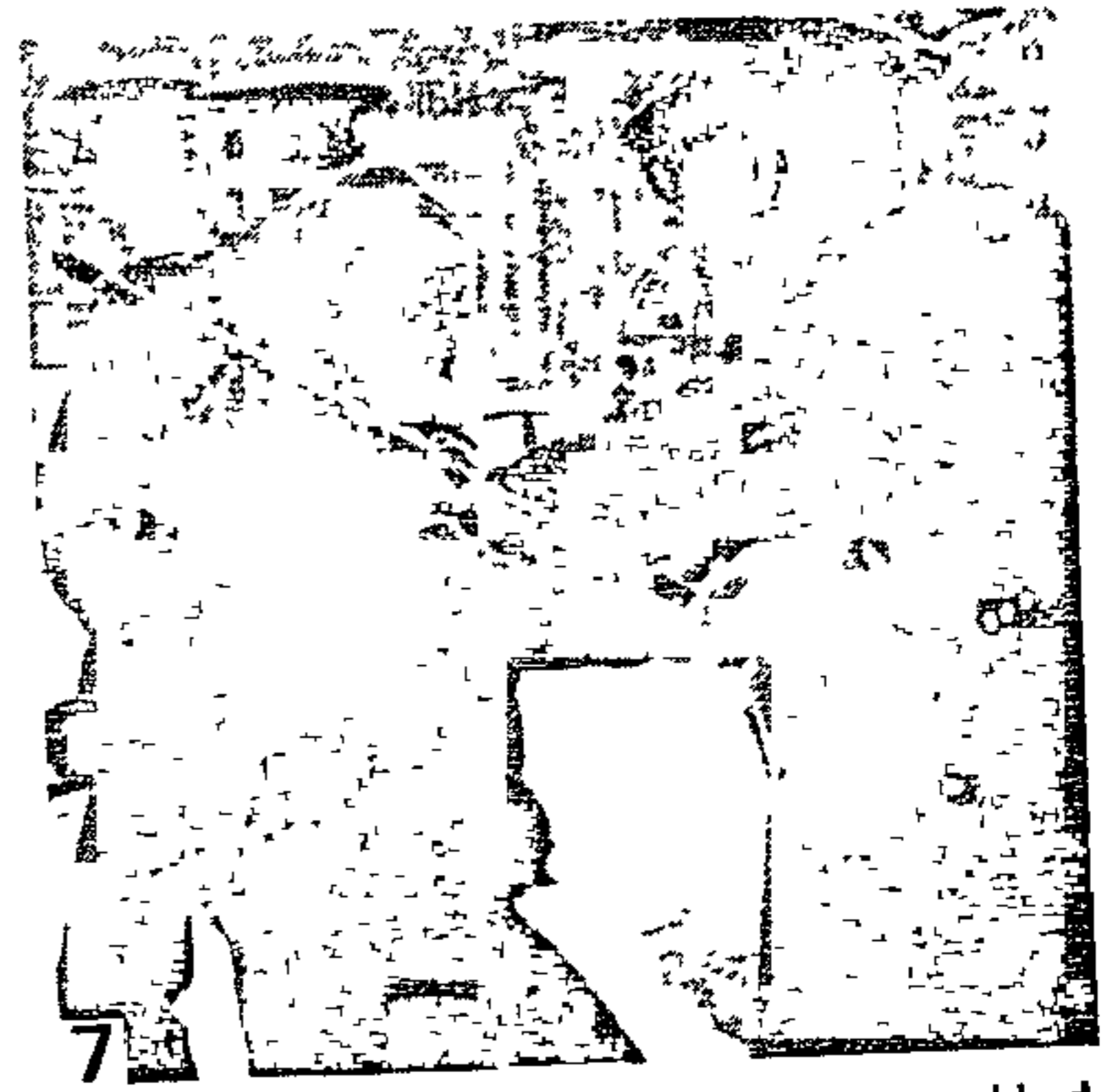


Michael Rhodie returns to South Africa under police escort. This picture was taken in South Africa — because it was taken in South Africa.



6

Here was a type of incident in 1972 that seldom got out of hand — because of the beady eyes of dozens of cameras. On Wits campus a girl clutched her painful bottom, unaware of more to come



7

The girl turns round to avoid a third blow, is grabbed by the throat — and is struck on the back by another policeman

Unionist's claim is settled

CP Reporter

A HAMMARSDALE union organiser, Mfeseko "Prof" Sineke, has been paid R1 000 by the Minister of Law and Order in an out of court settlement following a R3 000 claim for wrongful arrest and assault by the police.

Mr Sineke works for the National Union of Textile Workers.

He claims that in March last year, five vanloads of police — some armed with automatic weapons — stopped him as he was driving from Esikhaweni through Loskop on his way back to Hammarsdale.

He was taken to the local police station where he was kept for several hours and assaulted by three policemen, includ-

ing station commander W Mbuli.

He says he was hit on the head with a rifle butt, slapped in the face, knocked to the ground and kicked.

According to Mr Seneke, he was made to stand on one foot with his arms in the air on two occasions — for about 30 minutes each time.

He also says he was questioned about a strike which was expected at the KwaZulu shoe factory at Loskop, and about what he and his union were doing about reaching an agreement with management.

251

Emma: No decision yet

THE Attorney General of the Transvaal has not yet decided whether the white policeman who caused the death of an Atteridgeville student early this year, should be prosecuted or not.

An inquest magistrate, Mr J A Diemer,

By **MONK NKOMO**

gave a ruling on July 31 that Emma Sathegke, a student at the D H Peta High School, was fatally injured after being run over by a police Landrover driven by Lt David Hugo McLachlan on

February 3 this year. Lawyers acting for the families of Sathegke, Mothle, Matlala, Moabi and Mahlangu, who have indicated taking legal action against the white senior policeman,

yesterday said the Attorney General of the Transvaal had not yet made a decision on whether to prosecute or not.

In his finding, Mr Diemer had said that the only probability, after

weighing evidence from all the witnesses, including that of expert pathologist, Professor J D Loubscher, was that Emma was killed after being run over by a Landrover inside the school premises.

Security cops in campus spies row

A UNIVERSITY principal has called on police to investigate charges that three security policemen locked themselves in a campus storeroom to "spy" on a political meeting.

"I cannot prove that the men were security policemen but the matter is being investigated," said Professor Peter de V Booyesen, principal of the University of Natal in Durban.

"I take a serious view of the episode, if the facts reported to me are correct."

And another senior professor — responsible for the room allegedly used by the intruders — said certain locks in the building would be changed

Disturbing

"It is not only disturbing that there were unauthorised and unwanted people in the building, there is also the element of expensive and dangerous equipment being tampered with or damaged," said Professor H L Natrass, head of the university's department of electronic engineering.

Professor Natrass said he took a "dim view" of the trespassing incident.

The principal's comment follows a recent incident in which two of the university's security guards and the president of the students' representative council, Mr Dave Ensor, confronted three men who had locked themselves in a room in the electrical engineering building.

The multi-storey building

By MICHAEL JOHNSON

overlooks the area where the United Democratic Front was holding a meeting urging people not to vote in the Indian and coloured elections.

Professor Booyesen said he had received a telephone call from Mr Ensor who said three men were in a locked room on an upper floor in the engineering building.

"Mr Ensor said from the outside it had appeared there were binoculars and cameras pointed at the meeting," the professor said.

"Gathering two of the university's security staff he went up to the room where he found that the door had been locked from the inside and the key had been left in the keyhole.

"He tried another door but the handle was being held up from the inside keeping the door closed.

"Climbing out of a nearby window, he walked along a ledge and peered into the room through another window. He said he saw three men packing cameras and binoculars into a bag.

"When confronted the men implied they had permission from me to be there.

"He held the men and telephoned me. I knew nothing of their presence and instructed our security officer to take their names.

"I have received two reports; one from Mr Ensor and another from the security personnel involved

"These two reports pretty well confirm the incident," said the professor.

Serious view

"And if the intruders were security policemen, I take a serious view of their using our campus buildings without my permission," he said.

"I will request the police to look into this matter and submit a report to me.

"We would always co-operate with the police in a proper and lawful investigation.

"But it is my belief that the police are not permitted to enter a locked building without a search warrant."

This week a senior member of the security branch of the South

African Police said "some" of his men had been on campus on the day of the meeting.

"But I do not know if they were in the building," said Brigadier J R van der Hoven, head of the Security Branch in Durban.

"My men were monitoring the extra-mural activities of students on the university grounds and they could have been anywhere," he said.

He did not consider the university a private place and he felt the buildings were government buildings.

"My staff can enter buildings. It all depends on what building, on what the merits of the case are, at what time and in what connection," said Brig van der Hoven.

Mr Ensor said he had identified one of the three men as "a well-known security policeman around campus".

He said the men were escorted out of the building where they got into two cars with Durban registration plates, ND 128440 and ND 287664

According to the licensing bureau the cars are registered in the name of the District Commandant, C R Swart Square — Durban's police headquarters.

251
S-Times 26/8/84

Brigadier tells students how to stop clashes

29/8/84 C. Zinn
Crime Reporter

CLASHES between students and police were to be regretted and could easily be avoided if each group respected the other's position, Brigadier GJ Odendal, Divisional Commissioner of Police for the Western Cape, said yesterday

In a statement released following Monday's police action when rubber bullets were fired at demonstrating students at the University of the Western Cape, Brigadier Odendal said the police had consistently respected the freedom allowed to students on the campuses

"I say this without the slightest fear of contradiction," he said

However, he said students did not seem to understand that the function of the police was to maintain law and order and that any action on their part, which constituted an offence, was bound to bring them into conflict with the police

"One would expect of students as the future leaders in our communities to at least have an elementary knowledge of and respect for the law

"They ought to know that provocative demonstrations such as have taken place during the present elections where their declared aim was to intimidate, frighten and demoralize the coloured and Indian electorate, are not within the limits of the law and therefore cannot be tolerated"

The brigadier said he had personally monitored every police action during the elections and was "completely satisfied" that the police had not only acted within their powers, but had done so "with great restraint"

"We have gone out of our way to defuse the whole situation," Brigadier Odendal said

He reiterated that the police were completely impartial as far as politics are concerned

"We have not influenced one single person either to vote or to abstain from voting. However, when the law is transgressed we have a job to do and the public expect it of us to do this job to the best of our ability," he said

● Leading article, page 14

Baby spent time at police station

By Gavin Engelbrecht

A Nigel domestic had to take her employer's 13-month-old son with her to a police station when a Messenger of the Court with a warrant for her arrest refused to wait for somebody to come to care for the child.

Mrs Agnes Mbatha (36) told *The Star* yesterday that a messenger, Mr Marius Coetzee, arrived at her employer's home in Agnew Avenue, Dunnoitar, with a warrant for her arrest for debt.

"When I told him I could not leave Jonathan on his own, he said he was not interested," said Mrs Mbatha. "I asked him if I could change the baby's nappy, but he said he did not have time to waste."

Mrs Mbatha contacted Jonathan's god-

mother Mrs Pat van Kerkhof. She spoke to Mr Coetzee and said he had been "rude and obnoxious".

"I told him he could not take the child without the parents' permission, and could not leave the child by itself," said Mrs van Kerkhof. "He replied that he was not interested in what happened to the child. He was only worried about Mrs Mbatha."

"When I asked him to wait 20 minutes so that I could send somebody to the house to look after the child, he slammed the telephone down."

Mrs Mbatha and Jonathan had to wait at the Dunnoitar Police Station for 1½ hours before they were allowed to leave.

Jonathan's mother, Mrs Sue Warren, was

incensed when she arrived home to find her baby's bottom red and raw.

"I am still shaking with rage, and disgusted with the callousness of the court messenger," she said. "He could have at least waited for somebody to arrive at the house."

"If this is allowed, there will come a time when a maid will leave the child alone at home in panic."

Mr Coetzee would not discuss the incident. "If she wanted to complain, she should have come to me first, instead of running to the newspapers," he said before putting down the telephone.

The Chief Magistrate of Nigel, Mr J A J Reyniers, said he knew nothing of the matter and could not comment.

Mrs Sue Warren
"The messenger
callous



Agnes Mbatha and Jonathan Warren had to wait for 90 minutes at the police station before Mrs Mbatha's release was secured

AS death toll in township
violence reaches six ...

Minister orders shooting report

RBM 3/9/84 (27) (251)

By PHILLIP VAN NIEKERK

THE Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, has ordered an urgent report on shootings in the trouble-torn East Rand townships where the death toll rose to six at the weekend.

Mr Le Grange said he had information that a small number of children

from the age of 10 upwards had been killed, but he did not want to "blame police officers for the shootings yet".

He said the report he had ordered would not be made public and he had no intention of launching a public inquiry.

Mr Le Grange told the Rand Daily Mail yesterday his policy as Minister was that arms should be used sparingly and only when it was "a question of life and death".

He added. "I don't give orders on the spot. That is left to the discretion of senior officers in an unrest situation.

"I don't know if it's the police or not the police," he said concerning the deaths. "All I know is that kids have been killed." He said a full report would be on his desk today.

"At this stage I can't say if more force was used than necessary I don't know. I have asked for a report because I want to be well-informed.

"Then I'll decide for my-

self if the force used was warranted or not," he said.

While he was unable to confirm the number of deaths yesterday, the Rand Daily Mail established that the toll since Thursday has risen to six, with 20 injured.

The six include a six-year-old, a 14-year-old, a 19-year-old, and a 22-year-old. Twenty suffered gunshot wounds.

● Dr Frederik van zyl Slabbert, the leader of the Opposition in the House of Assembly, yesterday called on Mr Le Grange to act speedily to curb unnecessary violence and "heavy-handed action" by the authorities.

He said there was no way the education problem would be solved by heavy-handed action.

"More often than not it simply aggravates the very issue that has to be confronted," he said.

● The Witwatersrand Council of Churches yesterday expressed alarm at the violence and at the pace at which events were escalating.

A statement by Bishop Simeon Nkoane, WCC president, said the organisation expressed its "deep concern" at the role played by the po-

I know of unrest plots — Viljoen

By SUE FAULKNER

ANY "plans" to create unrest among students and scholars would fall flat if the Department of Education and Training improved conditions in black education, Mr Ken Andrew, PFP spokesman on education and training, said yesterday.

He was responding to a statement made at the weekend by Dr Gerrit Viljoen, the Minister of Education and Acting Minister of Education and Training, in which he mentioned "plans" to disrupt education.

"The Government was aware of plans to cause further disruption at black schools," Dr Viljoen said.

In his statement, Dr Viljoen called on parents to ensure their children continued their education "in an orderly manner" and did not succumb to pressure from "unscrupulous elements who preach violence and disruption, and practice intimidation".

Reacting to the statement, Mr Andrew said that in the past, Government information had proved to be sadly at variance with the true facts.

But if the Government knew of any "plans", two steps needed to be taken.

The first was to ensure that improved channels of

communication between all those involved in black education were introduced as rapidly as possible — if this had not already been done, Mr Andrew said.

"If there are those who plan to encourage disruptive activities, they will not be able to operate in fertile territory in which there is considerable frustration and dissatisfaction among pupils, teachers and the community at large," he said.

In his statement, Dr Viljoen said improvements in the education system were being given serious attention. This included requests for a new and better communication system and complaints about excessive corporal punishment.

"We are firmly committed to securing equal education opportunities and standards for all population groups, and this process will not be adversely affected by any measures due to the present economic situation."

"In view of these commitments, I am particularly perturbed by the disruption of children which has been motivated largely by political considerations," he said.

Spokesmen for the Department of Education and Training were not available last night for further comment.

10 000 guards for key buildings

257

Stew
7/9/84

24 HOURS News Team

By Stephen McQuillan

Squads of crack security police officers will eventually guard every Government building in South Africa in a multimillion-rand plan involving the elite Spécial Guard Unit.

The unit, whose duties include guarding Cabinet Ministers and Parliament, will increase its strength tenfold — from 1 000 to 10 000 men — within the next five years

The moves were disclosed today by the commanding officer of the unit, General Manie van Zyl, after a wave of bombings which in recent weeks have damaged several buildings in the centre of Johannesburg

And the action comes as police specialists put the finishing touches to a dossier of security recommendations to be handed to the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange

General van Zyl said the report, ordered by the Government early this year, should be completed in weeks

"The Special Guard Unit has already taken over security at key Government buildings including Parliament and Ministers' homes," said General van Zyl

"We haven't got the men or equipment at the moment to take over security at each Government building, but this is ultimately our aim"

Crack SAP Guards Unit a breed apart

Crack officers of the police Spécial Guard Unit are a breed apart

Each guard has to undergo regular police training followed by 2½ months of additional instruction reserved exclusively for the elite unit

While attached to the unit for between one year and three years, guards take annual refresher courses

The men, hand-picked from groups of volunteers from the ordinary force, are transformed into a lean fighting machine

The guards have to be experts in hand-to-hand combat, proficient in handling a range of firearms, knowledgeable on explosives and anti-terrorist techniques and efficient at gathering intelligence

"We look for honest, smart, fit and alert young men," said General Manie van Zyl, commanding officer of the Spécial Guard Unit

"We like to think this is our own equivalent of the British Army's SAS. It is certainly an elite group of men — a separate security force within the police"

Men between 25 and 28 years of age are usually taken, though there is no age limit

The cost of such a massive shake-up of Government security — expected to run into millions of rands — would probably be met out of a police cash float. "I doubt if a special amount will be made available," said the general

"But it will obviously be a very expensive exercise involving extending the force to 10 000 as men become available within the next two or three years, and buying more vehicles and other equipment"

General van Zyl added "Our men have visited the UK and countries in Europe to study these matters in general. They have met police experts and there has been some liaison with para-military forces."

Asked if security was adequate at Government buildings, he said "There is obviously room for improvement in security at all public buildings"

"The problem is that each building is physically so different, making some buildings more difficult to protect than others. Many were built years ago with little or no consideration of security."

"The present building security situation leaves a lot to be desired but we can't change it overnight. The time has come when we must all adapt to the realities of the present times"

Metal detectors and X-ray equipment may eventually become commonplace

"But at the moment we can't have police on every door and the public must be asked to be vigilant," said General van Zyl

● See Page 7, World section.

Sunday 11/9/84

Cop kills cop in shootout

251

A SECURITY policeman was killed and another injured in a gunfight at the Moroka police station barracks at the weekend.

The names of both policemen have not been released.

The Soweto CID head, Brigadier J J Viktor said the injured policeman, who is attached to the Soweto Security Police, was under guard in hospital. The dead man was attached to John Vorster Square Security Police.

The incident, Brig Viktor said, took place at about 10pm on Sunday. The two policemen, the dead one aged 23 years and the other 22, allegedly argued "over clothes" at the John Vorster Square

**By ELLIOT
TSHINGWALA
Crime Reporter**

man was shot three times in the stomach, head and neck. The surviving one escaped with a bullet wound in the chest.

Both used service automatic pistols in the shootout.

Meanwhile 16 people were killed in various acts of violence in Soweto at the weekend.

• A 19-year-old Mofolo youth accused of stealing a radio was attacked by a mob and beaten to death.

• A 39-year-old Orlando East taximan was shot dead by one of his passengers on Saturday.

The taximan was driving around Orlando East when one of his passengers demanded

money after pointing a gun at him. When the man resisted, the gunman fired one shot, killing the taximan on the spot.

Meanwhile in Johannesburg a man was wounded in a daylight shooting in Industria on Sunday.

The head of the Police Directorate of Public Relations in the Witwatersrand, Colonel Fred Bull, said the gunman was spotted arguing with his victim at the corner of Calvin and Maree streets. A shot was fired and the man was hit in the back. He is being treated at Baragwanath Hospital.

The alleged gunman was later arrested by a member of the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad. A firearm has been confiscated.

Stander: Shock of '76 riots led to life of

JOHANNESBURG — Several elation and shock of my life". had led to his life of crime far as I could ascertain, also Wachthuis in Pretoria," Stander said in the statement.

In a statement he wrote after he had seriously considered suicide.

"Black people who were merely spectators were unofficially declared outlaws and shot. Everyone shot and hit and allowed the dogs to tear people apart, all with the (tacit) approval of the hierarchy of the South African Police head office at Springs (divisional headquarters) and, as far as I could ascertain, also Wachthuis in Pretoria," Stander said in the statement.

It was among other documents handed in to the court in a claim against Stander's father, General F J Stander, by the lawyers who appeared for Stander in his appeal against a sentence of 17½ years' imprisonment after he was found guilty of robbery.

The firm of H P Krog and De Wet claimed R6 725,29 from Stander during the June 1976 riots.

General Stander for services rendered. The matter was settled on Monday.

The statement was drawn up by Stander to be used as evidence in mitigation in his appeal. In it he told of his career in the police, which began in 1965. He said he was happy at the Police College and was at one with the country's policy. His ideal was to fight and stop crime.

"The turning point in my life and career came during June 1976 when unrest broke out all over the country. I was sent to Tembisa's black township with other policemen to combat the unrest there. I went with a high image of the police force. To say my world collapsed is perhaps too put it dramatically, but certainly my blinkers were removed there."

In 1977 he had begun to drink! soon a robber loved hate ecluded of com was ar Stan had r sponsi tions trolled

SADF major dies

PRETORIA — One of the youngest majors in the South African Defence Force, Major Erasmus Johannes Louw, second-in-command of 8 SA Infantry Training Base in Upington, has died after being severely burned when a flare struck him.

The incident occurred last Thursday night during an exercise at the Rjemvasmaak training ground near Upington, and the severely burned major was rushed by helicopter to Bloemfontein.

A SADF spokesman confirmed yesterday that Major Louw, 29, had died of burns in the Universitas Hospital in Bloemfontein on Sunday.

He is survived by his wife Elna and a three-year-old son.

A board of inquiry has been established to investigate his death — Sapa

R30m unrest damage

Own Correspondent
JOHANNESBURG — Damage estimated at R30-million was caused in the Vaal Triangle during unrest last week.

The Lekoa Town Council, which controls all townships in the area, confirmed that the Chief Director of the Orange Vaal, Mr D C Ganz, had worked out the provisional estimate.

The estimate does not include damage to Indian businesses and homes.

About 36 Indian families lost their businesses and homes in Sharpeville and Eyalton last week.

The Lekoa Town Clerk,

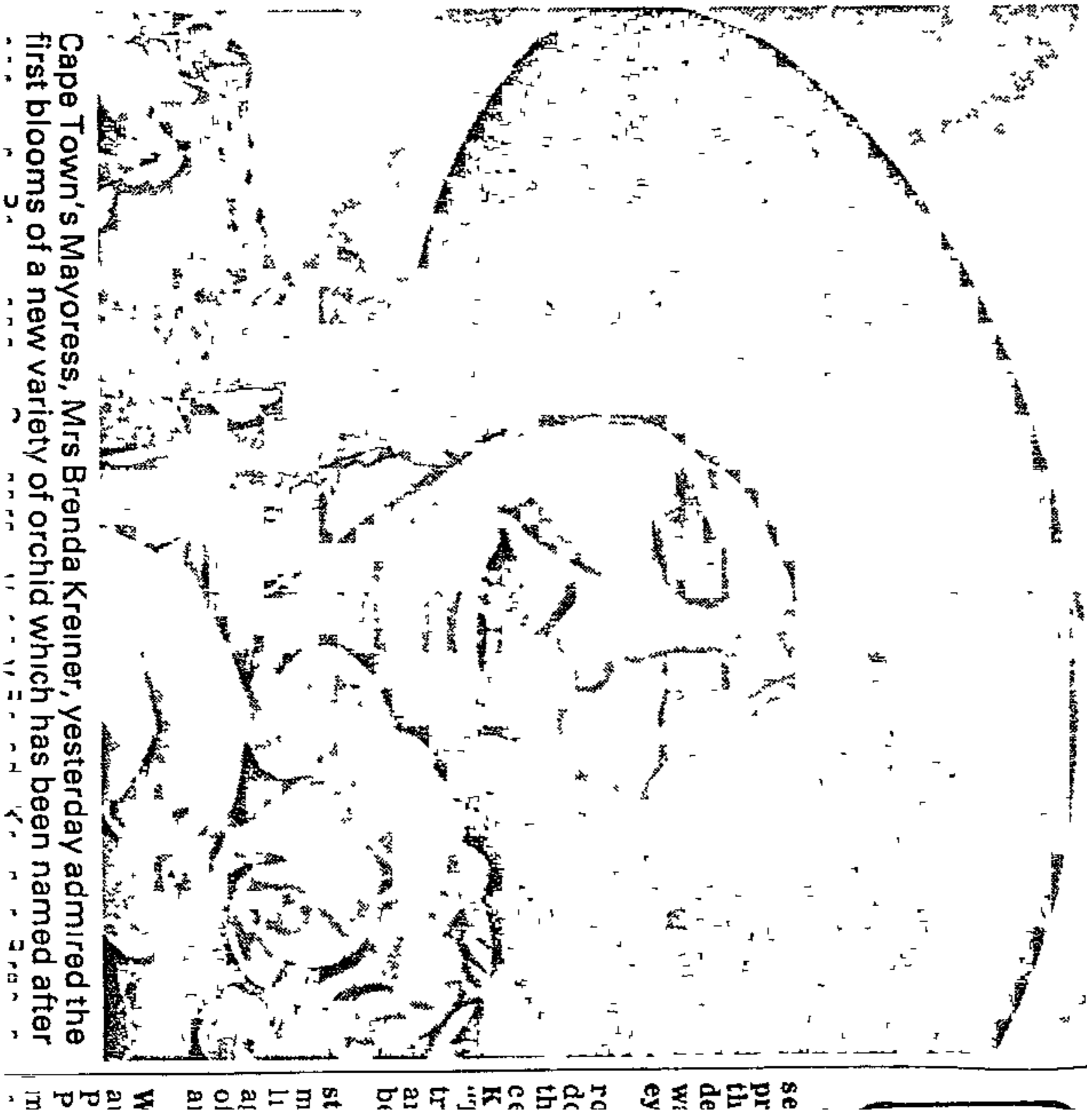
KOSHER FOOD
FOR YOM TOV
EXCLUSIVELY FROM
WICKREY'S
HOME OF FINE KOSHER FOODS
UNDER THE SUPERVISION OF THE BETH DIN
359 MAIN RD, SEA POINT — PH 44 2448

even under police escort. Several businessmen in Sebokeng complained about fire engines failing to arrive.

But many agreed that the situation had been too dangerous, to the extent that even the police could not risk entering these townships.

Mr L Lindeque, public relations officer for the Vanderbijlpark Municipality, said yesterday "Sebokeng has its own fire engines and we only help them when it is necessary."

"After violence had erupted on the first day of the riots we sent in engines to extinguish fires in some of the buildings, but the situation became



Cape Town's Mayoress, Mrs Brenda Kreiner, yesterday admired the first blooms of a new variety of orchid which has been named after

Of '76 riots led to life of crime

us life of crime seriously consid-

people who were ators were unof- ared outlaws and ne shot and hit the dogs to tear all with the (tac- of the hierarchy African Police at Springs (divi- quarters) and, as

General Stander for services rendered. The matter was settled on Monday.

The statement was drawn up by Stander to be used as evidence in mitigation in his appeal. In it he told of his career in the police, which began in 1965. He said he was happy at the Police College and was at one with the country's policy. His ideal was to fight and stop crime.

"The turning point in my life and career came during June 1976 when unrest broke out all over the country. I was sent to Tembisa's black township with other policemen to combat the unrest there. I went with a high image of the police force. To say my world collapsed is perhaps to put it dramatically, but certainly my blinkers were removed there."

Stander said he realized he had reacted in a very irresponsible manner, but his actions had been "uncontrolled" — Sapa

TV

1 & 2

tonight

3.57: Programme Schedule

- 4.00 News
- 4.08 Jocko The Great Race China uses Jocko's beloved stock horse as his stake in a card game, and loses Jocko has to use all his guile to even the score
- 4.34. Maya The Bee Jacob's Paradise Maya and her friends meet Jacob the bee and discover it's not true that "the grass is always greener on the other side"
- 4.58: Hand In Hand Solomon's Wisdom Keith Kennedy tells us what Solomon asked God to grant him Produced by Ken Hardy
- 5.04: Children's Island. Infasu After keeping up the search for the missing children — in spite of all the opposition — William is justifiably proud of himself at the end of the adventure This is the final programme
- 5.32: The Volunteers. The volunteers reach the halfway mark in their stay in the valley and enjoy their first and last contact with the outside world, in the form of letters from their loved ones Two more volunteers leave the main body to set up their own camp
- 6.00: News
- 6.14 Man's Best Friend. Working Dogs Do you fancy a St Bernard or an Old English sheepdog as a working partner? Graham Armitage and Carole O'Leary discuss the contributions these dogs make in various fields of work.
- 6.21: Sportsvision World Cup waterskiing in England
- 7.06: Midweek
- 7.33: Silver Spoons. Driver Ed. Grandfather Stratton is asked to look after Rick while Edward and Kate are away What should have been a straightforward visit turns into a disaster when Rick talks grandfather into teaching him how to drive
- 8.00: Nuus
- 8.29: Weer
- 8.36: Nuusfokus
- 8.49: Die Doed van Elmien Adler Episode 3 It seems Elmien Adler flirted with several men, who all had a motive for murdering her She and her husband also had marital problems. The case is becoming more and more complicated.
- 9.25: Om Die Waarheid te Sê Tonight Dr Willem de Klerk chats to Commandant Piet Marais, chairman of Armscor, about the armaments industry. Mrs. Krinnel Clarisse is at home trying to forget

Tele Views

VIEWERS wanted to see a Western, a new priest on Crossroads, and thought the State President's inauguration was a waste of taxpayers' money.

"I do feel that Crossroads should not be dominated by one priest, the way it has been recently," said Mr D S Kruger of Mowbray. "This is a Christian country with many churches, and their views should be allowed too"

Mr N Human of Constanza said "There are many of us who would like to see a Western again and even a replay of Bonanza or High Chaparral"

Mr Arthur Blake of Wetton thought the "inauguration of the State President on the Grand Parade was a waste of

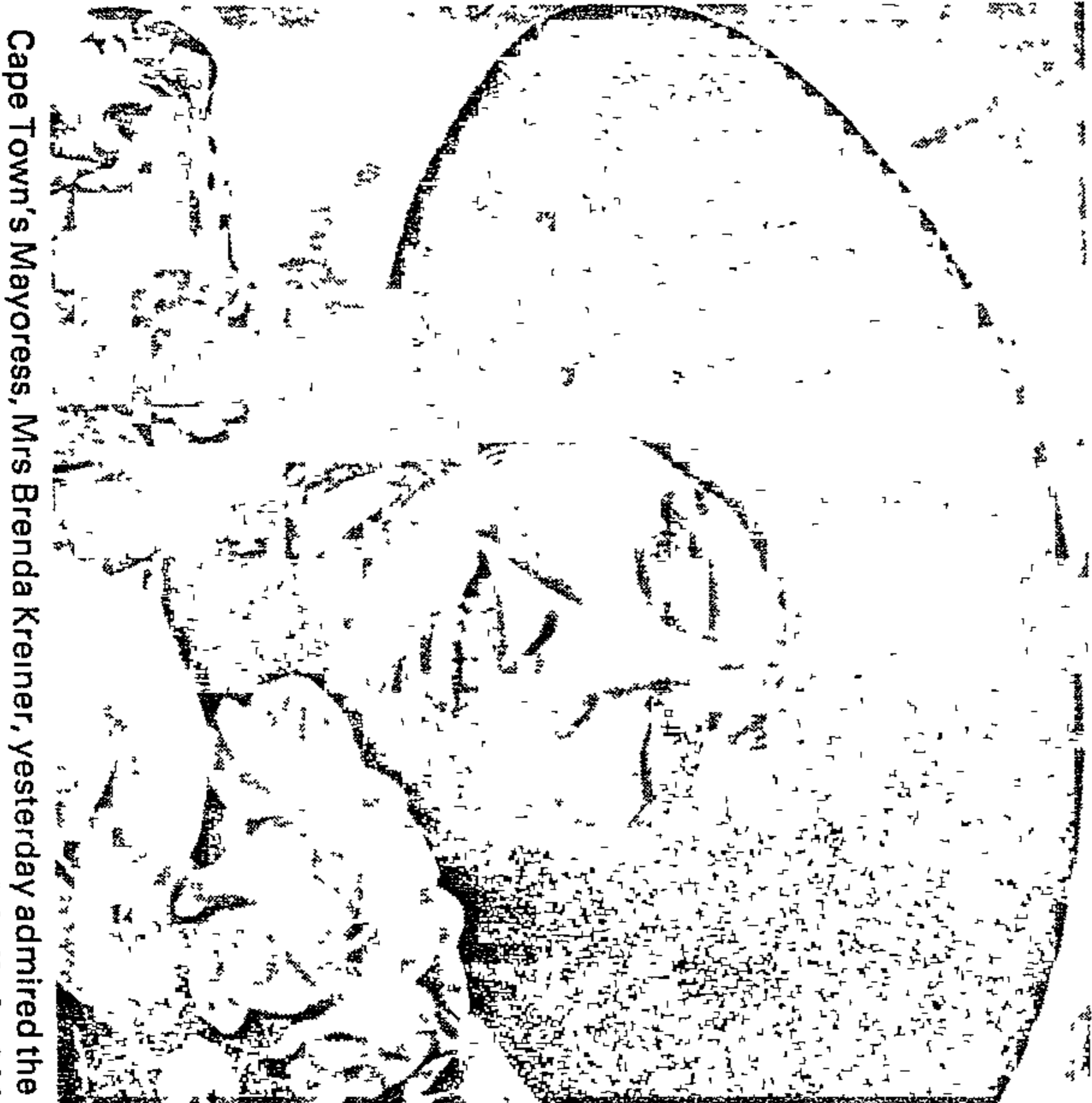
Omrest message

ent even under police escort
G — Several businessmen
d at in Sebokeng complained
used about fire engines failing
e dur- to arrive

k But many agreed that
Coun- the situation had been
is all too dangerous, to the ex-
area, tent that even the police
Chief, could not risk entering
range these townships

provi- Mr L Lindeque, public
had relations officer for the
Vanderbijlpark Municipi-
pality, said yesterday
"Sebokeng has its own
to fire engines and we only
and help them when it is nec-
essary

fam- "After violence had
busi- erupted on the first day
s in of the riots we sent in en-
valon gines to extinguish fires



Cape Town's Mayoress, Mrs Brenda Kreiner, yesterday admired the

R3 300
Stew
for SAP
14/9/84
bullet (257)
in head

A man who still has a bullet lodged in his jaw, 18 months after being shot in the head by a South African police officer, was awarded R3 300 in damages by a Rand Supreme Court judge yesterday.

Mr Abram Modise of Diepkloof brought a civil claim for damages amounting to R11 300 against the Minister of Law and Order following a shooting incident on the corner of Bree and Twist Streets, Johannesburg, on March 26 1983.

The amount claimed was to cover medical fees, loss of earnings, future medical fees and general damages for pain and suffering.

The injury may be permanent depending on the decision whetherto remove the bullet.

The bullet hit Mr Modise in the right lower jaw when he stepped between a man who was wielding a knife and a police constable with a gun.

The unnamed police officer admitted the allegations.

But he said he was acting in the course of his duties and had fired two shots in self-defence.

as reported

Policeman on sodomy charge

(232)
Stew
18/9/74

Pretoria Correspondent

A South African police officer appeared in the Nylstroom regional court today on nine charges, including attempted murder, sodomy, indecent assault and fraud.

Lieutenant Jonathan Redelinghuys (34), of the Pretoria police, pleaded guilty and was convicted on three charges of assault and a charge of interfering with the law.

He pleaded not guilty to sodomy, attempted murder and fraud.

Redelinghuys admitted assaulting three men at Riekertslaagte in April last year.

He admitted that he had forced the men to undress and had put them in a water trough with sacks over their heads.

Mr Johannes Monageng told the court that

Redelinghuys and accomplices had forced his friend to simulate sex with the ground.

"Later they ordered us to have sexual intercourse with one another," he said.

Redelinghuys is also accused of attempting to murder Sarah and Anna Monageng by shooting at them.

His alleged accomplice, Mr Francois Erasmus (34), a farmer from Marble Hall, was previously convicted on four charges of assault and fined.

A third accomplice had since died of a heart attack, the court heard.

Mr J A Venter was on the Bench, Mr Frans Roets appeared for the State and Mr P W Strydom appeared for the defence.

The case is proceeding.

Woman shot in buttock sues for damages

By CHRIS RENNIE

A YOUNG woman who was shot in the buttock sued the Minister of Police and a police sergeant for damages in the Port Elizabeth Supreme Court yesterday.

Miss Beatrice Hobana, of Veeplaas, alleged she was shot recklessly or negligently by Sergeant Butler Tungata in Koyana Street, Zwijde, on the evening of May 17, 1981.

The Minister and the sergeant have admitted that shots were fired in Koyana Street that day, when Sergeant Tungata was obliged to protect his life, property and family against a stone-throwing mob.

They alleged that either Miss Hobana was part of a mob or, knowing that stoning was going on, she allowed herself to be where she could be hit and ignored the warning shots.

At the start of the hearing, the court was told the quantum of damages had been agreed at R1 600. It was also agreed that Miss Hobana had been hit by a shot fired by Sgt Tungata.

It was disputed that he was acting in the scope and course of his employment as a policeman and alleged that he was acting in self-defence.

Miss Hobana told the court she grew up in Port Alfred and attended school there until 1977, when she was in Standard 5.

In 1981, she came to Port Elizabeth to resume her schooling. She said she had never been involved in politics.

On May 17, 1981, a Sunday, she had been to visit a friend and they were on the way home down Koyana Street. As they passed the Geqe Stadium they saw a group of about 100 boys approaching. They were

singing. They were no girls in the crowd. As the group approached, they crossed over to the other side of the road because they were afraid of boys when they were in mobs. A shot was fired. She did not see who fired or from where it came.

When they had crossed the road there were more shots. Again she did not see who fired them or from where. The crowd had passed them by that time. There was a third shot, which hit her in the right thigh near the hip bone. The bullet was later removed from her buttock.

She said that when she was hit, her friend took her into the yard of 159 Koyana Street. In the next yard she saw a man she did not know. She could not say if he was the person who had fired the shots.

The man saw her, but did not attempt to help her nor did he say anything.

She was taken to hospital by ambulance when she was discharged from hospital she was arrested.

She was arrested on a Thursday and the following day appeared in court and was released on bail. She was not told of any charge.

Later she was tried, she said, for allegedly stoning Sgt Tungata's house. She was acquitted.

She said she had not known Sgt Tungata before the shooting or even where he lived. She had not even known that a policeman lived in the vicinity.

The case continues today.

Mr Justice Neegen was on the Bench. Mr M H Claassen, instructed by Creese and De Villiers, appeared for Miss Hobana. Mr H J Liebenberg, instructed by the Deputy-State Attorney, appeared for the Minister of Police and Sgt Tungata.

251

Pupils' gun claim probed

By SIBUSISO MABASO

POLICE have launched an investigation following claims by two high school girls that they were interrogated at

gunpoint and insulted at Soweto Police headquarters in Protea.

The two girls are Miss Nonhlanhla Ngwenya (19), of 204 Diamani II, a form five student at

Ngungunyana High School, and Miss Lahlive Rakosa (22) of 5608 Orlando East, also a form five student at Orlando High School.

They also claim the police at Moroka Police Station refused to accept their complaints.

A spokesman for the Public Relations Division in Pretoria, Lt-Col Victor Haynes said all the allegations of the two persons mentioned are being investigated

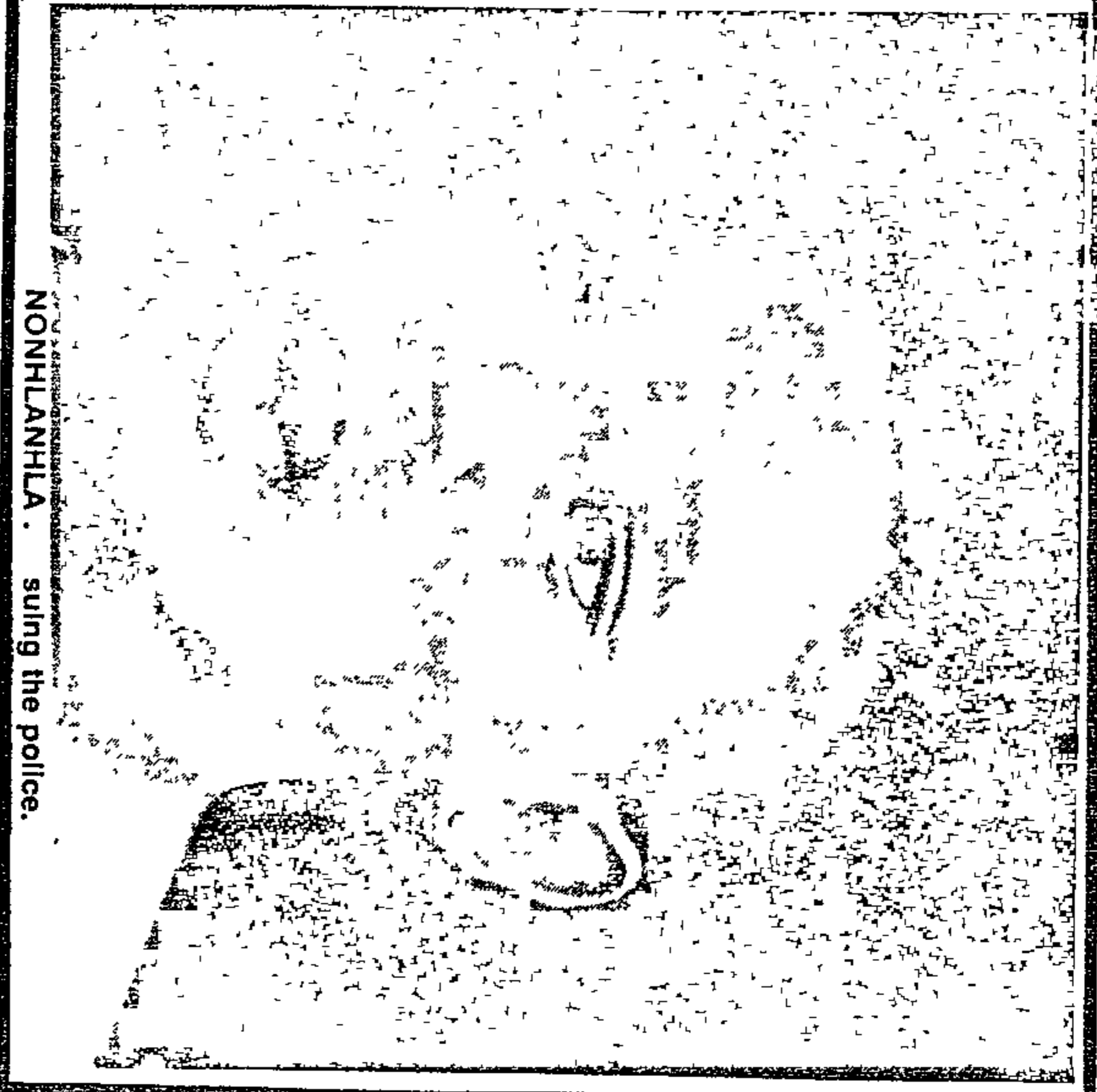
probed

The students claimed they were at St Hilda's Anglican Church in Senaane when they were accosted by two white policemen in plain-clothes who entered the church and ordered them to take every document inside the church to their car parked outside

At Protea the girls were interrogated and they have made very serious allegations on

the methods used, which the police have said they are investigating

The two girls said the police took them to Moroka Police station where they spent the night and the following day they were released. Miss Ngwenya said she went to Moroka Police station to lay charges of being interrogated at gunpoint and criminal injury. She said at the police station she was told to "go away" by a warrant officer



NONHLANHLA Ngwenya suing the police.

Council probes rape

THE Ateridgeville/Saulsville Town Council is investigating allegations of corruption and theft at the local old-aged home where an 80-year-old mentally retarded pensioner was allegedly assaulted and then raped at the weekend.

An investigation by The SOWETAN revealed that the pensioner, whose name cannot be published, was allegedly raped twice by a Saulsville hostel inmate inside a room on Sunday afternoon

The SOWETAN also established that there was a shebeen inside the old-aged home where "Mbamba", a homemade brew, was being sold every weekend. Most of the patrons, a

Ratanda goes to the polls

THE DEPARTMENT of Co-operation and Development will hold fresh elections in Ratanda township near Heidelberg within the next two months, following the resignation of all seven councillors in the area.

An East Rand Development Board spokesman told The SOWE-

By MZIKAYISE EDOM

The four remaining members of the Ratanda Community Council resigned at the weekend — the second time they have quit in less than two months

Mr L M Mohlomi, the mayor, and three other

forced them to resign from the council

Two months ago all seven members of the council resigned en bloc after claiming that their lives were threatened

Meanwhile the United Democratic Front (UDF) yesterday welcomed the resignation of Ratanda's coun-

cillors and said it salutes the residents for their victory against "dummy" institutions

"We appeal to all other councillors in these parts to heed the call of the people to resign and to avoid bloody confrontations as the anger of the people cannot be contained any longer"

HUNDREDS of mourners are expected to attend the funeral of the first victim of the ongoing Soweto unrest, when he is laid to rest at

First Soweto victim to be buried

POLICE BEAT ME — COSAS LEADER



Mr Jabu Kumalo and his mother, Mrs Florence Kumalo, peep through the broken bathroom window at their home. This, they allege, was smashed by policemen who later assaulted Mr Kumalo.

Picture: ROBBIE TSHABALALA

ROM 20/9/84

By THELMA TUCH

ABOUT 11 policemen in camouflage uniform, it is alleged, assaulted the general secretary of the Congress of South African Students (Cosas), Mr Jabu Kumalo, whose brother Bongani was shot dead by police last week.

Mr Bongani Kumalo, 19, who was secretary of the Soweto branch of Cosas, was killed during unrest in Soweto last Thursday.

251

Yesterday his brother Jabu, 21, told the Rand Daily Mail that camouflaged policemen arrived at his home in Dlamini, Soweto, in a Hippo military vehicle on Monday.

He was in the bathroom and his family and relatives were in the house, mourning the death of Bongani.

Some of the policemen allegedly entered the house and tried to get into the bath-

room, but the door was locked.

Other policemen outside the house broke the bathroom window and allegedly pointed a gun at Jabu.

When he opened the bathroom door, he said, the police began to assault him.

"They pulled me out of the house and beat me with sjamboks. I was also kicked and punched."

The policemen claimed he

was responsible for stoning them earlier in the day.

His mother tried to intervene by telling them Jabu had been home all the time.

Mr Kumalo claimed he was then taken to Moroka Police Station and interrogated.

The liaison officer for the Police Directorate in Pretoria, Major S van Rooyen, said he had no knowledge of the alleged incident.

Illegal arrest alleged

By Fiona Macleod

A Soweto deliveryman is claiming R4 000 from the Minister of Police after he was allegedly unlawfully shot and detained by policemen.

Mr Piet Majola (28), address given as Jabulani Hostel, originally claimed R10 000 damages but it has been agreed between the parties that if he proves in the Rand Supreme Court dispute that he was unlawfully shot and detained he will receive R4 000.

The police have claimed that Mr Majola, twice married and a father of five, was lawfully arrested on April 10, 1982 after he had committed or attempted to commit a robbery.

The deliveryman tried to run away from the three policemen arresting him and was lawfully shot when they fired at him to prevent him escaping, it is alleged.

Mr Majola, who was released from custody three weeks later, countered that he had asked the police the time and then ran away from them when he remembered that he had a beer in his hand.

The damages represent R1 500 for injuries (being shot in the left side) and R2 500 for the alleged unlawful arrest and detention.

(251) E. Post 22/9/84

'Spy trial' journalist to break silence

LONDON — Bertil Wedin, a freelance journalist acquitted last year of charges linked to a South African spy trial, has decided to break his silence and will next week disclose why, in 1980, he sought contact with South African intelligence

In a letter sent to London Press correspondents,

Wedin said he would hold a Press conference next Tuesday

"On April 11 last year, I was acquitted by a unanimous Old Bailey jury of charges that suggested I had had undue connections with South African intelligence," it said

"However, many col-

leagues of mine have suggested that I have been less than open about the matter. Even my lawyer said in the Old Bailey that I had been 'less than candid' about my alleged relations with South African intelligence

"It is true that I have been 'less than candid' and I have now decided to make

it clear why I went to South Africa in 1980 to seek contact with the country's intelligence service"

Contacted at his home in Kent and asked why he had decided to speak out at this time, he replied "I just want to get it off my back"

The 42-year-old Swedish-born journalist had pleaded

not guilty to a charge of burglary, alternatively of dishonestly receiving documents stolen from the London office of the Pan African Congress

After his acquittal, he said "I was never a South African spy I was just doing my job as a journalist"

Officer tells court he shot at woman in a bid to disperse mob

By CHRIS RENNIE

A SERGEANT in the SA security police told the Supreme Court today how a stone-throwing mob, screaming that "dogs" and "informers" should be killed, had attacked his house

Sgt Butler Tungata was testifying in a R5 000 civil damages action brought against him and the Minister of Police by Miss Beatrice Hobana, of Veeplaas

She claimed he recklessly or negligently fired a gun at her as she walked down Koyana Street, Zwide, on May 17, 1981. She was hit in the right hip

Sgt Tungata told the court this was the fourth attack on his house in Koyana Street

When he had stayed with his parents elsewhere, their home had been attacked, too. After the incident his home was attacked on three more occasions

He said he had just re-

turned home from work on Sunday, May 17, 1981, when he heard people singing freedom songs

They were also chanting his name and saying that informers and dogs should be killed and then they would march on Sanlam — security police headquarters

He looked through the window and saw a crowd in front of his house throwing stones. He feared they would get over the security fence and set the house alight. Petrol bombs had been thrown in a previous attack

Fearing for his life and for his family, he took his pistol and went outside

When the crowd saw him, the stoning increased. The stones hit the walls and roof of the house and he had to keep dodging to avoid being hit

He fired two warning shots to scare the crowd off, but stones only flew thicker

When he noticed that a bigger group of about 200 to 300 people was approaching, he fired into the crowd that was stoning his house

He shot at a girl who was throwing stones right in the forefront

He explained that when forced to fire, one chose a person right in the front so that the others could see what happened

The girl fell and the others scattered, running. Worried that they might regroup, he summoned the police and then an ambulance

While awaiting their arrival, he saw three or four other people carry the girl off. He said he recognised the girl as Miss Hobana

(Proceeding)

Mr Justice Neppen was on the Bench. Mr M H Claassens instructed by Creese and De Villiers appeared for Miss Hobana. Mr H J Liebenberg instructed by the Deputy State Attorney, appeared for the Minister and Sgt Tungata

i
i
3
e
it
3-
s-

152
24/7/84

~~152~~
E. Post

Williamson (257) 'disclosures' due today Stan 25/9/84

By John D' Oliveira,
The Star Bureau

LONDON — A Swedish free-lance journalist is due to claim here that a South African security policeman, Major Craig Williamson, worked for a Swedish intelligence service

The claim was due to be made at a Press conference today by Mr Bertil Wedin, one of three men who appeared in the Old Bailey last year accused of breaking into the London offices of Swapo, the African National Congress and the Pan Africanist Congress.

Mr Wedin was acquitted while Peter Caselton was sentenced to four years imprisonment and Edward Aspinall to 18 months

As a result of the burglaries, the British Foreign Office asked Warrant Officer Joe Klue, who was attached to the South African Embassy's military section, to leave Britain because of "activities incompatible with his official status".

Last week Mr Wedin, who

lives in Tonbridge, Kent, invited South African journalists to a Press conference in London

He said he had been acquitted of charges that he had undue connections with South African intelligence, but that even his lawyer had said he had been less than candid about his relations with the South African intelligence services

"It is true that I have been less than candid and I have now decided to make it clear why I went to South Africa in 1980 to seek contact with the country's intelligence service."

EXCHANGE FUND

While Mr Wedin refused to say anything further before his Press conference, it is understood he will focus on Major Williamson's alleged links with a Swedish intelligence service

Major Williamson was assistant director of the Geneva-based International University Exchange Fund in 1980 when he revealed that he was actually a member of the South African Security Police

Suspect dies in police custody

Sowetan 25/9/84 (251)

A 30-YEAR-OLD Klerksdorp man has died at the local police station after being arrested as a suspect in a rape case.

By ELLIOT TSHINGWALA

Mr Moses Moss of Jouberton Location died on September 12 — the same day he was arrested — at the Leeudoringstad police station cells.

A police spokesman, quoting the official post-mortem report, said Mr Moss had hanged himself using a blanket and his shirt.

According to attorney Mr Shilungwa Mhinga, who is acting for the family, a second post-mortem examination requested by the family

will be held in Klerksdorp on Wednesday. It will be held at the local government mortuary and will be conducted by Dr Leon Gluckman, renowned pathologist.

Shocked

Family members told the lawyer that they were shocked when they learned of Mr Moss's death on September 12.

A father of three children, Mr Moss, who was

employed at a furniture manufacturing factory, was last seen by his family going to work on September 12.

On the next day a policeman informed the family that Mr Moss had died at the police station.

Workers at the factory said Mr Moss had been taken by the police from his place of work.

Don't miss

251
By Carolyn Dempster,
Labour Reporter

The National Union of Mineworkers (NUM) intends suing the South African Police for action against black mineworkers during the legal and illegal strikes in the past week

About 250 miners were injured during the course of the one-day legal strike at seven Anglo American mines, and 10 mineworkers have been killed and hundreds of others injured in illegal strike spillovers

Mr Cyril Ramaphosa, general secretary of the NUM, said today the union was taking statements from witnesses and injured members and would be suing the police directly

In a number of cases the union has disputed that mineworkers went on the rampage, causing extensive damage before

NUM to sue SA Police over miners' injuries

Stan
25/9/84

the police arrived on the scene

At Western Areas gold mine, owned by the Johannesburg Consolidated Investment Company, one of the NUM's shaft stewards who works in the kitchens died after exposure to teargas and being shot at by police, said Mr Ramaphosa

Other mines hit by strikes where police were called in to control the crowds and where it is likely the NUM will sue are Gencor's Western Consolidated gold mine outside Krugersdorp, Anglovaal's Hartebeesfontein mine near Orkney, JCI's Western Areas

gold mine and Anglo American's President Brand and Western Holdings mines near Welkom

The union is to go ahead with a strike ballot at the Rietspruit opencast colliery, owned by Rand Mines, outside Witbank today.

Out of the Rietspruit workforce of about 1,000 black mineworkers, NUM membership is close to 700, said Mr Ramaphosa

The wage dispute was declared in June this year when the mine's management refused to increase its basic wage offer, and the NUM stuck to its demand for a 40 percent increase

Patriotism led to link with SA, says Swede ⁽²⁵⁾

LONDON - Swedish journalist Bertil Wedin told a Press conference here yesterday that it was patriotism to his own country which led to his arrest after break-ins at the London offices of the African National Congress, Swapo, and the Pan Africanist Congress.

He admitted that he had knowingly liaised with Mr Craig Williamson, a South African intelligence officer, but claimed he was using Mr

By Vivien Horler,
The Star Bureau

Williamson in an attempt to find out more about the extent of Russian undercover activity in Scandinavia.

Mr Wedin called the conference in a bid to "be more candid" about the circumstances which took him to the dock at the Old Bailey.

He was found not guilty of burglary and possessing stolen docu-

ments, but his own lawyer said he had been less than candid about his relations with South African Intelligence services.

Mr Wedin said yesterday that he ran a news service for subscribers.

He went to South Africa in 1980 because he wanted to meet Mr Williamson, who had been described in the Press as having infiltrated an organisation (the International University Exchange Fund) in which

26/9/84
"Scandinavian Communists collaborated with the Soviet Union"

"I presumed he knew something of importance," said Mr Wedin "I wish to make it clear that I contacted Mr Williamson on behalf of Swedish interests."

Mr Wedin said that in return he gave Mr Williamson information on money which various Swedish institutions donated to the ANC, and on the presence of guerillas

in Sweden. *Star*

He obtained this information through sources in Swedish intelligence

After his return from South Africa he got a new client for his news service — a company called Africa Aviation Consultants. It was later shown to be a front set up by Mr Williamson and Peter Caselton, a South African agent sentenced at the Old Bailey to four years' jail for conspiracy after the burglaries.

... 19 Hendriks

'Callous' Vaal cops slammed

By THEMBA MOLEFE
THE Evaton Ratepayers Association has criticised the weekend's police attack in which 500 mourners were arrested and many injured when rubber bullets and tear-smoke were fired at the burial of an unrest victim.

Mr Petros Mokoena, the Era's secretary who was master of ceremonies at the funeral service for Mr Joseph Sithole on Sunday, said the action of the police "was ill-thought, callous and inhuman".

Mr Sithole, of Zone 13, Sebokeng, died after being shot during the anti-high rent violence which flared up on September 3

"The police took position at the cemetery before burial rites were finished and as soon as people moved to the cars and buses they fired rubber bullets and tear-smoke at the mourners without warning

"They never warned people that they would be arrested or that they were contravening the law," Mr Mokoena said yesterday

Mr Mokoena said the only funeral which was banned from taking place during a weekend was that of Mr Bongani Khumalo, the secretary of the Congress of South African Students' Soweto branch. He was shot dead by police when he allegedly hurled a petrol bomb at a police bus

"The funeral in Evaton was peaceful and mourners did not behave in a manner that would invite police attacks on them. They only chanted slogans and sang freedom

songs," Mr Mokoena said

A total of 900 people was arrested in all five Vaal townships during the weekend. They are expected to face charges

of attending an illegal gathering or public violence and will appear in the Vereeniging, Vanderbijlpark and Sebokeng magistrate's courts this week



DISPERSED: Mourners flee for safety

Dirkiesdorp prisoner dies in hospital (257)

Third death case at E Tvl police station

27/9/84 S law

By Jo-Anne Collinge

An old man has died in hospital within a week of being taken into custody at the Dirkiesdorp Police Station, the small Eastern Transvaal station where two men died in May last year.

The death comes as lawyers for the family of Mr Zepheniah Sibanyoni, one of the young men who died in May, is fighting to have his inquest reopened

Mr Zeblon Vilakazi, who was arrested on Sunday September 16 on suspicion of dealing in dagga, died in hospital in Piet Retief at the weekend

His family informed the Black Sash that fellow-prisoners had told Mr Vilakazi's daughter the old man had been "kicked in the chest by a policeman"

She was reported to have found her father lying in his cell in his underclothes, clearly ill, and asked that he be taken to hospital

Colonel S Broekman, Divi-

sional CID officer for the Eastern Transvaal, confirmed Mr Vilakazi was taken to hospital in Piet Retief by ambulance on September 17 and died there on September 24.

He denied allegations that the man had been assaulted in his cell, adding that the apparent cause of death was a brain haemorrhage. A post-mortem would be held later

INQUEST

The family puts Mr Vilakazi's age at 84 and police say he was 70.

In the move to reopen the Sibanyoni inquest the family lawyer, Ms Cathy Satchwell, has informed the Attorney-General that the family had evidence which it wished to present but was unable to as neither family nor the legal representative had been notified of the inquest.

The magistrate found that Mr Sibanyoni had died of natural causes Ms Satchwell commented "It is irrelevant whether the

findings of the magistrate were correct.

"The point is that the family, who have reason for concern, should have had the chance to be represented and have evidence led as they wished. Justice should actually be seen to be done."

A notice was apparently sent to the family advising them of the inquest but it never reached them

The evidence that the family wishes to lead is based on a separate pathologist's report which raises injuries not noted in the State report and questions whether there is conclusive evidence of epilepsy

Earlier this year, a circuit court judge found three Dirkiesdorp policemen guilty of assault with intent to cause grievous bodily harm, following the death of Mr Timothy Themba Manana. Evidence was led that Mr Manana was given electric shocks after being arrested on suspicion of cattle theft

Is SA security arm tightening its grip?

IS THE security arm of government — the military, police and national intelligence — consolidating its grip on power

If so, is the influence of the police under General Johan Coetzee and the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, superseding — or at least matching — that of the military in the political decision-making process?

These are questions being asked in Britain by political analysts and diplomats since the spate of detentions after the coloured and Indian elections

But, more particularly, they are being asked after the government's handling of the Durban consulate sit-in and the decision not to return four South Africans facing arms-smuggling charges in Britain

Ever since President P W Botha became prime minister in 1978, in what some observers described as a silent military coup, political analysts have periodically asked if the national security system of the Botha administration militarized the political decision-making process and brought closer the prospect of a formal military coup?

Academics

When the perception of military dominance reached its peak in Western capitals at the end of last year, following the series of cross-border raids and alleged regional destabilization, Pretoria acted to refute such beliefs

Claims by respected academics that the military — chiefly through the State Security Council (SSC) and a web of inter-departmental committees — had established itself as the force in government decision-making were denied by the head of the SSC secretariat, Lieutenant General A J van Deventer.

The event that brought about the denials was a study by Professor Deon Geldenhuys, a political scientist from the Rand Afrikaans University, and a United States political scientist, Mr Ken Grundy. These two men gave academic respectability to the wide belief that the SSC had established itself as a super-cabinet and was the real power behind the throne

Both Prof Geldenhuys and Mr Grundy are co-authors, with an American political scientist, Dr John Seiler, of a new

Seiler concluded that the SSC system was part of a civil government and that most of its participants were directly answerable to political constituencies or indirectly by obligations to government departments

Add to that the loyalty of the SADF to civilian government and the traditional Afrikaner distrust of a large permanent force and the prospect of the militarization of government in South Africa becomes unlikely, Dr Seiler argued

Dr Seiler does not dispute the central and powerful role played by the SSC in government and suggests its role will inevitably strengthen the hand of President Botha, who will (almost certainly) continue to be its chairman

But he argues that while the SSC weakens the hand of ideological and policy critics in the cabinet, it encourages long-range planning and inter-departmental co-ordination while acting as a check against ad hoc policy-making and the hoarding of intelligence

To illustrate his point that the military does not always have the final word, Dr Seiler gives the case of the abortive SADF raid on Maputo after the Pretoria bomb blast.

Dr Seiler's research provides a glimpse into SSC decision-making during the course of his research

"When deciding what to do after the ANC bombing in Pretoria in 1983, the SSC rejected the SADF plea for a short delay to get better intelligence about ANC targets in Maputo and instead accepted the SAP plea for an instant reactive raid to convey South African fury and overwhelming power

Hypothesis

"Should we conclude that the SAP dominates SSC processes?"

"A much more plausible hypothesis is that no single department does

"Further, given the common background and values of participants, it would be misleading to suggest even a general sort of military dominance as the explanation for pre-emptive raids and support of anti-regime movements in Southern Africa during the past few years

From JOHN BATTERSBY in London

looking for some deeper explanation

They look for a rift between vested interests in the internal decision-making process, as occurred in the closing years of the Vorster administration when BOSS chief General Hendrik van den Bergh was not only the power behind the throne but sometimes did not even refer to the throne

Dr Seiler insists that not only has this not happened under the SSC system, but that the system would prevent it from happening

But analysts are trying to assess whether the extravagant language used by the Minister of Foreign Affairs, Mr Pik Botha, about the prospect of armed "terrorists" queuing up for asylum outside British embassies is his language or that of the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Le Grange, and the constituency Mr Le Grange represents

In the early stages of the sit-in, Mr Pik Botha expressed the intention of non-intervention and temporary sanctuary



Mr Pik Botha

while waiting for the matter to be resolved in direct negotiations between the six and the British government

Mr Pik Botha expressed "understanding" for Britain's position and gave no public indication that he was unhappy with it.

The retaliatory step has been interpreted here as a major breach of trust which will inevitably have an adverse effect on future relations

What are the facts?

Britain has offered temporary asylum to political fugitives whose detention orders were declared invalid by a Supreme Court judge and who have not been charged with any crime

In continuing to give

sanctuary to the six, Britain is believed to be risking a technical breach of international law and the Vienna Convention, but clearly political considerations have outweighed the likely repercussions of such a move

South Africa has defied the British judicial process by breaking a pledge to return four men facing trial in an open court on criminal charges

Surely the deliberators on the SSC — and particularly Mr Pik Botha — must have realized the disastrous consequences of reneging on such a pledge and showing contempt for the British judicial process?

Surely they must have realized that the goodwill painstakingly won by President Botha's diplomatic moves in Southern Africa and his subsequent meeting with Mrs Margaret Thatcher would go down the drain in one fell swoop?

The impression is that foreign affairs considerations did not play much of a role in the decision-making which led to the retaliation

C. Times
28/9/84

251

Grange, superseding — or at least matching — that of the military in the political decision-making process?

These are questions being asked in Britain by political analysts and diplomats since the spate of detentions after the coloured and Indian elections

But, more particularly, they are being asked after the government's handling of the Durban consulate sit-in and the decision not to return four South Africans facing arms-smuggling charges in Britain

Ever since President P W Botha became prime minister in 1978, in what some observers described as a silent military coup, political analysts have periodically asked if the national security system of the Botha administration militarized the political decision-making process and brought closer the prospect of a formal military coup?

Academics

When the perception of military dominance reached its peak in Western capitals at the end of last year, following the series of cross-border raids and alleged regional destabilization, Pretoria acted to refute such beliefs.

Claims by respected academics that the military — chiefly through the State Security Council (SSC) and a web of inter-departmental committees — had established itself as the force in government decision-making were denied by the head of the SSC secretariat, Lieutenant General A J van Deventer.

The event that brought about the denials was a study by Professor Deon Geldenhuys, a political scientist from the Rand Afrikaans University, and a United States political scientist, Mr Ken Grundy. These two men gave academic respectability to the wide belief that the SSC had established itself as a super-cabinet and was the real power behind the throne.

Both Prof Geldenhuys and Mr Grundy are co-authors, with an American political scientist, Dr John Seiler, of a new study which challenges the militarization theory and tentatively concludes that the national security system is primarily a process of rationalization rather than militarization

In a paper delivered in West Berlin last week to the study group of the International Political Science Association, Dr

constituencies of indirectly by obligations to government departments

Add to that the loyalty of the SADF to civilian government and the traditional Afrikaner distrust of a large permanent force and the prospect of the militarization of government in South Africa becomes unlikely, Dr Seiler argued

Dr Seiler does not dispute the central and powerful role played by the SSC in government and suggests its role will inevitably strengthen the hand of President Botha, who will (almost certainly) continue to be its chairman

But he argues that while the SSC weakens the hand of ideological and policy critics in the cabinet, it encourages long-range planning and inter-departmental co-ordination while acting as a check against ad hoc policy-making and the hoarding of intelligence.

To illustrate his point that the military does not always have the final word, Dr Seiler gives the case of the abortive SADF raid on Maputo after the Pretoria bomb blast

Dr Seiler's research provides a glimpse into SSC decision-making during the course of his research

"When deciding what to do after the ANC bombing in Pretoria in 1983, the SSC rejected the SADF plea for a short delay to get better intelligence about ANC targets in Maputo and instead accepted the SAP plea for an instant reactive raid to convey South African fury and overwhelming power.

Hypothesis

"Should we conclude that the SAP dominates SSC processes?"

"A much more plausible hypothesis is that no single department does.

"Further, given the common background and values of participants, it would be misleading to suggest even a general sort of military dominance as the explanation for pre-emptive raids and support of anti-regime movements in Southern Africa during the past few years.

"It is more likely that most SSC members thought this approach would be effective policy, and that the SADF had little persuasion to do otherwise," Dr Seiler said

When the South African government takes a decision which appears to the outside world to be counter-productive to its own cause, analysts start

years of the Vorster administration when BOSS chief General Hendrik van den Bergh was not only the power behind the throne but, sometimes did not even refer to the throne

Dr Seiler insists that not only has this not happened under the SSC system, but that the system would prevent it from happening

But analysts are trying to assess whether the extravagant language used by the Minister of Foreign Affairs, Mr Pik Botha, about the prospect of armed "terrorists" queuing up for asylum outside British embassies is his language or that of the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Le Grange, and the constituency Mr Le Grange represents

In the early stages of the sit-in, Mr Pik Botha expressed the intention of non-intervention and temporary sanctuary



Mr Pik Botha

while waiting for the matter to be resolved in direct negotiations between the six and the British government

Mr Pik Botha expressed "understanding" for Britain's position and gave no public indication that he was unhappy with it.

The retaliatory step has been interpreted here as a major breach of trust which will inevitably have an adverse effect on future relations

What are the facts?

Britain has offered temporary asylum to political fugitives whose detention orders were declared invalid by a Supreme Court judge and who have not been charged with any crime

In continuing to give

South Africa has defied the British judicial process by breaking a pledge to return four men facing trial in an open court on criminal charges

Surely the deliberators on the SSC — and particularly Mr Pik Botha — must have realized the disastrous consequences of reneging on such a pledge and showing contempt for the British judicial process?

Surely they must have realized that the goodwill painstakingly won by President Botha's diplomatic moves in Southern Africa and his subsequent meeting with Mrs Margaret Thatcher would go down the drain in one fell swoop?

The impression is that foreign affairs considerations did not play much of a role in the decision-making which led to the retaliation

Youth dies after police van shooting, UDF is told

11/07/84
By Jo-Anne Collinge

Star
A Vaal youth who was about to go home when released without charge after a week in jail, has been shot dead

Witnesses have told the United Democratic Front the shooting occurred in a police van outside the Sebokeng Police Station in the early hours of Saturday morning

The Police Division of Public Relations in Pretoria has confirmed that Jacob Moleleke (16) of Zone 13, Sebokeng, was fatally wounded on Saturday. A spokesman said an investigation had been launched and the docket would be forwarded to the Attorney-General

Witnesses told the UDF that Jacob was fatally wounded in the head during an exchange between a policeman and the group of young people waiting to be driven home

The youths were among hundreds held by police at a funeral 10 days ago. Those aged 16 or younger had already been released unconditionally on the instructions of the Attorney-General. Jacob and his companions were due to be transported home in the early hours of Saturday

The story related to the UDF by the other youngsters is that a policeman had demanded that they produce his jacket. When they failed to do so, he allegedly threatened them but did not harm anyone

They said he later threatened them again and a shot went off, hitting Jacob

The children told the UDF they watched Jacob being taken to Sebokeng Hospital and that when the policemen returned they

● To Page 3, Col 8

lay October 1 1984

3

Row over coat ends in death

Star
From Page 1

overheard the comment "Hy is dood (He is dead)"

By late yesterday Mr Johannes Moleleke and his wife, Elizabeth, had not been officially informed of their son's death

The UDF's Transvaal vice-president, the Rev Frank Chikane, warned that his organisation would do all in its power to bring the man responsible to book. "We shall not tolerate a situation where people are empowered to take the law into their own hands"

The young people who said they witnessed the shooting alleged they had made false statements to the police because they were assaulted after making frank statements about what they saw.

The police spokesman in Pretoria advised that they should lodge affidavits at the nearest police station so the allegation that they were forced to alter their original statements could be investigated

Mr Chikane said legal action would be taken to expose anyone who interfered with the witnesses in any way

A legal representative for the witnesses, Mr Ismail Ayob, said immediate steps were being taken to contact and protect them

Police 251
silent over
death ^{Stew}
of youth _{2/10/84}

The parents of Jacob Moleleki (17), who was shot dead last week in a police van parked outside a police station, say they have not yet been officially told of his death.

Jacob's father, Mr Johannes Moleleki, said he went to investigate the matter with Sebokeng police after receiving reports about the death, but was told to call again today.

He added that the police did not tell him where his son was.

The Directorate of Police Public Relations in Pretoria says the matter is being investigated.

ALIVE

One of the last people to see Jacob alive was his sister, Alnah (25).

She said she went to see him at Sebokeng police station last week.

"It sounded like a dream when we later heard that he had been shot dead," she said.

Jacob's mother, Mrs Elizabeth Moleleki, has been confined to bed since hearing of his death.

Sowetan 2/10/84 (251)

Youth 'shot dead inside police van'

POLICE are investigating the killing of a 16-year-old Vaal youth who was allegedly shot inside a police van which was to deliver him to his home after he was released from jail.

A murder docket in connection with the death of Mr Jacob Moleleki, of Zone 13, Sebokeng, on Saturday morning has been opened.

Mr Moleleki was among more than 500 people who were arrested at a funeral at the Evaton Cemetery more than a week ago. He was shot when he and other youths were about to be driven to their homes following a Supreme Court order that they be released.

• Windows of the house of the chairman of the Vaal Civic Association, the Reverend Lord McCamel, were damaged by a group of unknown people at the weekend.

SOWETAN Reporters

Meanwhile police used tearsmoke and rubber bullets to disperse more than 200 chanting pupils who were marching to the house of Mr Tom Boya, the mayor of Daveyton, yesterday.

The pupils, believed to be from Ulwazi High School, were about 500 m away from Mr Boya's house when police arrived and fired tearsmoke and rubber bullets to disperse them.

The pupils then scattered.

In other incidents in the township yesterday, two delivery trucks, one a bakery and another belonging to the East



SON KILLED: Mrs Johanna Leshika, mother of the student killed at the weekend.

Rand Development Board (Eradebo) were looted and set alight by a crowd of youths.

Violence also flared in Tembisa when a crowd of youths stoned passing cars. Police used tearsmoke to disperse the crowd.

Police whip Vaal mourners

By JOSHUA RABOROKO

POLICE yesterday whipped mourners who were returning from the funeral of one of the Vaal Triangle unrest victims, Mrs Maria Mantoa Mvala (26) in Sharpeville.

Mrs Mvala, an employee of the Orange-Vaal Development Board, was fatally wounded when police allegedly open fire in her yard two weeks ago

About 2 000 mourners solemnly marched 3 km behind the hearse carrying the coffin to the St Cyprian Anglican Church where the funeral service was held

Father Tebogo Moselane, the pastor in charge, told the emotion-charged service that people cannot be oppressed forever. "Even the Egyptians had to give in to the resistance of the Israelites whom they had enslaved"

After the service Father Moselane and four other priests led the mourners as they marched to the cemetery.

The coffin was carried aloft while mourners sang the national anthem and other freedom songs. Police in several vans kept a close watch

Many people returning from the cemetery were beaten by police. Women and children ran in all directions as police charged at them

251
C. van der
4/10/84

Drugs detainee dead in cell

Crime Reporter

A 24-YEAR-OLD free-lance photographer arrested on drugs charges was found dead in the Milnerton police cells this week

Mr Stephanus Johannes Petrus du Toit, of C J Langenhoven Street, Parow, was found hanging by his shirt in the cells on Sunday, September 30

He had been arrested by detectives of the South African Narcotics Bureau earlier that day

Colonel Nic Acker, chief CI Officer for the Western Cape, did not disclose the charges Mr Du Toit would have faced

Mr Du Toit was taken to the Milnerton police cells about 2 15pm and was found hanging from his shirt about 4pm

School burnt

● Police are investigating arson after a fire destroyed a farm school in the Oudtshoorn district on Tuesday

Major Eddie Snyman, a police spokesman for the South-Western Districts, said Mrs Susan Kiewiets noticed a fire in the Concordia Primary school about 8pm on Tuesday

The blaze quickly swept through the building. The cause of the fire has not yet been established. The school did not have an electricity supply

No arrests have been made

5/10/84 (12/1/83)

Unions claim SP harassment

251

Mall Correspondent

CAPE TOWN — Two major Cape Town-based trade unions called on the Government yesterday to restrain the Security Police from "continually harassing" its members and officials

Listing incidents of alleged harassment, the unions declared these left them "in no doubt" that the Security Po-

lice were opposed to the legitimate activities of trade unions and were engaged in a campaign to "instil fear in workers and union officials"

In a statement, the Food and Canning Workers' Union and the African Food and Canning Workers' Union said Security Police had attempted to pay a newly elected official in Grabouw to pass on information about the

union. Security Police were repeatedly visiting the unions' offices in East London, "often with no apparent purpose" and had recently demanded the names of committee members from union officials

A police spokesman said yesterday he was "unable to comment on the statement at this stage".

New security plan for SA

C. Times
6/10/84

251

234
11A

By ANTHONY JOHNSON

THE Minister of Police, Mr Louis le Grange, yesterday announced a plan to increase co-operation between the South African Police and the Defence Force, and launched a strong attack on the United Democratic Front.

Speaking at the National Party congress in Alberton, Mr Le Grange equated the goals and activities of the UDF and its affiliates with those of the banned African National Congress (ANC) and the

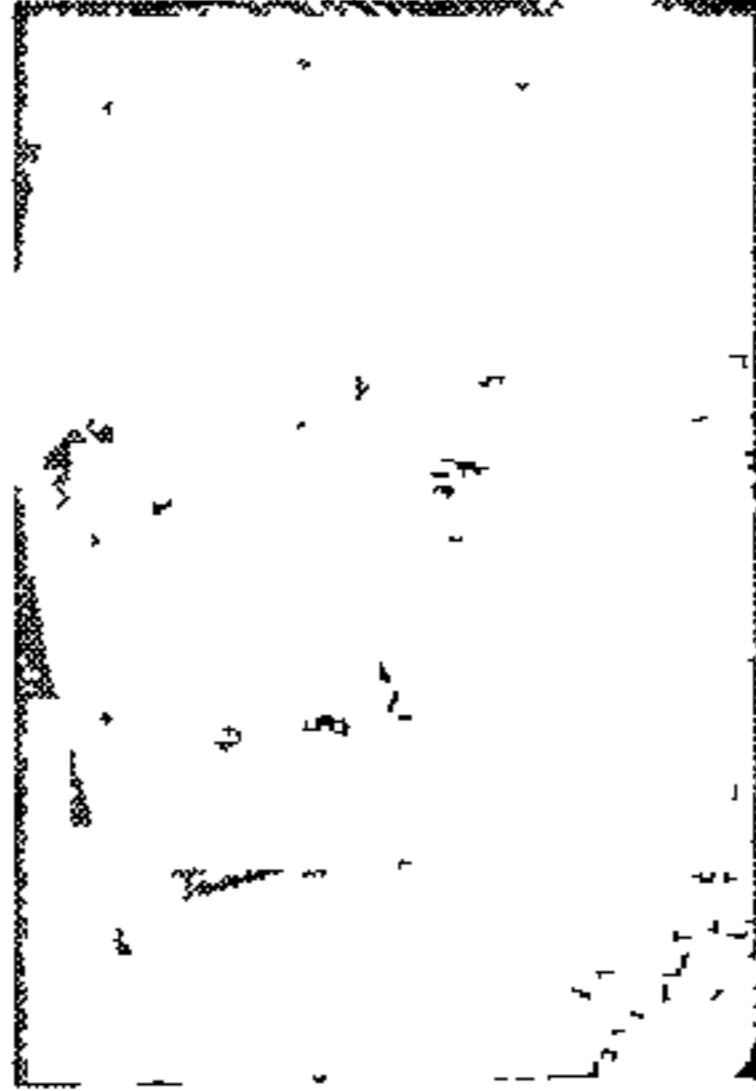
South African Communist Party (SACP)

Political observers saw the announcement of the beefed-up security plan and the simultaneous attack on the UDF as having a twofold purpose

● To justify measures taken during the security crackdown in recent weeks which have come under increasing criticism both at home and abroad

● To prepare public opinion for yet another wide-scale crackdown on non-parliamentary political bodies in view of escalating political violence

Mr Le Grange said closer co-operation between the SAP and the SADF was part of a rationaliza-



Mr Louis le Grange

tion programme aimed at optimal use of manpower in the security field

He noted that in the past the SADF had successfully lent limited support to the police in setting up roadblocks

and providing helicopter support

He said top officials in the SAP and SADF were already working on details of how the two departments could be made to work more effectively as a security team

Mr Le Grange also announced that the SAP would be increased from the present 47 000 to about 68 000 men as part of the new security plan

In his wide-ranging attack on the UDF, during which he quoted freely from banned ANC and SACP publications, Mr Le Grange said

"When examining the goals, connections, public actions and statements of the UDF, one could come to no other conclusion but that the

UDF is striving towards the same revolutionary goals of the banned ANC/SACP and that they are busy whipping up a revolutionary climate"

He claimed that during the past two years a revolutionary climate had been engendered particularly by the formation of the UDF

He said the activities of the UDF and some of its affiliates had made a direct and indirect contribution to widespread loss of property and both police and private vehicles between August and September this year

Mr Le Grange said that amid this unrest, three points should always be

◆◆◆◆
To page 2



P.T.O.

Police ~~304~~ tried to spy on SACC Star claim ~~257~~

6/10/84
by
Eugene Saldanha,
Religion Reporter

Security Police have in the past two months asked four employees of the South African Council of Churches to spy on council activities at its Khotso House offices in Johannesburg.

This allegation was made yesterday by the acting general secretary of the SACC, Mr Dan Vaughn, who said the council was aware that the Security Police had been trying to "infiltrate" the SACC for a number of years.

"In the past two months four staff members have been approached by the police. The latest approach was made to a junior staff member," he said.

The Star was given a copy of a statement made to an SACC lawyer by the staff member, who has asked to remain anonymous.

It said "I received a telephone call from a man who said his name was Charles. He said that he wanted to speak to me about a personal matter. He suggested we meet at city hotel."

PAYMENT OFFER

"He telephoned again the next day and I agreed to meet him, but I took a friend along. Two men later approached us and asked me to work for the South African Police. They offered me a down payment of R150," the statement said.

The council employee met the men a day later and asked them to identify themselves.

"One of the men produced a card which looked like an SAP identification card and said his name was Wynand Snyman," the statement said.

Mr Vaughn, who is acting general secretary of the SACC while Bishop Desmond Tutu is on sabbatical in New York, said he was "angered" by the alleged attempts to spy on the council.

"The SACC is a lawful organisation and we have nothing to hide. During the Eloff Commission we repeatedly said the council is open to inspection by any agency and we co-operated fully with the investigating officers of the commission," Mr Vaughn said.

He said he had held talks last year with a senior member of the Security Police in Pretoria about alleged police attempts to "infiltrate" the council. He was assured that the police were "not harassing" employees of the council.

"This destroys morale among the staff because it sows seeds of suspicion," said Mr Vaughn.

VIEW FROM NATAL

BY MICHAEL GREEN



Justice and the law in SA

THOSE who read the detail of newspaper reports have been given an unpleasant demonstration of the difference that sometimes exists in South Africa between justice and the law

Part of the case brought by Aurret van Heerden, former detainee, against the Security Police was dismissed in Pretoria last week because the judge ruled that it was "time-barred" in terms of the law. Had it not been for the time factor, the judge said, he would have awarded Mr van Heerden R5 000 damages for excessive interrogation by the police.

The Police Act states that any civil action brought against the State and involving the police must be initiated within six months of the cause of action.

Mr van Heerden was in custody for seven months and it was physically impossible for him to bring legal action against his captors within the prescribed period. Nevertheless he has now been told the relevant claim cannot be upheld because it is "time-barred".

This is a situation from George Orwell or Franz Kafka. It would be difficult to think of anything more iniquitous. In theory the police could make themselves immune to the ordinary laws of the land by keeping a complainant under lock and key for more than six months.

Ah, you might say, this is an isolated anomaly. No, it is not. Two years ago a senior Natal judge did his best to do justice by someone else in the same situation. He failed in the end.

In that case Mrs Mavis Magubane of Maritzburg alleged she was assaulted while in the custody of the Security Police. She spent 14 months in detention before being released (she was not charged with any offence) and five months later she instituted civil action against the Minister of Law and Order, claiming damages of R2 400.

The Minister responded by saying the claim was invalid because it had not been initiated within six months of the alleged assaults.

The matter went to the Natal Supreme Court and Mr Justice R N Leon said that to deny Mrs Magubane the right to sue was an affront to his sense of justice. He said this would mean the police could deliberately lock up a man for six months to prevent him from suing — an "alarming proposition".

Mr Justice Leon ruled that Mrs Magubane was entitled to sue because the Prescription Act (prescribing the periods in which various cases must be brought) had a clause covering claimants who had been prevented by *vis major* ("a superior force") from serving summons.

Subsequently, however, the Appellate Division ruled in favour of the Minister of Police in a similar case involving the prescribed six months and the Chief Justice, Mr Justice Rabie, indicated he could not agree with Mr Justice Leon's interpretation.

Mrs Magubane, not surprisingly, abandoned her claim. To have pursued it would have been a waste of money.

The point, however, is that in his judgment Mr Justice Leon added "If I am wrong in my interpretation of the Prescription Act, what is urgently required is for the Police Act and similar statutory limitations to be amended".

That was 18 months ago, and at the time I wrote "It will be interesting to see whether any action will be taken. I wouldn't bet on it".

I'm afraid my cynicism has been fully justified. A blatantly unfair law not only still exists but is being deliberately used by the State as a defence against complainants, many of them humble citizens, who seek redress in the courts.

We hear a lot from the Government about law and order, and the need to maintain it. But what about correcting injustice too?

● The death of the American jogger and author Jim Fixx and of two road runners in Johannesburg has inevitably reopened arguments about whether jogging is good or bad for you. Some American authorities say that Jim Fixx would have been alive if he hadn't run so much, others aver that he wouldn't have lived as long as he did (he was 52) without running.

I don't know. One doesn't want to overdo things, not jogging anyway, and I'm reminded of the wise words of the portly G K Chesterton, who said the only exercise he ever took was walking at the funerals of his more energetic friends. □ — Michael Green is Editor of *The Daily News*.

710849 C. Press 251 COPS BLAMED FOR GUILT DEATH

By DESMOND BLOW

A NELSPRUIT magistrate has found that police negligence caused the death of a 19-year-old robbery suspect who spent two days and nights rolling in agony in a police cell — the first such finding in South Africa outside the homelands.

Magistrate A M du Preez found that Norman Sikatane died from peritonitis caused by a perforation in his stomach, which wasn't treated until two days later.

And now Mr Sikatane's family lawyers are planning to sue Law and Order Minister Louis le Grange for negligence.

They have a problem, however — any action against the police must be brought within six months of the event, and the inquest on Mr Sikatane was only held two years after his death.

Lawyer Rhineas Mojapelo of Phosas and Mojapelo told City Press this week: "The family was told by the police that he had died of natural causes. They had no idea until the inquest that he had died because of police negligence."

During the inquest, nurse Theresa Manethi Kaohi said detective constable K J Luhlanga had taken Mr Sikatane to the clinic — only 100 metres from his cell — because he complained of pains in his chest and abdomen.

She said she could only give him painkillers, and recommended that he be taken to hospital.

Instead, he was put back in his cell.

District surgeon E T Malan told the court that, even at that late stage, Mr Sikatane's life could have been saved by an operation.

He said Mr Sikatane had died from a blow to his stomach on the day he was arrested.

He said any "ordinary person" would have noticed that the suspect had a serious injury.

An entry in the occurrences book at KaNyamazane police station revealed that Mr Sikatane had said his injury was caused by a police assault.

Other evidence at his inquest suggested that he may have been injured in a disturbance at a shop in the village of Pienaar just before his arrest.

However, it is known that he complained immediately after his arrival at the police station of pains in his stomach, and evidence was given that he could not eat, sleep or go to the toilet.

Yet despite hourly visits to the cells by policemen during the next 48 hours to see whether prisoners had any complaints, only one policeman recorded in the occurrences book that Mr Sikatane was clutching his stomach in pain.

Under cross-examination, other cops admitted that they had seen Mr Sikatane was in pain and that he had complained to them, but could not explain why this had not been recorded in the occurrences book.

Police also admitted that entries in the occurrences book were not always correct.

Mr Sikatane had left his place of employment a healthy man for his home in Pienaar on December 10, 1982, according to evidence.

He was arrested in Pienaar on suspicion of robbery and arrived at the police station — about six kilometres away — about four hours later.

He was bleeding from the forehead and complained of pains in the stomach.

Forty-eight hours later he was dead.

251

~~251~~

O. Mispetch

9/10/54

Student says he saw police beat youths

GRAHAMSTOWN — A Rhodes University student, Mr Ashwin Desai, says he saw police "indiscriminately sjambok" a group of youths returning from a Sunday afternoon soccer game in the township

Lieutenant Henry Beck, a spokesman for the public affairs division at SA Police headquarters in Pretoria, says the alleged incident has not been reported to him

Mr Desai's claim has been supported by Mr Tyrone Austin, who works for a local electrical appliance store

Both said the incidents occurred about 6 20 pm on the corner of Raglan Road and Edward Street

Mr Desai said a crowd of youths, many of them children aged about eight to ten, had attended the game at Foley's soccer ground, as they did every Sunday afternoon. As he was driving away from the field with Mr Austin, he saw the crowd of about 60 youths streaming down a path across a vacant lot on their way home

"Several uniformed policemen, both white and coloured, stood on the shoulder of the road holding sjamboks, laughing and taunting the kids as they crossed Raglan Road. They

were fingering their sjamboks and gesturing to the youths to come towards them and then roaring with laughter," Mr Desai said

"When most of the kids were already across Raglan Road and heading down Edward Street, I saw a coloured policeman run across the road and repeatedly flog one youth, aged about 17 or 18. He then attacked another youngster from behind without any warning and certainly without any provocation"

Mr Desai and Mr Austin said they pulled their car over and watched while about six other policemen ran across the road and sjambokked the fleeing youths

"One teenager was hit at least 10 to 12 times and it was at this point that a couple of kids turned, picked up stones and threw them at the police. As the youths fled down Edward Street, a policeman stepped forward and fired a tearsmoke canister after them, Mr Desai said

Mr Austin said he saw one policeman take out a pistol from his holster

The two men said they had watched police on foot and in jeeps continue to chase and beat the youths as they ran away until they were out of sight

Mercury 11/10/84 (251)

Police force short of staff for years

Mercury Correspondent

CAPE TOWN—The police force, whose complement the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, wants to increase by nearly a third, has been understaffed for at least five years.

It will take more than 20 years for the actual police complement to rise to the figure of 68 000 men and women that he wants

if the rate of increased membership of the force continues at the rate it has in the years between June 1975 and June 1983

Annual reports of the Commissioner of Police which are released in Parliament say the force has grown by 9 445 people in nine years

The actual complement has not reached the authorised complement for at least five years

The commissioner's re-

port for the year ending in June this year has not been released yet.

Security

Mr le Grange says the authorised establishment of the force at present is 47 000 men. As previous statistics indicate that the actual complement is less than the authorised establishment, it may be assumed that the size of the force at present is less than 47 000 men and women

Last week, the minister announced at the National Party congress in Alberton that the SAP would be increased to about 68 000 as part of a new security plan

Figures from the commissioner's report disclose that in June 1975, the authorised establishment of the force was 35 523 men and women. The actual establishment then was 33 082 people

In June 1983, the authorised establishment was 44 004 people and the actual complement was 42 527

At a rate of just over 1 000 extra policemen and women a year, it would take about 20 years to reach the desired complement of 68 000

By that time, South Africa's population would have increased to such an extent that the actual complement would have to be far higher to have the desired effect

Between June 1978 and June 1983, the police force grew from 34 076 men and women to 42 527

This includes an increase of authorised staff of more than 4 500 in one year alone.

I
e
r
d
y
y
y
t
g
n
e
f

5. times
14/10/84 251

SADF, police agree on roles

By BRIAN POTTINGER
Political Correspondent

THE South African "security family" has closed ranks rapidly after a national outcry over the use of the military in quelling township unrest.

A statement by Mr Louis le Grange, Minister of Law and Order, at the Cape National Party congress that the army would have a greater role in supporting police in riot action drew wide public concern.

There was worry that the image of the military would become seriously politicised.

But this week SADF sources emphasised the statement simply formalised a de facto situation that has continued for years in which the SADF provides support and logistics for the police.

Troops

But the exact nature of that support still has to be worked out. Already there are indications that the equipping of troops with quirts and their use in a riot situation — as happened in the Eastern Cape at the weekend — was not what was envisaged by the SADF.

The "troops in the townships" row erupted after Mr le Grange told the Cape congress that he and General Magnus Malan, Minister of Defence, had given instructions to their departmental heads to formalise the detail of the army's support role.

"It is thus foreseen that the SADF will be used to a greater extent in a support role for the South African Police," he said.

It is understood the SADF themselves wanted a more formalised basis of co-operation between themselves and the police so as to avoid ad hoc actions in riot situations

SFAWU

297
accuses

SAP of

15/10/84
intimidation

Labour Reporter

The Sweet Food and Allied Workers' Union (SFAWU) today criticised the South African Police for what it called "blatant intimidation" in the Simba Quix boycott

According to Mr Jay Naidoo, general secretary of the union, police swooped on the chairman and the secretary of the Simba Quix workers committee, questioned them and then confiscated stickers and pamphlets on the Simba boycott

INVOLVEMENT

Mr Walter Mbekela and Mr Paul Mosime were taken to the Them-bisa police station by police in riot uniform and interrogated about the union's involvement in the boycott which has been running for three weeks, said Mr Naidoo.

"We condemn the police interference in the legitimate struggle of Simba workers to gain reinstatement.

"Our union is presently involved in discussions with Simba Quix management and these could be jeopardised by the unwarranted and arbitrary action of the police."

Reacting to the allegations, a spokesman for police headquarters in Pretoria, said they were not prepared to comment on routine investigations. He said that any person with a complaint against the SAP should sign a sworn statement and the matter would be investigated

By SELLO
RABOTHATA

THE Sweet, Food and Allied Workers Union (SFAWU) yesterday issued a statement condemning the "deliberate assault on the chairman and the secretary of the Simba workers committee as a blatant act of police intimidation."

According to the general secretary of the union, Mr Jay Naidoo, chairman Mr Walter Mbekela, and the secretary, Mr Paul Mosime, said they were picked up by police in riot uniform last Monday night.

"According to them, they were first assaulted before they were even questioned. It was only learnt later that the po-

Sunday 15/10/84 251

SFAWU condemn assault on Mbeleka

licemen demanded stickers and pamphlets related to the "Simba boycott," Mr Naidoo said.

Lieutenant Colonel H V Haynes, Press liaison officer for the South African Police in Pretoria, yesterday said he could not confirm that the two men had been picked up by police. He said if the two claim they were assaulted by police they should lay charges at the nearest police station and the matter would be

investigated.

Mr Naidoo said the two men were taken to the Tembisa police station where they were interrogated at length about the union involvement. The police then allegedly confiscated all stickers and pamphlets and promised to visit them again.

In the statement SFAWU said "We condemn the police interference in the legitimate struggle of the Simba

workers to gain their reinstatement. This undemocratic action only highlights the fundamental injustice and lack of democracy in the present system.

"Our union is presently involved in discussions with the company's management to resolve the present dispute and these can be jeopardised by the unwarranted and arbitrary action of the police."

Police deny assault at roadblock

257

Staw

By Dirk Nel,
Northern Transvaal
Bureau

17/10/84

POTGIETERSRUS —

The inquest into the death of Mr Asaf Hope Thabethe (25), a former clerk of the court here, continued today amid great public interest

Mr Thabethe died on August 19 last year after failing to stop at a police roadblock near Potgietersrus

A police reservist, Constable Christiaan Stassen, testified that he saw Mr Thabethe stagger and grab hold of Sergeant Jacobus Murray beside a vehicle which had been stopped by the police. He appeared to be heavily

● To Page 2, Col 5 ■

Police deny assault at roadblock

257

Staw

● From Page 1

under the influence of alcohol

17/10/84

Under cross-examination Constable Stassen added that Mr Thabethe had fallen several times on to his face. He denied that there had been any assault by Sergeant Murray

During earlier evidence, there were allegations that Sergeant Murray assaulted Mr Thabethe three times, causing him to fall and hit his head on the road

Sergeant D J Griesel, who was responsible for setting up the roadblock, told the inquest that the car in which Mr Thabethe was travelling failed to stop at the roadblock.

He said that Sergeant Murray and a constable then pursued the offenders in a police vehicle and forced them to stop

However, added Sergeant Griesel, he was speaking to the driver of another vehicle and did not pay particular attention to the events surrounding Mr Thabethe.

251 Stan 18/10/84

By Dirk Nel,
Northern Transvaal
Bureau

Driver who died was not assaulted — policeman

POTGIETERSRUS — A police reservist claimed at an inquest hearing here yesterday that the occupants of a car, which failed to stop at a police roadblock on August 19 last year, were so intoxicated that they were unable to make coherent statements

Constable Christiaan Stassen rejected allegations that Sergeant Jacobus Murray had assaulted Mr Asaf Hope Thabethe (25) after forcing the car to stop

An autopsy revealed that Mr Thabethe had a fractured skull and had died of internal bleeding.

Constable Stassen told the court that Mr Thabethe staggered and fell several times after leaving the driver's seat, hitting his head on the road

"He had facial injuries when we put him into a police vehicle and took him to a doctor," Constable Stassen added

A bottle half-full of whisky was found in the car, he said

Earlier, evidence had indicated that the alcohol content in Mr Thabethe's blood was well above the legal limit

Sergeant Dawid Griesel, who set up the roadblock, testified that he was speaking to another driver when he heard someone whistle. Then the car driven by Mr Thabethe passed the roadblock

"Sergeant Murray and Constable van Rooyen got into a police vehicle and set off after the car — I did not pay much attention after that as I was busy," said Sergeant Griesel

The court adjourned yesterday. The hearing will resume on a date still to be fixed

Koevoet: Hurley pleads not guilty

~~Star~~ Pretoria Correspondent ~~Star~~

Archbishop Denis Eugene Hurley has pleaded not guilty before a magistrate here-to allegedly having made certain utterances about the Namibian police counter-insurgency unit, Koevoet.

Archbishop Hurley, of Innes Road, Morningside, Durban, is charged with the contravention of Section 27(B) of Act 7 of 1958.

Allegations are that he made certain ut-

Star 19/90/84
terances against Koevoet, namely that on February 3 last year security forces in Namibia were still perpetrating atrocities against local people and that two such cases had recently been brought to his attention

One involved two Kavango schoolteachers, another involved a family of five shot in northern Owambo, apparently by Koevoet members.

The case was postponed until February 8.

Violence created by police

Star
- Duncan

25/10/84
The police were deliberately creating incidents of violence in townships because they were much easier to control than non-violent protest, the president of the Black Sash, Mrs Sheena Duncan, said in Durban last night.

Addressing a meeting on violence, Mrs Duncan said a clear pattern of action had emerged in the townships

"There would be some form of outdoor protest, illegal in terms of the 1976 ban on outdoor meetings. The police would use this ban to order the crowd to disperse. Then, without giving them a chance to do so, they would start throwing teargas"

The confusion as a result of the teargas would then escalate into the use of sjamboks, rubber bullets and stones, she added

"There has been no violence in the communities until the police have intervened. My theory is that the police deliberately create violence," she said

A spokesman for the police public relations division in Pretoria said last night the police actions were never intended to harass or intimidate people

"Instead the function and duty of the police is to maintain law and order."

He did not think Mrs Duncan's statements were worthy of further comment — Sara.

Councils' own police force to operate . . .

SHOCK MOVE

Sweeter
25/10/84
~~251~~
251

THE GOVERNMENT yesterday tightened its grip on the country's black areas when it gave the 32 newly-established local authorities powers to establish their own police forces.

Dr Gerrit Viljoen, Minister of Co-operation and Development and Education announced yesterday that after consultation with Mr Louis le Grange, Minister of Law and Order, it was agreed that the new black councils should now have their own law enforcement officers.

The news is certain to be met with shock by the community. The essence of this regulation is that black local authorities will now have their own private police forces to enforce decisions that are usually unpopular with the community.

This will place 31 of the councils on an equal footing with the Soweto City Council which controls its own force, formerly the West Rand Administration Board police. Mayor Ephraim Tshabalala confirmed this earlier in the year.

According to Dr Viljoen the

By ALI MPHAKI

new law enforcement authorities controlled by the councils would have the power to

- Ensure the safety of residents in their areas,
- Maintain law and order and prevent crime, and
- See to the implementation of decisions of the councils.

While riot control was not specifically mentioned, but any law enforcement unit can be called in to assist the police in riotous conditions and would be obliged to render whatever assistance required of it, as the SA Defence Force which this week deployed hundreds of men in the Vaal complex to assist the police.

New law

Dr Viljoen, however, said the presence of these new law enforcement units would not affect the "capacity, activities or duties of the police." He added that an opportunity would be given to existing inspectors of development boards, local authorities and regional councils to become law enforcement officers under the new dispensation.

He said this would be implemented "as soon as possible."

On hearing the news, black

leaders and organisations said this move was "totally out" and would only serve to worsen the situation in the townships.

President of the South African Council of Churches (SACC), Dr Bishop Manas Butheleza said this was an unfair reaction to the recent events in black townships.

"I fear that this introduction of enforcement officers will only serve to escalate the current unrest and violence in black townships," he said.

Azanian People's Organisation (Azapo) said in a statement that it was not surprising for the Government to grant local authorities this power.

"After all, the system is established on arms and police."

A spokesman for the United Democratic Front (UDF) said the use of police and the military in South Africa was "more dominant than democratic force."

Chairman of the Soweto Civic Association, Dr Nthato Motlana, said he was surprised the Government was not learning from its past mistakes.

"This is not the time for more confrontation but consultation. The Government should talk to the true leaders of the people and stop applying delaying tactics to the detriment of South Africa," Dr Motlana said.

Blacks are told: set up your own police

Staw
251
25/10/84
NO W... 1984

By Sue Leeman,
Pretoria Bureau

In an apparent bid to tighten control over troubled black townships, the Government yesterday granted powers to the 32 new black local authorities to set up their own police forces

The announcement comes after weeks of rioting and tension in townships

The Department of Cooperation and Development says it is acting in response to requests for these powers from black local authorities

ACTIVITIES

Minister of Cooperation and Development Dr Gerrit Viljoen announced that inspectors from development boards, local authorities and community councils would be installed in the new units

However, he stressed that the units would not affect police capacity, activities or duties

A spokesman for his department said the new officers would serve notices and eviction orders and generally help councils to carry out daily functions

They could also be called in to help quell riots, although they would probably be used

only to patrol streets;

The spokesman pointed out that Soweto City Council already controlled its own force made up of former West Rand Administration Board police

Chris More writes Black leaders and political organisations have criticised the extension of powers to council police, commonly known as Black Jacks

The new move is seen as a subtle legalisation of violence

Mr Kabelo Lengane, publicity secretary of the Azanian Students Movement, said the Government had made yet another blunder in its futile attempt to run the affairs of black townships

"This is a covert but subtle enforcement of violence as opposed to open violence as we have known it from the police

"The Botha regime is now trying to legalise to a higher level the violence that has been perpetrated against black people."

Mr Zithulele Cindi, a spokesman for the National Forum Committee, said "It's an attempt to find accomplices in the black community so that the real culprits can claim that the injustice is being perpetrated by blacks on blacks"

RBM 26/10/84 (25)

Policeman stones funeral crowd

Mail Reporter

A POLICEMAN threw stones at mourners during the funeral of a Sharpeville unrest victim yesterday

The stoning took place on the premises of the St Peters African Methodist Episcopal Church, where the service was held

Scores of mourners were also reported bruised when police sjamboked them outside the graveyard

A group of policemen in camouflage uniform entered the church premises and the mourners who were standing in the yard were ordered to disperse

However, mourners standing outside the overcrowded church refused to disperse

Some challenged the police to leave the premises

One of the policeman then

picked up some stones and hurled them at the mourners, some of whom scattered in the yard

Others forced their way into the packed church.

A contingent of policemen in camouflage uniform then started sjamboking those mourners outside the graveyard

Police were also seen dragging two youths into a police riot vehicle parked near the church

Scores of mourners were reported injured. Asked to comment yesterday, Colonel Vic Heynes of the Police Public Relations Directorate in Pretoria said he did not believe that a policeman could stone mourners

"We view the matter in a very serious light.

"We in fact regard this allegation as a serious accusation and if the Rand Daily Mail publishes it, the police will conduct a full scale investigation and who ever is found to be responsible or in the wrong will suffer the consequences — be he a journalist or a policeman," he said

(25) (25)

Sjamboks fly at funeral

From Page 1

tion as a serious accusation and if the Rand Daily Mail publishes it, the police will conduct a full scale investigation and who ever is found to be responsible or in the wrong will suffer the consequences — be he a journalist or a policeman," he said

Asked about the sjamboking of mourners, Colonel Heynes murmured an inaudible reply

The Rand Daily Mail phoned Colonel Heynes again and repeated the questions about the sjamboking and stoning of mourners

The Colonel re-iterated the same statement on the stonings

However, he referred the Mail to a Lieutenant Barnard to obtain information concerning the sjamboking incident

A number of Sharpeville residents yesterday condemned the "violent act by police"

The Reverend J Dabula, of the St Peters African Methodist Episcopal Church, said

"I consider a policeman to be a friend and protector of the people but our police force does the direct opposite

Page 2

RDM 29/10/84
251

Police deny using force at Sebokeng

Mail Reporter

SEBOKENG residents who allege they were assaulted by police at the weekend should lay complaints at the nearest police station, a spokesman for the public relations division of the SA Police said yesterday.

The police spokesman was reacting to Sunday newspaper reports which said scores of mourners at the funeral of an unrest victim Mr Elias Phele were treated for weals, bruises and cuts after being beaten with sjamboks.

"If anyone feels that he has a legitimate cause for complaint they must submit affidavits at their nearest police station so it can be investigated", the spokesman said.

The police spokesman categorically denied that police had used violence at any stage during or after the funeral. However, he confirmed that scores of mourners had been arrested and taken to the Sebokeng police station.

"Fifty-two people, in two buses, were arrested about 11am on their way to a funeral in Sebokeng after they had started to throw stones. They were arrested and taken to the Sebokeng police station, where they

were warned and released. "No violence had been used", the police spokesman said.

The spokesman could not explain, however, how the mourners, who were travelling in buses, threw stones. He could also not say how long the mourners were kept at the police station.

A spokesman for the Vaal Ministers Solidarity Group (VMSG) said yesterday mourners were returning from the funeral when two buses were intercepted and escorted to the police station.

"The police used sjamboks, gun butts and also kicked the mourners. We tried to talk to them and the explanation they gave was that they had been here for eight weeks and were longing for their wives and children", the VMSG spokesman said.

The Rand Daily Mail was unable to obtain a statement from the Sebokeng Hospital yesterday about any casualties.

No incidents were reported at the funeral of another unrest victim, Mr Jerry Khumbuza, a businessman from KwaThema, Springs, who was shot dead by police last Monday.

Vigilante 757 groups told: E. Post 'Leave it to 29/10/84 the police'

By CATHY SCHNELL

THE police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, Lieutenant-Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen, today warned student vigilante groups combing the bushy area near the Summerstrand campus for vagrants to "leave matters like this to the police".

The student action follows the murder of a 19-year-old UPE student, Miss Esther Nortje, while she was jogging on a path through the bushes near the campus last Wednesday afternoon.

A man arrested after an intensive investigation into the murder is expected to appear in court tomorrow.

The 28-year-old man is employed by a swimming pool contractor.

Detectives from the Eastern Cape murder and robbery squad swooped on a house in Veeplaas, Port Elizabeth, at 3:30am yesterday and made the arrest.

Students in bands of 15, armed with torches and hockey sticks, combed the veld surrounding the Humewood golf course to "clear the bush of vagrants and bush-sleepers" on Friday night.

Col Van Rooyen said that although he realised the students were only trying to help, they should realise they could not take the law into their own hands. He warned that searching the area could be dangerous.

It was reported that the principal of the university, Professor Fanie Schoeman, had denied giving the vigilante groups his approval to comb the area.

The chief director of liaison services at UPE, Mr B Barnardo, said today that nobody from the university had given the students permission or instructions to search the area. There had been no complaints from the public about the students' action, he added.

The post-mortem on Thursday revealed that Miss Nortje had died of suffocation. The possibility that she was sexually assaulted has not been ruled out.

The overwhelming response by the public in assisting the police to make the arrest was praised today by Col Van Rooyen.

He said a man had telephoned from Stellenbosch after watching the television news on Friday night to say the plastic goggles found near Miss Nortje's body were similar to those used by workers in gunniting swimming pools.

Col Van Rooyen also thanked the media for their help.

Police presence at meetings is condemned by two unions

By JIMMY MATYU

THE Motor Assemblers and Components Workers Union of South Africa and the General Workers Union of South Africa have criticised police visits to their executive meetings as "interference and provocative"

In a statement, Mr Fikile Kobese, national organiser of both unions, also said two armed policemen had "made a nuisance of themselves" at a meeting attended by 700 workers in the Daku Hall in Kwazakele last week

In reply Lieutenant H Beck of the SA Police Directorate of Public Affairs in Pretoria said that if the unions had legitimate complaints they could report

them to the "appropriate authorities"

Mr Kobese said "police interference" with their meetings started on October 16 at a meeting organised by the regional executive committee in a committee room at the Holy Spirit Church Hall in Kwazakele

"An armed policeman walked in and demanded to know what we were doing there, but after he was satisfied with our explanation he left," he said

Again on October 23 at a joint meeting of the national executive and regional executive committees held at the same venue, two armed policemen arrived and the purpose of the meeting was explained

"But when we asked them what they were actually looking for they replied that it was none of our business and they left," he said

Mr Kobese said that last Thursday night two armed policemen came to their meeting in the Daku Hall and approached him and Mr Temba Duze, an organiser, on the stage.

"We explained what we were gathered there for," Mr Kobese said "They demanded our names and we refused to supply them We said we could only do so if they identified themselves This they refused to do But during an argument, Mr Duze gave them his name and after that they left"

Mr Kobese said one of the workers coming to the

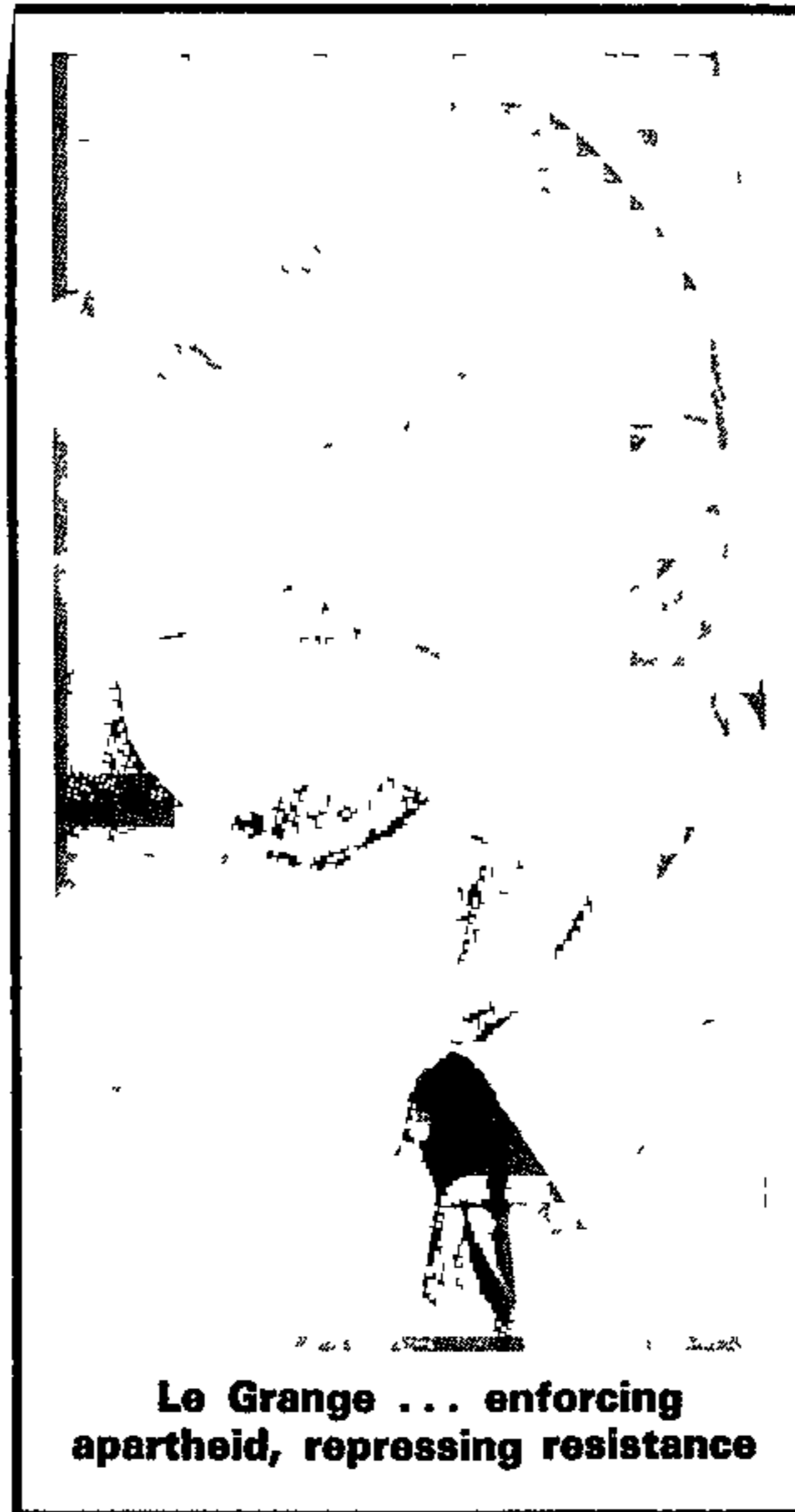
meeting complained that two armed policemen had tried to prevent him from entering the hall

He said workers condemned these actions of the police, especially at this sensitive time

Mr Kobese said workers at the meeting also criticised the attitude of the managements of Ford and Volkswagen motor companies as being "unilateral" in that workers were not consulted

Workers felt that Volkswagen management had confused them by stating earlier on that there would be no retrenchments at the firm Now they found that one-tenth of the workers were being retrenched

277 E. Post 29/10/84



Le Grange ... enforcing apartheid, repressing resistance

Democratic Front so quickly on the international political map through detentions, banning of meetings and mishandling of the refugees in Britain's Durban consulate should be able to do wonders for the PFP.

Slabbert's quip is only half funny. Le Grange does have a penchant for saying the wrong thing. He is a tough minister who does not hesitate to endorse personally all decisions for political detentions under Section 28 of the Internal Security Act.

Le Grange's personal experience of lawlessness and disorder is probably limited to an encounter with raucous University of the Witwatersrand students during the heady days of the Schlebusch commission in the Seventies. Le Grange took over from Alwyn Schlebusch as chairman of the commission which investigated nearly every organisation that had then been actively criticising government — including Nusas, the Christian Institute and the Institute of Race Relations.

Students, who regarded the commission in a particularly negative light, locked Le Grange and his fellow commissioners out of the Institute of Race Relations' premises. When they gained entry, with the aid of a fireman with a bolt-cutter, the students produced another chain and padlock and locked him in the building. Ironically, the chains were supplied by SRC member and Nusas infiltrator Craig Williamson.

Le Grange was not amused, commenting that "fun is fun, but this is going too far." The Christian Institute, which found itself declared an "affected organisation," was prohibited from receiving foreign funds as

a result of the Schlebusch inquiry and found Le Grange equally unamusing.

Le Grange rose to power on the traditional National Party conveyor belt. A founder member of the Rapportryers, he entered Parliament as MP for Potchefstroom in 1966. He was appointed to, and eventually became chairman of, the NP caucus study group on justice, police and defence.

In those days, however, he was regarded as a close ally of disgraced Information Minister Connie Mulder (now a leading Conservative Party member), and Le Grange's first government appointment was as Deputy Minister of the Interior and of Information. However, he escaped implication in the Information scandal and went on to higher office — first as Minister of Police, then, following a reorganisation, as Minister of Law and Order, his department incorporating a newly formed "Directorate of Security Legislation."

It is the security side of his portfolio that has caused Le Grange most problems — though on an almost annual basis he has had to defend his policemen in Parliament against Opposition charges of brutal behaviour.

His biggest *faux pas* was undoubtedly his querulous comment on the SA mercenaries whose Seychelles coup attempt he dismissed with the remark that they had merely "shot out some windows and run around in the bush." Even sections of the Nationalist press were appalled. He was labelled as one of the *flinkdenkers* in the Cabinet — in company with such ineffables as Lapa ("pensioners can live on R20 a month") Munnik and Hennie ("blacks are slow thinkers") Smit.

Le Grange did better than Smit; he survived. He not only retained his portfolio, but gained more power when it was reorganised into the Department of Law and Order.

He was able to move new Acts onto the statute book, making it legally dangerous to accuse the police of unlawful conduct, greatly expanding their powers of search and seizure and their ability to detain people under Section 28 of the Internal Security Act (which requires ministerial permission) and under section 29 — which, being detention for interrogation, requires no permission from the Minister.

Le Grange defends such powers by saying that the situation in SA requires some degree of "executive involvement (excluding the courts), unpopular as it may be in legal circles ..."

However, he has now shown a greater willingness than any police minister since the Smuts years to involve the SA Defence Force in police action — an attitude whose effect only time will tell.

The man charged with the task of making it possible for all SA to sleep soundly in their beds at night is a crack rifle shot (probably the equal of any marksman in his force), a keen golfer and the father of two.

LOUIS LE GRANGE

(257)

Making laws to order

Law and Order Minister Louis le Grange has one of SA's worst jobs. As political head of the police force, it is his job to enforce the panoply of apartheid legislation while simultaneously repressing the resistance such laws cause.

His political opponents, however, temper any sympathy they may feel with strong condemnation of the way he does his job. He is not merely a tough police minister in the classic SA tradition, they say, but hamhanded, given to speaking before he thinks and over-eager to use legislation to prohibit criticism of the police force.

Indeed, Frederik van Zyl Slabbert, Leader of the Opposition in the white chamber of Parliament, pays him the backhanded compliment of being prepared to make him public relations adviser to the Progressive Federal Party (PFP). Anyone, argues Slabbert, who could put the United

Former Tory MP is cleared of Boss 'link'

From IAN HOBBS

LONDON — A former Conservative MP who had been labelled as a "tool" of the South African security services yesterday celebrated the end of three "nightmare" years as his name was cleared in the High Court in London

Mr Harold Soref, MP from 1970 to 1974, has been awarded "substantial" damages and legal costs in an out-of-court settlement against Penguin Books and the self-confessed former boss, agent, Mr Gordon Winter.

The settlement is the latest in a string of actions — some still pend-

ing—resulting from publication in 1981 of Mr Winter's book "Inside Boss" by Penguin

Penguin, Britain's biggest publishing house, describe the book as the most problematical they have ever published

In the High Court yesterday counsel for Penguin agreed that two passages in the book had wrongly suggested that Mr Soref, who was a right-wing MP sympathetic to South Africa, had "allowed himself to be used as a tool by the South African security services"

Penguin acknowledged now that there was

no truth in the claims made by Mr Winter, a former journalist in South Africa, who was last heard of living in Greece

One passage said Mr Winter had been able to use a "trick" at a meeting being addressed by Mr Soref to photograph and obtain the names of black demonstrators

Another alleged that Mr Soref had used his position as an MP to obtain confirmation for Mr Winter of allegations being made against Mr Jeremy Thorpe, then leader of the British Liberal Party

Mr Soref said the damages and "very high" legal costs he had received had been secondary to clearing his name

Mr Soref, now a prominent businessman, said the "concoctions" in the book had caused him three "nightmare" years

Tambo

In previous actions, Mr Nana Mahomo, founder of the banned Pan Africanist Congress of Azania (PAC), and a South African photo-journalist, Mr Stan Wyner, have succeeded against Mr Winter and Penguin.

Other actions are being pursued by Mrs Adelaide Tambo, wife of the president of the African National Congress (ANC), Mr Peter Bessell, a former Liberal Party MP and Mr Barney Zacon, a South African-born lawyer living in London

In his book British-born Mr Winter related how he had been recruited by Boss and had then used the front of journalism to spy on individuals and organizations in Britain

2/11/84 (27) #11

SA needs long-term solutions, says Le Grange

By BARRY STREEK

CONTROL of violence in the black townships depended on finding the correct political solutions, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, has said in an interview

"Future political solutions will be of the utmost importance insofar as the situation regarding violence in South Africa is concerned. But that is in the long term," Mr Le Grange said

"For the short term it can be contained because we have a powerful security system

"But that is short term, and one wouldn't like to emphasize this

"I would rather like to stress long-term prospects. Long-term solutions must be found, especially at a political level," he said in an interview in the latest issue of the quarterly magazine Leadership SA.

He believed the recent outbreaks of violence in the townships were sporadic

However, some of the causes of

the violence "are serious, with very deep-lying reasons — reasons that must be very seriously considered"

"But although this may be the situation, it does not mean we must admit we are involved in long-term violence

"I would rather see it as sporadic, happening from time to time, depending on particular circumstances"

Mr Le Grange also said the recent violence arose basically because of the new constitutional system being applied

"Certain people wanted to cause a situation of unrest, they wanted to show the world the constitution is very unpopular with sections of the population

"They wanted to get across a message of uncertainty within South Africa

"That was the main purpose, I would say, behind the recent unrest that we had"

Schoolchildren had been used, but at most less than one percent

of all black schoolchildren had been involved

"So it was not a country-wide success. In that sense I think their efforts were a complete failure

"I firmly believe there will be a decrease in violence as the new constitution develops," he said

Mr Le Grange also said the United Democratic Front (UDF) and some of its affiliated organizations, such as the Release Mandela Committee, were being watched "very, very closely"

"I am of the opinion that some elements in the UDF, some of the leader core in the UDF, and some of its affiliates, definitely propagate or encourage a revolutionary climate within South Africa

"There is no doubt in my mind about that. How far they are prepared to go, the future will have to show us

"But we, the government, are taking a very serious look at these matters," Mr Le Grange said

(Report by B Streek, 77 Burg St, Cape Town)

Police reply to Mail questions on Vaal unrest

By COLIN HOWELL

THE Rand Daily Mail yesterday submitted 12 questions to the South African Police concerning the continued military and police presence in Vaal Triangle townships

The questions related to the combined military and police presence in the area and the confiscation of a Mail photographer's films by a senior Vanderbijlpark police officer — a decision promptly overruled when the Mail protested to SAP headquarters in Pretoria

The questions put to the police yesterday were

- Did members of the SADF assist any police in the above townships (Sharpeville and Boipatong) yesterday?
- If so, on what scale and in what capacity . . . how many soldiers were called in and what were they required to do?
- For how long did/are they remaining in the townships?
- Would it be true to say that an operation similar to, but smaller than, Operation Palmiet was/is underway?
- If this is not the case, would the SAP put yesterday's Army/police action into perspective?
- Have Sharpeville and Boipatong been declared "operational areas or zones", as a senior officer told a Mail reporter yesterday?
- Why did the officer, a Major Louw, confiscate film from the Mail photographer?
- By what authority did Major Louw seize the films, saying the Press "had to obtain permission" to take photographs in the areas?

● Major Louw told our photographer he would have the film processed and that the Mail could get them back on Friday Why?

● Why were the Mail journalists, who were carrying Press Cards issued by the Commissioner of the SAP, stopped and searched not once, but twice, in the townships?

● In cases where the SADF is called in to assist the SAP, is the SADF liaison team entitled to comment on any aspect of the SADF role or does the SAP Directorate handle all enquiries?

● Are SADF troops openly at the disposal of the SAP, to be deployed when the SAP sees fit or are such decisions taken jointly or individually by the SAP and SADF?

The complete telexed reply received from Lieutenant-Colonel Vic Haynes is "Questions 1-5 The SADF did assist the SA Police at roadblocks yesterday (Wednesday), as they did on numerous occasions in the past

"Questions 6-10 If the Mail is of the opinion that they have legal cause for complaint against Major Louw or any other member of the SA Police, the Editor should complain formally, whereafter this office will arrange for affidavits to be obtained from all concerned.

"Question 11 Where the SADF is deployed in a supportive role to assist the SA Police, the Public Relations Divisions will deal with all enquiries

"Question 12 For answer to this question, we refer you to statements made by the State President and the Minister of Law and Order on this topic."

Man found hanged in police cell

251

D. van der Merwe

6/11/84

PORT ELIZABETH — An awaiting-trial prisoner, Mr Philip Deyzel, of Uitenhage, was found hanged in his police cell in Uitenhage early yesterday

Mr Deyzel, 36, was arrested on Thursday for the theft of clothing worth R387.

Leutenant-Colonel G van Rooyen, the police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, said Mr Deyzel had left notes to his mother and his mother-in-law.

He said the notes had not been handed to the family and declined to reveal the contents of the notes because they would be used as evidence at the inquest

Nothing had been wrong with Mr Deyzel when his cell had been visited at 5 am. An hour later police found Mr Deyzel hanged from shredded sheets which had been tied to the security gate and around his neck

A Port Elizabeth woman, Mrs Mary Human, 60, plunged to her death from a balcony on Sunday night

Colonel Van Rooyen said Mrs Human could have suffered a heart attack or become dizzy while leaning over the balcony

An elderly man who suffered from heart trouble was found near his car with a gunshot wound in his head in bush near the Port Elizabeth airport on Sunday.

Mr Konstantyn Kelvan, 66, of Port Elizabeth was last seen alive on Saturday afternoon

Three people were robbed of a total of R298 in separate incidents in Port Elizabeth — DDC-SAPA.

Sebokeng police accused of kicking, flogging

by Jo-Anne Collinge and Maud Motanyane

Five primary school pupils from Sebokeng claim they were made to swallow burning cigarette butts when they were held at the police station in the township this week.

In a separate incident, two youths have alleged that they were severely sjambokked by police on Tuesday. They displayed open weals on their bodies to the Press.

The Police Directorate of Public Relations in Pretoria has declined to comment on the allegations, which were submitted in detail.

However, police say anyone who believes he has a legitimate complaint should submit an affidavit at the nearest police station. They say allegations will be investigated.

It is understood all seven youths will shortly lodge formal complaints with the police.

The youngsters and their parents have asked that their names not be published, although they are known to the police.

The five primary school pupils, aged between 10 and 15, allege that they were taken from their homes late on Tuesday afternoon by about 11 policemen.

Boys had to swallow burning cigarettes

At Sebokeng Police Station they were allegedly handed over to seven white policemen, who forced them to share a cigar and smoke cigarettes. They were then allegedly forced to swallow burning cigarette stubs.

They claim they were hit, kicked and sjambokked by all seven policemen and made to stretch their hands out on the floor while police wearing boots trampled their fingers.

In separate, corroborating statements, the boys said they were released about midnight, driven to Sebokeng Post Office and left to find their way home.

They said the only reason they were given for their arrest was that they were responsible for barricading the streets — an accusation all deny.

In the second allegation against police at Sebokeng, two youths, aged 18 and 19, claim they were taken from their homes in Zone 3 Sebokeng some hours after witnessing a street

fight between two women.

One of the women involved in the fight allegedly accompanied the police and pointed out the youths to them.

One youth claims he was taken from his home after midnight by nine policemen, most of them white. On being let into the house, the youth says, "one white policeman came straight to my bedroom and started sjambokking me."

"He dragged me out of bed into the yard. When I was on the floor he trampled me with his boots."

It is claimed the police then took the youth to the house of a friend, who was brought from his bedroom, kicked in the stomach and thrashed with a sjambok.

The youths say they were taken to Sebokeng Police Station, where police told them the woman involved in the fight had accused the youths of threatening to burn her house.

Open weals criss-cross the body of a Sebokeng youth, who alleges that they result of police assault in his home and at a police station.



SADF, SAP probe over deaths of 3

By MOJALEFA MOSEKI

THE South African Defence Force and the SAP are to launch a full-scale investigation into the deaths of three people after an armoured vehicle collided with a taxi in Vosloorus at the weekend. The police have denied that a police vehicle was involved but said it belonged to the army.

Newspapers yesterday reported that four people died in the accident, but the police said they knew of only three dead. The reports said three people, a woman and two men died on the spot. One of the dead was the father of six, Mr Sydney Kona (52) of Vosloorus. The man who they claimed later died at Natalspruit hospital was Mr Jimmy Dlamenze, no address and age given.

The police version yesterday was that only three people — to their knowledge — had died. They also said the armoured vehicle was not a police one, but belonged to the army.

A military spokesman has been convened to investigate the circumstances surrounding the collision. The South African Police have also launched their own separate investigation into the incident.

Several taximen, who

could not tell what injures Mr B Dladla the driver of the taxi had sustained, spoke with concern about the condition of their colleague after they had been told that doctors had instructed the hospital staff not to give any food to Mr Dladla.

It is believed that doctors had instructed that Mr Dladla should not be given food because "he will be fed intravenously". He was transferred to the Intensive Care

Owner

Efforts to contact the taxi fleet owner and employer of Mr Dladla, Mr Samson Zulu, through the phone to get information about Dladla's condition proved fruitless.

The names of the injured are

Mr Zandile Malegaase of 1485 Naledi, Mr Charles Kgalema of 4194 Moagi Street, Mr Hendrick Sibanyoni, of 2031 Malete Street, Mr Steven Mabanga of 2080 Mabanga Street in Vosloorus.

The accident occurred at the corner of M C Botha Drive and Mabaso Street at the entrance to Vosloorus on Saturday at about 6 am. Passengers in the taxi were going to work.

Nobel Prize not for bishop

By MZIKAYISE EDOM

IT is on the cards that Bishop Desmond Mpilo Tutu, who recently won the Nobel Peace Prize, will not be elected the new Bishop of Johannesburg when the Anglican Bishops Synod meets today.

The bishops, led by the Archbishop of Cape Town, The Most Rt Rev Phillip Russell, will meet at Modderpoort, near Ladybrand in the Orange Free State. The meeting is expected to go on until Friday.

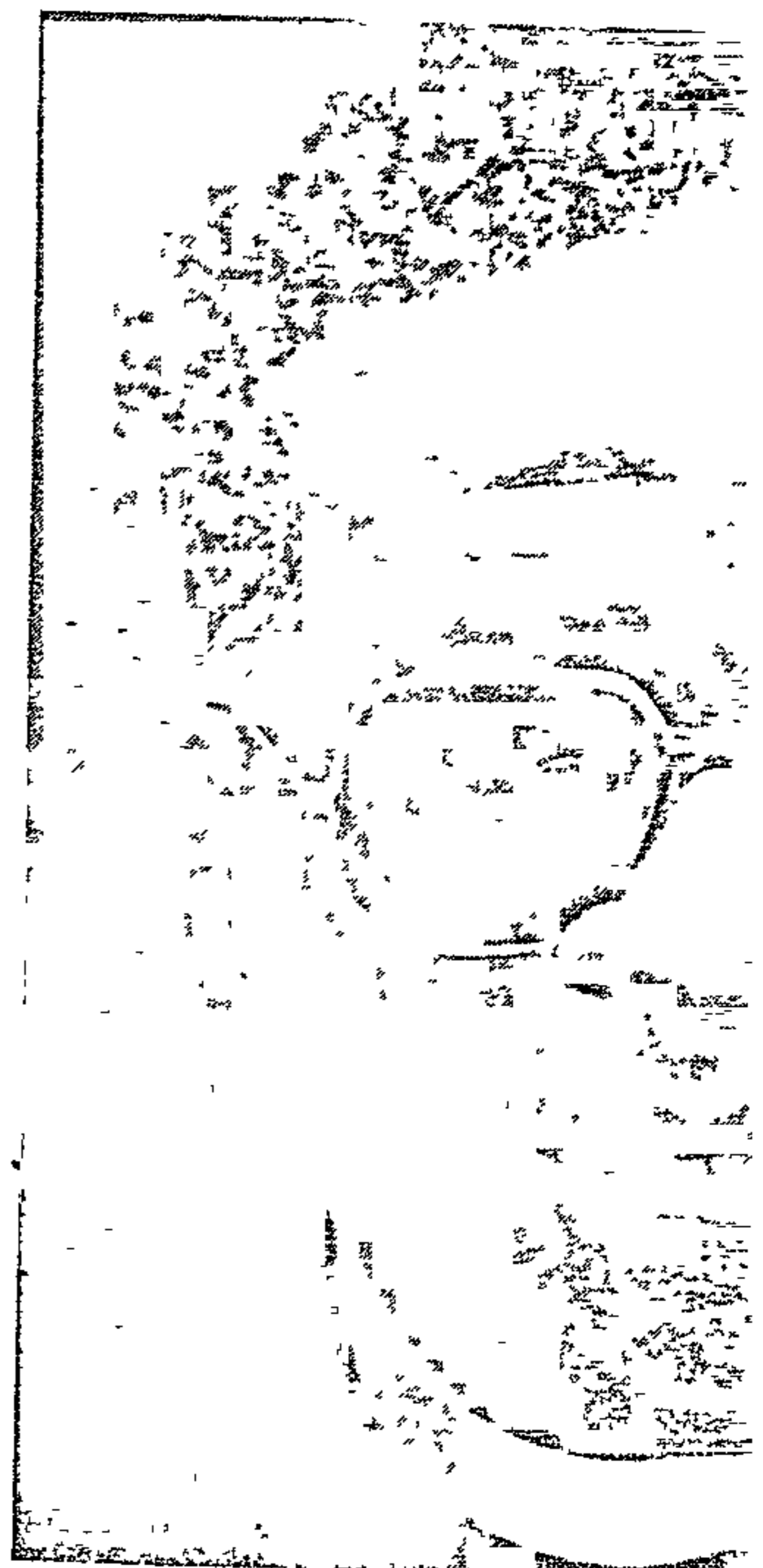
The Synod is made of 23 bishops and bishops-suffragan, including Archbishop Russell, come from various parts of Southern Africa including Namibia, Lesotho and Swaziland.

Deadlock

Last month the Diocese of Johannesburg's Electoral Assembly made of about 400 delegates reached a deadlock over the election of a new bishop, after a strong number of confrom black priests also blocked a white candidate from getting the seat.

The Synod will now decide who leads the diocese, the most important in the Church of the Province of South Africa.

At the time the elec-



BISHOP TUTU Centre of election row

Bishop Tutu and Mr Lee garded as contro failed to achieve the two black bishops' WETAN yesterday that Diocese of Joha Bishop Tutu was re- burg

Christmas t

ONCE more this year, 2 000 people the Omega Marketing already enjoyed Enterprises have Omega hotel tra organised a special Durban — and ma Christmas train tour to them one expect

Raid aimed at finding criminal elements

Police and SADF swoop on Tembisa

By Trevor Jones
and Chris More

Hundreds of policemen, supported by the Defence Force, swooped on Tembisa township today in a concentrated anti-crime drive.

The police action started at 10 am under the command of Brigadier Bert Wandrag, chief of the SAP Task Force. He was assisted by the Divisional Commissioner for the East Rand, Brigadier DJ Crafford, and Colonel D Greyling, CID chief for the area.

A large force of detectives began searching for suspects in specific cases. The detectives had warrants of arrest for people wanted in connection with 31 murder cases, 39 cases of serious assault, 10 of armed robbery, four rape cases, and 29 cases of theft.

Colonel Leon Mellet, spokesman for the Minister of Law and Order, said the anti-crime action was aimed at rooting out a criminal element in the township which has about 250 000 residents.

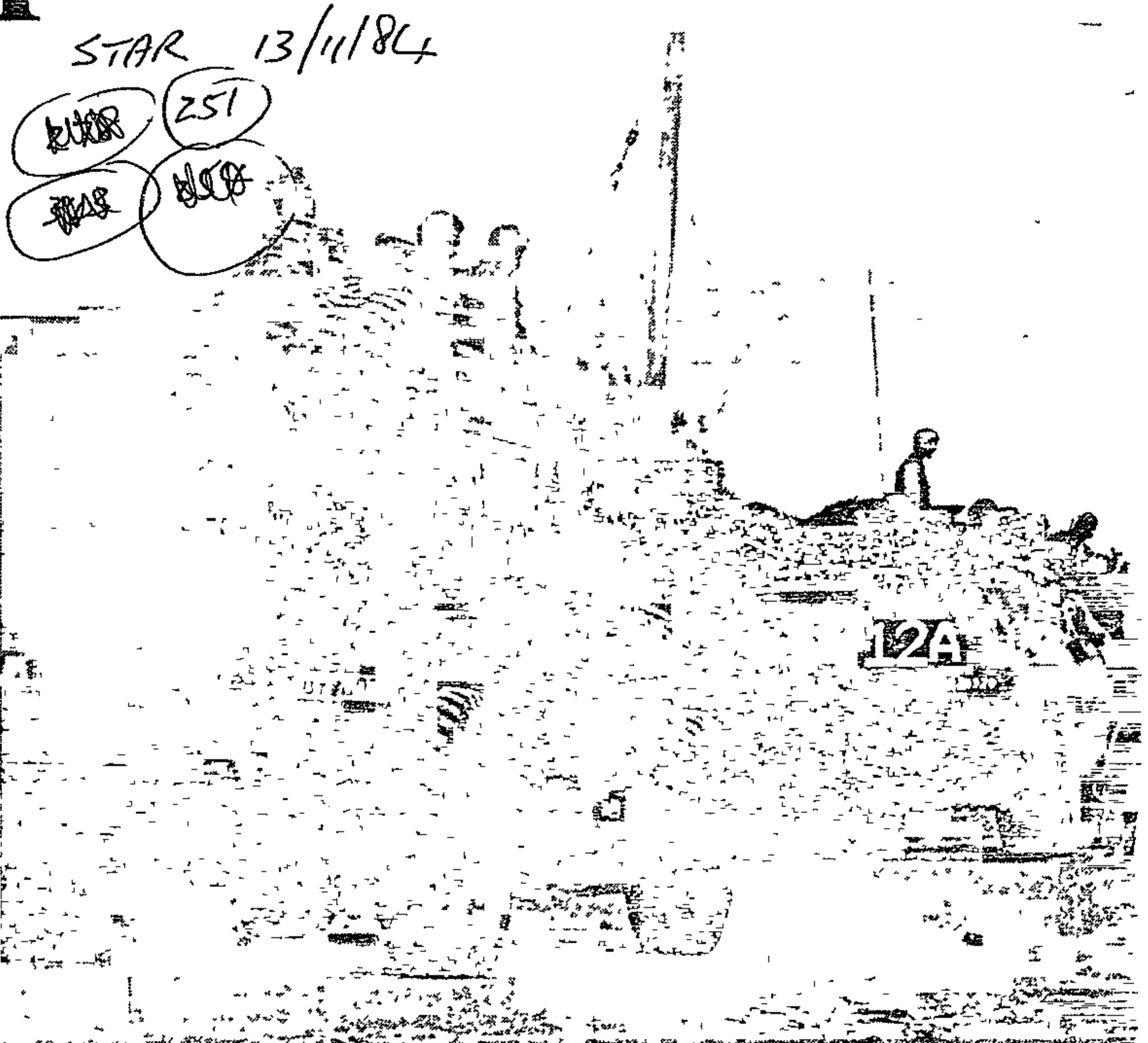
"Experience has shown that it is these thugs and hooligans who are responsible for most of the arson, looting, stone-throwing and so on," said Colonel Mellet.

He said that other police duties would be to protect commuters, schools, community service centres and to remove obstructions in the streets.

Colonel Mellet would not say how many men were involved in today's swoop but said the number was "considerably less" than in the recent boteng operation. He emphasised that no house-to-house searches were being conducted.

Policemen in Tembisa were also distributing pamphlets among the residents explaining the reasons for the action and asking for the support of people living in the township.

Colonel Mellet said the anti-



Police and army personnel hand out pamphlets urging pupils to go back to school and adults to...

Tembisa swoop: 100 taken

STAR 14/11/84
251
251

● From Page 1.

Tembisa businessmen today declined to confirm or deny the rumour that they are planning to confront the United Democratic Front (UDF) and the Congress of South African Students (Cosas) to get compensation for property lost during last week's two-day stayaway

The businessmen promised to give details of allegations after they had consulted as a group

The township was tense this morning as police, backed by the army, continued their operation to root out suspects involved in crimes allegedly related to last week's two-day stayaway

Residents told *The Star* the raids were based on information given to police by local businessmen who were victimised during the stayaway

A resident, who did not want to be named, said "Most of the goods were dug up in the backyards of houses in the neighbourhood of the shops. But the businessmen had accurate information of the big culprits. They gave their names to the police."

The police crackdown in Tembisa yesterday has been condemned as "extremely disquieting" by the Northern Transvaal Progressive Federal Party

Northern Transvaal PFP chairman Mr Rowan Haarhoff said today the reason given by the police for the massive drive was absurd.

"How on earth does one unearth criminal elements like murderers, rapists and robbers by erecting roadblocks and searching hundreds of homes?"

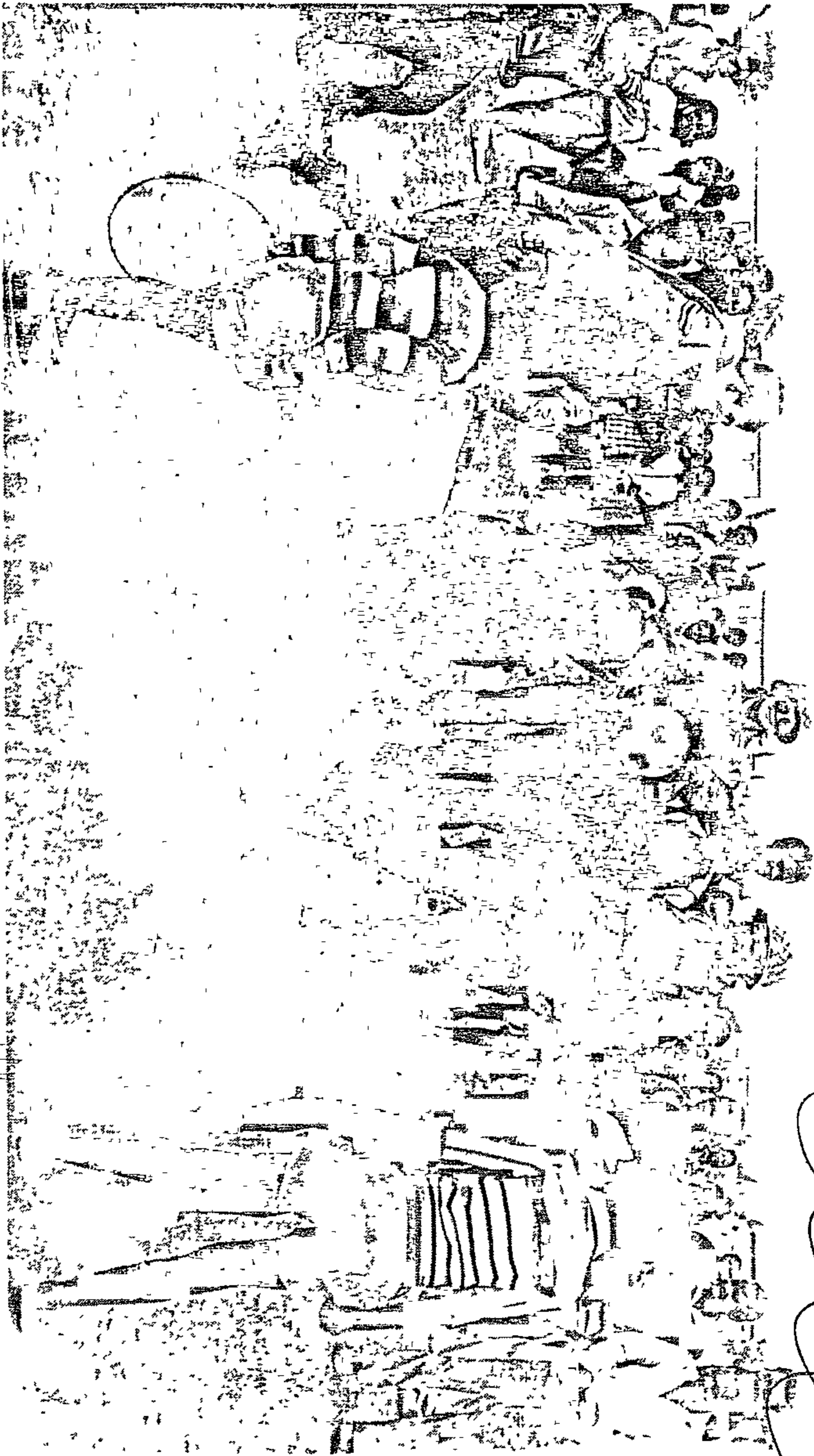
He described the swoop as a political action to intimidate dissenters and said the Minister of Police should publish a list of the arrests not later than Friday if he wanted to prove otherwise.

● From Port Elizabeth it is reported that SADF units and vehicles have been stationed permanently along Grahamstown's notorious Raglan Road area.

Confirming the presence of four or five vehicles and up to 60 troops, police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape Colonel Gerrie Van Rooyen said they were helping police control stoning incidents.

The combined police/army swoop on the East Rand's Tembisa township yesterday had its lighter moments when soldiers and children played an impromptu soccer game. A police spokesman said 53 people were arrested and goods recovered which had been looted from shops during the unrest

Picture by Alf Kumalo



Some the goods were buried in backyards.

● To Page 3, Col 8

A further 50 people have been arrested in connection with the looting of Tembisa stores. Food, drink, clothing, two electrical generators and other items looted in recent unrest have been recovered.

A police spokesman in Pretoria today said that 53 people had been arrested yesterday in connection with crimes ranging from murder to charges under the Liquor Act.

The drive to "root out criminal elements" began on Monday but moved into top gear yesterday when hundreds of uniformed policemen and detectives, supported by members of the South African Defence Force, moved into the township.

Police have arrested more than 100 people in the anti-crime swoop on Tembisa township on the East Rand.

on Tembisa

100 taken in swoop

STAR 14/11/84
251

Thousands arrested in Sebokeng swoop

By Chris More

The Orange-Vaal Development Board (OVDB) yesterday cracked down on the Sebokeng Hostel, arresting thousands of residents in what is believed to be one of the largest raids by any development board yet.

Inmates said hundreds of board police backed by the South African Police and South African Defence Force carried out the raid from about 9 pm on Wednesday until yesterday morning.

The hostel accommodates more than 10 000

people, most of whom are migrant workers, and is situated about 200 m from the OVDB headquarters and the Sebokeng police station.

The raids were apparently connected with the recent unrest in the Vaal complex.

Those arrested in the raid have been tried in three special courts set up at the Sebokeng Commissioner's Court at the board headquarters in Houtkop.

Most of the arrested men paid admission of

guilt fines of R20 for offences ranging from trespassing failure to produce permits to non-payment of rents.

The raid came in the wake of fears in the Vaal that the Lekoa Town Council, a town council "in exile", was planning a backlash at the residents as punishment for the recent unrest.

● A police spokesman in Vereeniging this morning confirmed the raid. About 2 000 people had been arrested in a "crime prevention operation".

BOESAK

answers Minister's 'raving'

● From Page 1.

the public may make "calculating or deliberate" statements about the police.

"The South African Government have made the police and the army an instrument of maintaining apartheid and a servant of the Government rather than a servant of the South African people," Dr Boesak added

"No amount of ranting and raving by the Minister is going to alter the fact that thousands of people have seen pictures on their television screens of police and army actions in the townships"

Dr Boesak added that the blackout on news imposed by the police in certain circumstances removed the check of accountability for their actions

"This amounts to giving the police a blank cheque to do whatever they deem necessary and no chance for the Press to monitor what those actions are," Dr Boesak added

"The one question which the Minister does not address is why was it necessary for the police and the army to move into the townships in the first place," he said.

Dr Boesak said that on the whole he stood by the statements reported in the Australian newspaper. There were, however, things not reported as he had said them

An example was that he said the Government tolerated the Afrikaner Weerstandsbeweging while banning Christian organisations working for change. He was quoted as saying the Government supported the AWB

He could also not recall saying the SADF was a "sophisticated murder machine"

● It may not be possible for the Commissioner of Police to have Dr Boesak charged for statements he is said to have made in Australia, said the Opposition spokesman on Justice matters, Mr Dave Dalling, today.

Boesak answers Minister's 'raving'

STAR
16/11/82
By Gary van Staden,
Political Reporter

What South Africa — and the rest of the world — had seen of police and defence force actions in townships recently could only be described as "legalised terror" and no amount of ranting and raving by the Minister of Law and Order Mr Louis le Grange would alter that fact, Dr Allan Boesak said today

Dr Boesak, patron of the United Democratic Front, was reacting to a statement by Mr le Grange last night in which he accused Dr Boesak of "lies and slander" and advised the police to charge him under Section 27 of the Police Act.

"He can call me what he likes, I only repeat in public the testimony of those who have suffered the police and the army in the townships," Dr Boesak said

Mr le Grange told a public meeting in Virginia, in the Free State, that Dr Boesak would be charged under Section 27 of the Police Act after "a proper investigation" was conducted into the allegations of police brutality he made during an interview with an Australian newspaper recently

Under this section of the Act no member of

● To Page 3, Col 1 ■

CAPE TOWN
17/1/84
251
Police
minister
to meet
business

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — Organized business will meet Mr Louis le Grange, the Minister of Law and Order, on Wednesday to discuss several "sensitive" issues related to the recent unrest and the motive behind its condemnation of the latest wave of detentions

At a political meeting in the Free State on Thursday night, the minister launched a public attack on three major business organizations who warned that the detention of trade union leaders was exacerbating a "very delicate labour situation"

Assocom

The Association of South African Chambers of Commerce (Assocom), the Federated Chamber of Industries (FCI) and the Afrikaanse Handel-sinstituut (AHI) sent a joint telex to Mr Le Grange on Wednesday warning that the wave of detentions of trade union leaders could endanger labour peace

Assocom confirmed yesterday that it would meet Mr Le Grange on Wednesday and would probably be joined by the FCI.

An FCI spokesman said Dr Johan van Zyl, executive director of FCI, had met Mr Raymond Parsons, chief executive of Assocom, to discuss Wednesday's meeting in Pretoria

Issues that will be discussed at Wednesday's meeting will be stayaways, intimidation, violence in the townships and the role of the trade unionists

'Disappointed'

Yesterday, however, the president of the AHI, Mr Leon Bartel, said he did not think there was a possibility that the AHI would participate in the talks with the minister.

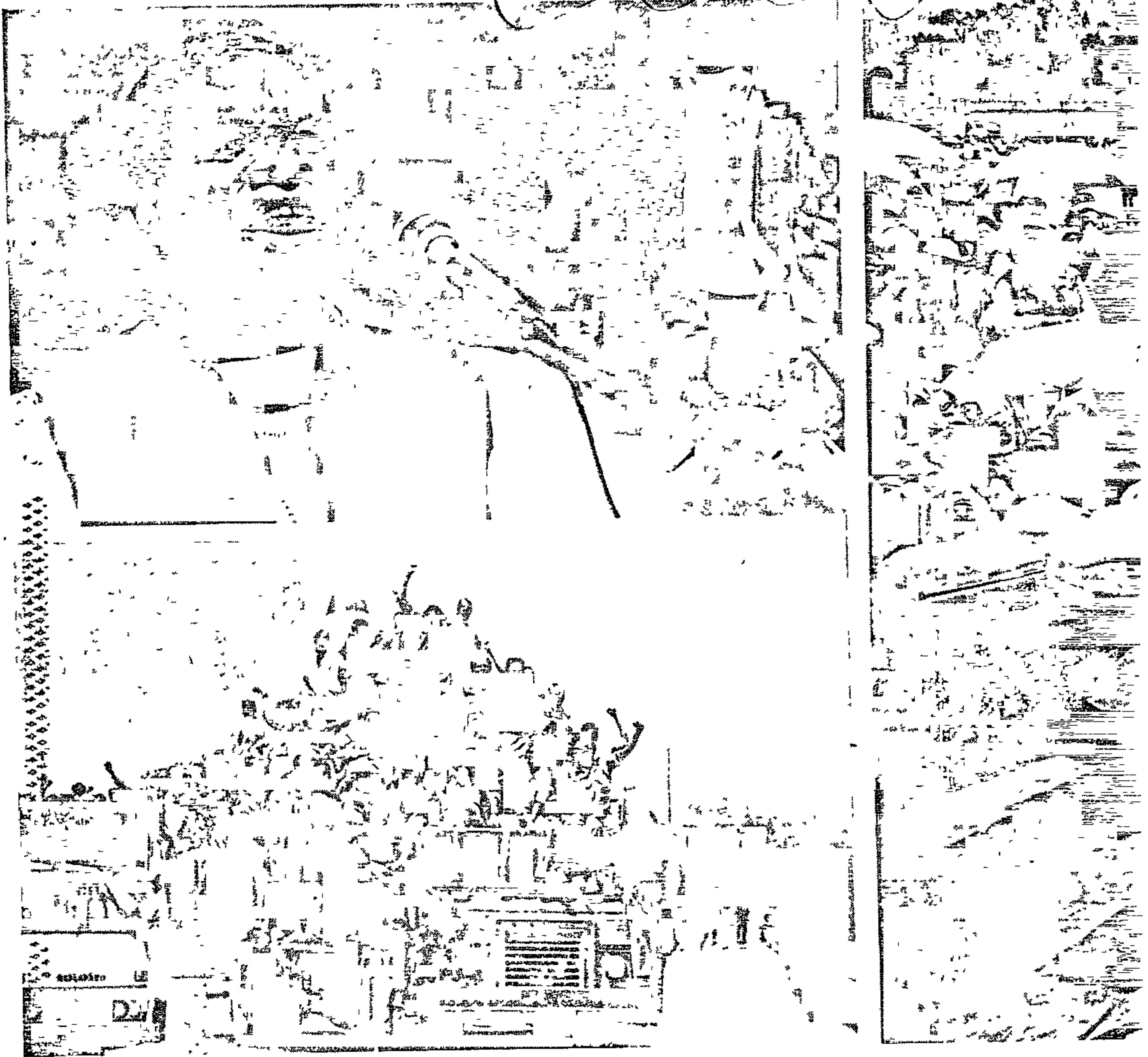
And Mr Parsons was yesterday not prepared to respond to Mr Le Grange's statement, which said the statement issued by the three organizations was an "extremely serious matter which had left the government disappointed and saddened".

Assocom, however, issued a brief statement saying "Organized business does not propose to respond further publicly to the Minister of Law and Order on this matter

"Assocom will meet with Mr Le Grange in Pretoria next week. We hope this meeting will clear up any misunderstanding about the private sector's view"

All three organizations yesterday declined to discuss the row.

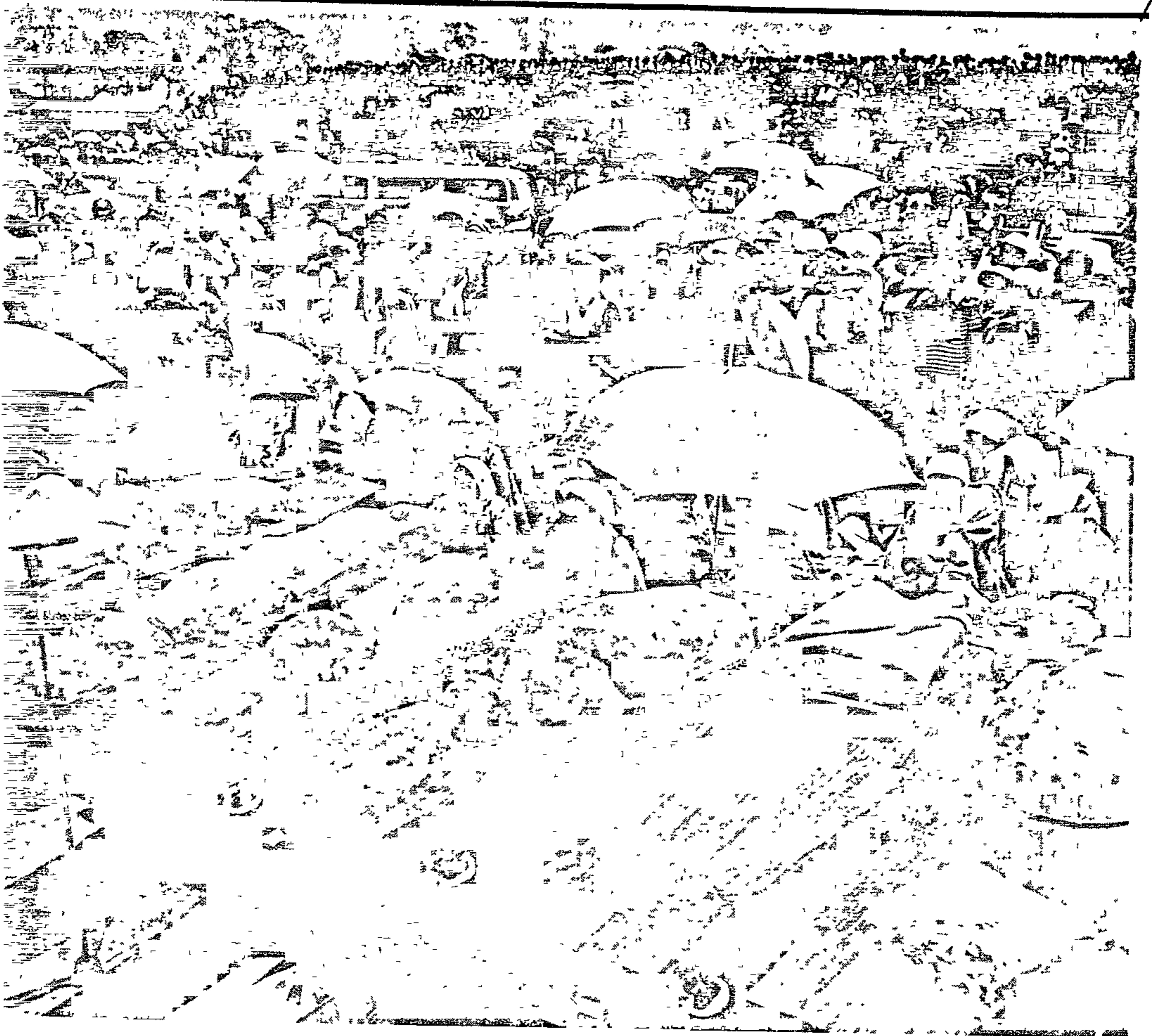
~~251~~ ~~251~~ 251 ~~251~~



**7 Tembisa unrest
victims are buried**

Seven victims of the two-day stayaway two weeks ago were which was conducted by the Bishop Suffragan of Johannesburg

OPERA



buried in Tembisa at the weekend. Thousands of mourners converged on Jan Lubbe Stadium for the burial of Bishop Simeon Nkoane (top left). The mourners used every available means of transport to get to the local cemetery (bottom left).

● Pictures by Juda Ngwenya.



With most of their parents in jail or court, the children of Weilers Farm "mother" each other. Mandla (front) gives a comforting hug to little Zolani. Behind them trails Viyella Xaba with her brother, Buti. ● Picture by Juda Ngwenya.

STAR 19/11/84

251

Police, army in midnight raid

By Jo-Anne Collinge

In a midnight raid police and soldiers rounded up hundreds of people living in outbuildings and shacks on Weilers Farm near Ennerdale 15 km north of Sebokeng, police confirmed today

Scores of young children were left unattended when their parents were taken away from the settlement

The few adult residents left on the farm this morning said the entire camp had been surrounded at about midnight on Saturday "by men in every kind of uniform".

Police had then entered each home to search. In many cases all adult members of the household had been arrested, residents said

Today, as the wave of court cases resulting from the raid began in Sebokeng, dozens of preschoolers played in the littered yard of Weilers Farm "Older" sisters and brothers of five and six

years comforted toddlers, lugging them around on their hips.

Some women related how they had been taken away in police vans, but were released a short distance from the farm when their distress at leaving young children became clear.

A spokesman for the West Rand police division which controls the Vaal Triangle area confirmed today that the raid took place but said the exact arrest figures could not be given

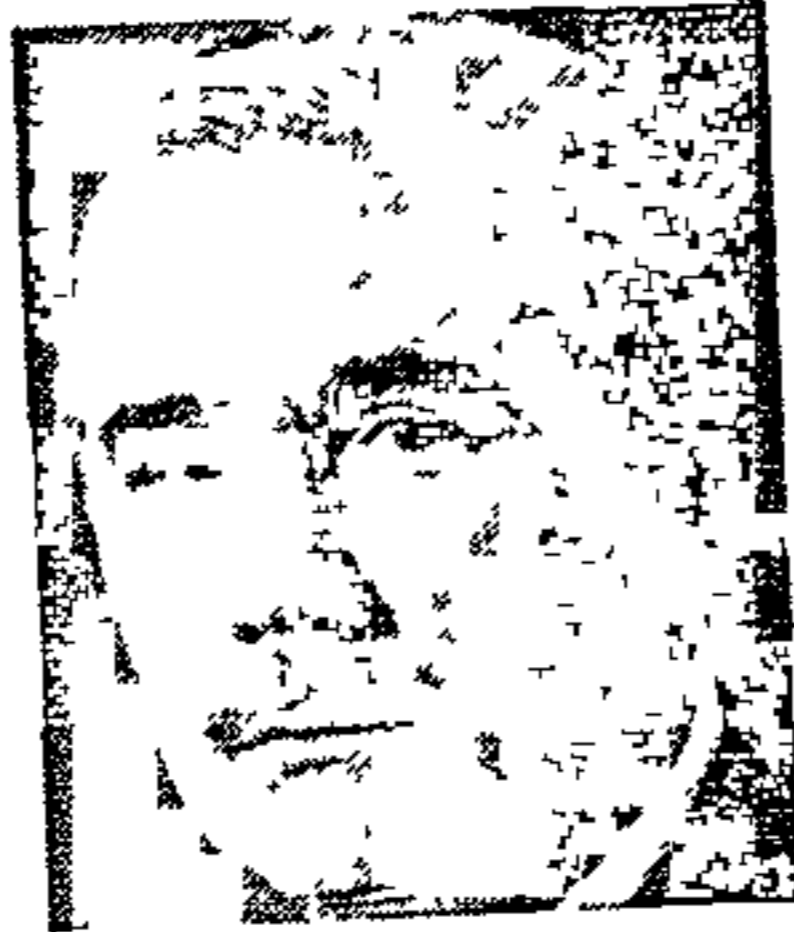
Weilers Farm is home to several hundred people — a last resort for those defeated by the housing queues in Soweto and Sebokeng or evicted from farmland that has been converted into coloured and Indian townships.

The weekend raid is the first in which military vehicles and personnel were reportedly used. It is believed that the action is related to the unrest in Sebokeng

CAPE TIMES
19/11/84
251

President Botha 'stands by' Le Grange

VREDENDAL — The State President, Mr P W Botha, said here that he stood by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, in every single step he took, Sapa reports



Mr Louis le Grange

Mr Botha spoke at a public meeting on Saturday in support of the National Party candidate for the Piketberg provincial by-election, and said he did not believe that the Afrikaanse Handelsinstituut or organized chambers of industry could have levelled the implied criticism and concern over government action in dealing with unrest.

He wanted to know whether the government should sit still if it had proof that

- The South African Communist Party was involved in violence in South Africa

- That violence was promoted to attain political goals

- That revolutionary circumstances were being formed in order to destabilize South Africa

Involvement

"I support the Minister of Law and Order in each and every step he takes. He does not act on his own but in co-operation with his colleagues."

As far as the involvement of the Defence Force was concerned in maintaining law and order — this was not a new thing.

Mr Botha wanted to know why the newspapers in their reporting did not mention that the Defence Act, approved by Parliament, made specific room for this.

"It has been done in 1914, in March 1922 for the Johannesburg min-

ers' strike and in 1960 for the Sharpeville and Langa unrest.

"There are thousands of blacks serving in local authorities, thousands of children who want to go to school and thousands of others who wish to work and feed their children.

"But they are being intimidated and obstructed — must the government sit still?" he asked.

"If there are those who have such ideas then they are knocking at the wrong door.

"This government has committed itself to upholding orderly government in South Africa," Mr Botha said.

President Botha said his belated decision to become involved in the Primrose by-election battle had been prompted by the lies and dishonest propaganda Conservative Party

"gossipmongers" were spreading about him.

Since becoming State President he was conscious of the stature of his new position and had consequently avoided attacking his political opponents by name or making derogatory statements about them.

"I tried to make a unifying force out of the presidency, but how

were my attempts answered?"

"In the past week or two our public life has been disfigured by irresponsible and lying CP propaganda in the Primrose constituency.

"People who know me realize that I am no coward when it comes to politics — therefore I will go to Primrose to give those gossip mongers the opportunity to meet me."

Mr Botha said the claims that the R303 000 gratuity he recently received was a misappropriation of the taxpayers' money were not only false but beneath all criticism.

He said only one opposition politician had been prepared to stand by the truth during the row over his gratuity — Mr Harry Schwarz, the PFP spokesman on finance.

"I want to express my deep appreciation to him for his honesty."

Proud

Mr Botha accused the CP and the PFP of indulging in gossip and boycott politics without presenting constructive alternatives.

Unlike in the United States, opposition politicians in South Africa failed to talk about the beautiful things of which a country should be proud.

"Hate does not build a country and bring about progress.

"I feel sorry for the opposition because they must be terribly unhappy."

(Report by Anthony Johnson, 77 Burg Street, Cape Town, and Pierre Claassen, 801 Nedbank Centre, Strand Street, Cape Town)

Police officer ^{STAR} ^{25/1/84} guilty of assault

Pretoria Correspondent

A police lieutenant admitted in the Nylstroom regional court yesterday having forced two men to undress and putting them in a water trough with sacks tied over their heads

Lieutenant Jonathan Redelinguys (34) of the Pretoria CID pleaded guilty and was convicted on four charges of assault and interfering with the law. He pleaded not guilty to sodomy, indecent assault, fraud and attempted murder.

Previously the court heard how Redelinguys allegedly forced a man to simulate sex with the ground. He also allegedly ordered two men to have

sexual intercourse with each other at Riekerslaagte last April.

The State further alleged that Redelinguys attempted to murder Sarah and Anna Monageng by firing shots at them.

Constable Herbert Kekane told the court "Lieutenant Redelinguys seemed drunk at the time. He had climbed into the water with his trousers on.

"It is easy to give evidence against him today, even through he is a colleague, because he did do these things."

He added that they were investigating a cattle theft at the time of the alleged incidents.

(Proceeding)

t
t

Memorandum 23/11/84

251

Lamontville mum claims SAMP wounded her son (3)

Mercury Reporter

A LAMONTVILLE mother yesterday described to a Durban magistrate how she had found her three-year-old son lying on his back with 'blood squirt- ing out of his body' after he had been hit by shotgun pellets fired by police while he was playing in the yard at his home during unrest in the township last year.

The Court was told that her son, Thulasizwe, had been wounded by a member of members of the South African Police at his home at 73 Gwaala Street about 2:30 p.m. on June 26.

The boy suffered skin wounds on his face, chest and left leg. And had to receive treatment at the King Edward VIII Hospital, she said.

Birdshot

Mrs Sylvia Nobantu Qulu said this at a hearing before Mr E Klusmann in the Civil Court, Durban, in which she is suing the Minister of Law and Order for dam-

ages of R1 500

figurement as a result of the shooting. She alleged that the shooting had been either intentional or through negligence.

Cross-examined by State attorney Mr L J Rogerson, who appeared for the minister, Mrs Qulu denied there had been any unrest in the township on the day of the shooting.

She had not been aware of any trouble at the intersection near her home and neither had she been aware that people were throwing stones and bottles and that police were firing birdshot, she told the Court.

She also denied that her son had been shot at the scene of riots in the township.

Dustbin

Mr Luxolo Crispin Qulu, 20, an uncle of Thulasizwe, told the Court that he too had been struck by pellets after police opened fire while he was walking into his home after basking in the sun.

As I walked I felt some hot things getting into my leg after an explosion. I discovered bits of metallic particles embedded in my leg and they were partly exposed. I then removed them. There were five wounds in my leg.

where I had been sitting on a dustbin in the yard. He said his nephew had sat on the ground crying after the shooting.

The Minister of Law and Order has denied that any policeman assaulted the child and has also denied that he suffered any injuries or that he was entitled to compensation.

In an alternative plea, the minister stated that if it were proved that the child was injured by a policeman as alleged, the shooting was unintentional and was not negligent.

The minister claimed that during the period up to and including July 1, 1983, there had been continuous and organised ri-

ots and incidents of lawlessness in Lamontville. Several serious crimes had been committed, including murder, attempted murder, serious assault, public violence, arson, sabotage and interfering with the police and hindering the police in the execution of their duties.

The minister said in the alternative plea the boy had been shot accidentally. The shooting had been unintentional and he asked that the claim be dismissed.

The hearing was adjourned sine die. Advocate G van Niekerk, instructed by Chennells Albertyn, appeared for Mrs Qulu.

CAPE Times • 24/11/84

Police action upsets director

Own Correspondent

DURBAN — Police used truncheons, teargas and rubber bullets to disperse a crowd of workers at a Toyota plant in Prospecton, Durban, yesterday

Mr Bob Devlin, personnel director of Toyota Manufacturing, slammed the police action which he described as "totally unnecessary"

He said factory workers had become upset when police had arrested black women hawkers outside the premises, but he had calmed them down

"Our blokes didn't do a thing. They just stood there while the Indian policemen arrested the women and put them into their vehicle

"Suddenly three riot vans raced up and armed white policemen with dogs spilled out. As soon as the Indian policemen saw them they ran back to their van and grabbed long rubber truncheons. They started beating everyone in sight. The workers scattered in panic and ran in all directions," he said

"Then someone threw a can or a stone and the white policemen started firing rubber bullets and teargas. It was total confusion and panic. I've never seen anything like it. The attack was completely unprovoked."

Mr Devlin said 25 people were hurt, three of them seriously. The incident had been reported to Toyota's head office and it was being taken up with the Commissioner of Police General Johan Coetzee

A police spokesman said that when the workers started throwing bottles and stones at the policemen the Durban Reaction Unit had been called in. The policemen fired rubber bullets and teargas to disperse the crowd. Fifteen blacks were arrested. There were no reports of injuries

Two police vehicles were damaged during the unrest, the spokesman said

A senior police spokesman in Pretoria said it would be untimely to comment now

RDM 24/11/84

~~1972-1984~~

251

Teargas used to disperse Natal workers

Mail Correspondent

DURBAN — Police used truncheons, teargas and rubber bullets to disperse a crowd of workers at a Toyota plant in Prospecton in Durban, yesterday. Dozens of employees were injured, some seriously.

Mr Bob Devlin, the personnel director of Toyota Manufacturing, described the police action as "totally unnecessary".

In the past, he said, police had been called in to remove women selling "iJuba". Yesterday he had heard a group of women ululating and men shouting.

"I saw the workers weren't happy about the 'iJuba' sellers being removed so I went down and spoke to them in Zulu and told them not to allow themselves to be provoked.

"Our blokes didn't do a thing. They just stood there while the Indian policemen arrested the women and put them into their vehicle.

"Suddenly three riot vans raced up and armed white policemen with dogs spilled out. As soon as the Indian policemen saw them they ran back to their van and grabbed long rubber truncheons. They started beating everyone in sight. The workers scattered in panic and ran in all directions.

"Then someone threw a can or a stone and the white policemen started firing rub-

ber bullets and teargas," he said.

Mr Devlin said 25 people were hurt, three of them seriously. The incident was being taken up with the Commissioner of Police, General-Johan Coetzee.

A police spokesman said the trouble started while policemen from Isipingo were busy with a normal crime prevention patrol.

When the workers started throwing bottles and stones at the policemen the help of the Durban Reaction Unit was called in.

The policemen fired rubber bullets and teargas to disperse the crowd. Fifteen blacks were arrested. There were no reports of injuries.

Mrs Helen Suzman reacted sharply to the alleged unprovoked attack and called for an immediate highlevel inquiry.

"The eyewitness account is absolutely horrifying. It is totally unacceptable that innocent bystanders should be attacked by the police in the way described, and if the story is true then the strongest possible measures must be taken against the riot policemen who unleashed such havoc amongst the workers."

● The National Automobile and Allied Workers' Union yesterday expressed shock and anger at what it called, brutal police action against workers at the Toyota plant at Prospecton.

A DEMAND was made last night for a high-level probe into what a director of Toyota Manufacturing in Durban described as an unprovoked police attack on some of the company's workers at Prospecton yesterday.

Mr Bob Devlin, personnel director of Toyota Manufacturing, accused the police of lashing out with truncheons in a 'totally unnecessary' action

They had also fired tear-gas and rubber bullets to disperse a crowd of workers and 25 employees had been injured, three of them seriously

Mrs Helen Suzman, law and order spokesman for the PFP, immediately demanded an inquiry into the incident and called on the Minister for Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, to 'get cracking' on it

Mr Devlin said the company had had a problem in the past with black women selling juba outside the factory at lunchtime and had called in the police to remove them

Yesterday a number of workers were unhappy about the juba sellers being removed but Mr Devlin spoke to them in Zulu and told them not to allow themselves to be provoked

'Our blokes didn't do a thing They just stood

there while the Indian policemen arrested the women and put them into their vehicle,' said Mr Devlin

'Suddenly three riot vans raced up and armed white policemen with dogs spilled out As soon as the Indian policemen saw them they ran back to their van and grabbed long rubber truncheons

'They started beating everyone in sight The workers scattered in panic and ran in all directions Some of them tripped and fell and were hurt, others were badly hurt by the truncheon blows

'I just stood there in the middle of all of this and couldn't believe my eyes Why I wasn't hit I just don't know

Confusion

'Then someone threw a can or a stone and the white policemen started firing rubber bullets and tear-gas,' he said

'It was total confusion and panic I've never seen anything like it The attack was completely unprovoked'

Mercury Reporters

Mr Devlin said the incident had been reported to Toyota's head office and it was being taken up with the Commissioner of Police, Gen Johan Coetzee

A police spokesman said the trouble started while policemen from Isipingo had been busy with a normal crime prevention patrol

When workers had started throwing bottles and stones at the policemen the Durban Reaction Unit was called to help

Police fired rubber bullets and tear-gas to disperse the crowd Fifteen blacks had been arrested, and according to the spokesman there were no reports of injuries

Two police vehicles had been damaged during the unrest, the spokesman said

Mrs Suzman said. 'The eyewitness account is absolutely horrifying. It is totally unacceptable that innocent bystanders should be attacked by the police in the way described, and if the story is true, and I cannot imagine a person in this position would invent such a story, then the strongest possible measures must be taken against the riot policemen who unleashed such havoc among the workers

Untimely

'We are already in the midst of a very tense situation in South Africa and incidents like the one described must make things worse I call on the Minister of Law and Order to get cracking immediately on an inquiry and to take the necessary steps thereafter The police are there to maintain order, not to cause chaos,' she said

The minister was not available for comment last night

A senior spokesman at Police Headquarters in Pretoria, said that as the matter had apparently been referred to the Commissioner of Police for investigation it would be untimely to comment now

A 64-year-old worker, Mr A Mtshali, who suffered a blow to the head, said he had been returning from a store nearby when he saw police beating people at the main gate

Many had tried to seek refuge in the main building but a crowd jammed the door

'We could not get in and then the police came from behind and hit us,' he said

Another victim, Mr Jackson Hadebe, 28, said he had also been returning from the store and had been hit with a rubber bullet

'They were hitting people without any reason I was hit in the back with a baton and then shot in the chest and it hit me backwards and I fell into the water canal,' he said

'They shot at people inside the factory from outside the gate, canteen

windows were smashed and new cars were full of bullet holes,' he said

Mr William Shezi, 32, said he saw police firing from outside the factory gate at workers inside

'I was eating lunch on the grass outside the building and when I

stood up to see why people were running away, I got hit in the knee with a rubber bullet,' he said

A driver, Mr Emmanuel Gumede, 35, said he had been crawling under the fence to get away when

★ TURN TO PAGE 2

★ FROM PAGE 1

he was hit on the back and the head

'They hit everybody, whether they were drinking juba or not I did nothing wrong,' he said

The National Automobile and Allied Workers' Union yesterday expressed shock and anger at the police action

The union's organising secretary, Mr Edwin Maepe, said he could not understand why the police had attacked the workers

'I am submitting a full report of the incident to my union headquarters in Port Elizabeth so that the matter may be taken up with the police at the highest level

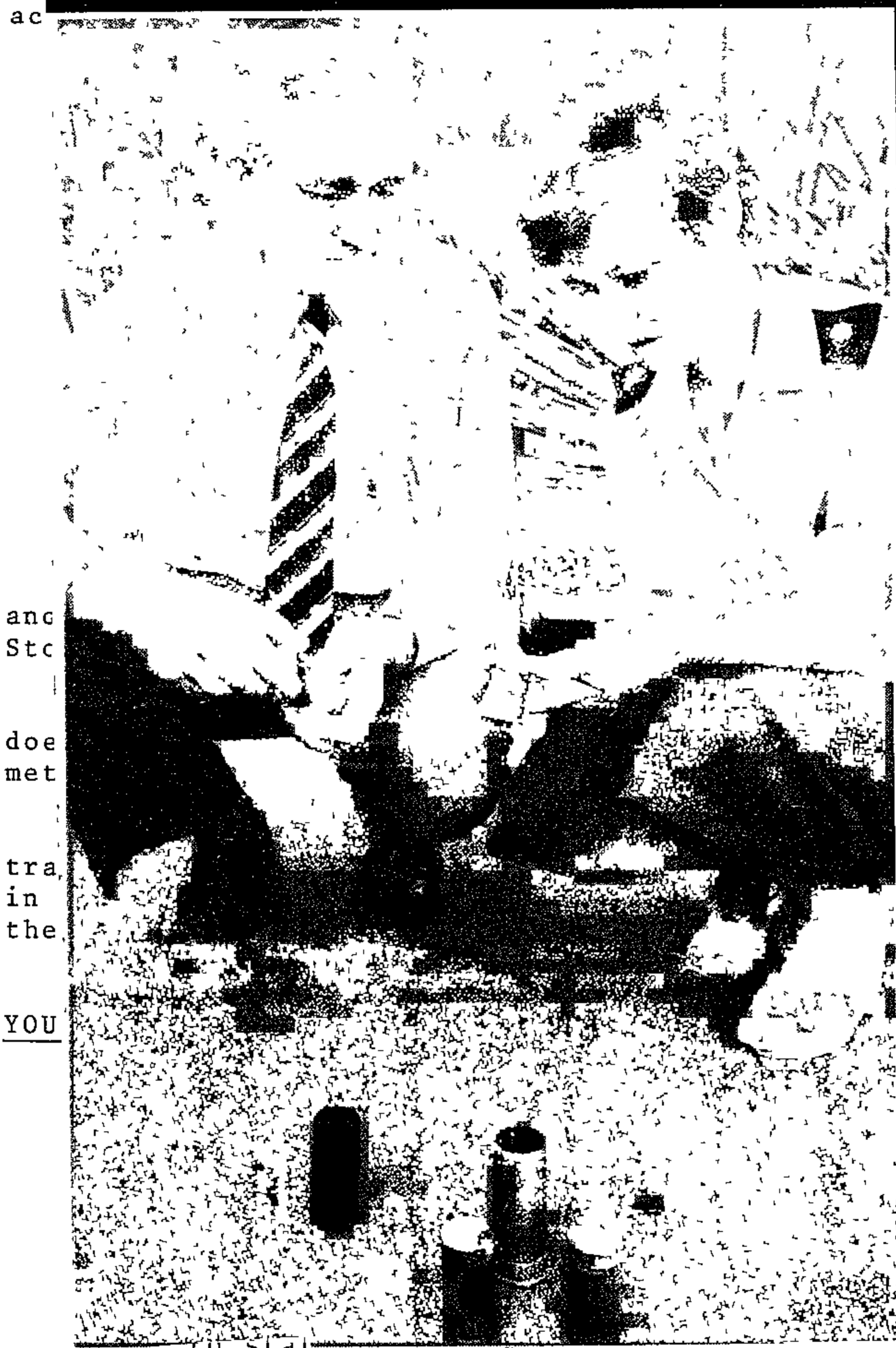
'We want a full investigation into the police action,' said Mr Maepe

P.T.O. For picture

Police action demanded

Mosmas
24/11/84
198
198
251
198

After the bullets had bounced



the enquiries to be made the valuation of the lat ements (i.e. excluding th AB Ltd) and relating to information in respect c consolidated balance she

Mr Bob Devlin and Sister Linda Bremner examine some of the rubber bullets fired during yesterday's incident at the Toyota factory in Prospecton, Durban
Picture by ALAN COXON

(F.Q.E. - 1979)

(35 marks - 42 minutes)

be
ac

days
stment

its
hird

's

pital)

es only
hannesburg

ents but
equity

ment
took place
onth of

and
Stc

doe
met

tra
in
the

YOU

s)

ad
to

n
f

s)



COPS FLEE AS STAFF CHARGE

251
251
C.P. 25/11/84

A FRIEND of Samuel Ngomane—the alleged Mozambican who claimed he was held for more than a year without trial and used as slave farm labour — has laid a charge of assault against the SA police.

He is Petrus Mkhabela 20, who was arrested by Sgt Desmond Drake as an illegal immigrant — 24 hours after Mr Ngomane was put across the border without trial.

Mr Mkhabela, a Barberton welder, will defend the charge against him that he is an illegal immigrant.

It was Mr Mkhabela who instructed Nelspruit attorney Phineas Mojapelo to send a letter to the police, demanding that they produce Mr Ngomane in court after he had allegedly been held on farms as a labourer.

Mr Ngomane claimed he was paid only R30 a month to work on the farms — far less than he had been earning as a muneworker at Barberton.

A police spokesman denied that they were holding Mr Ngomane. They said he had been released after three weeks.

However, on the same day, Sgt Drake—who had arrested Mr Ngomane a

By DESMOND BLOW

year before — telephoned Mr Mojapelo's office to say he was holding Mr Ngomane on a farm as an informant.

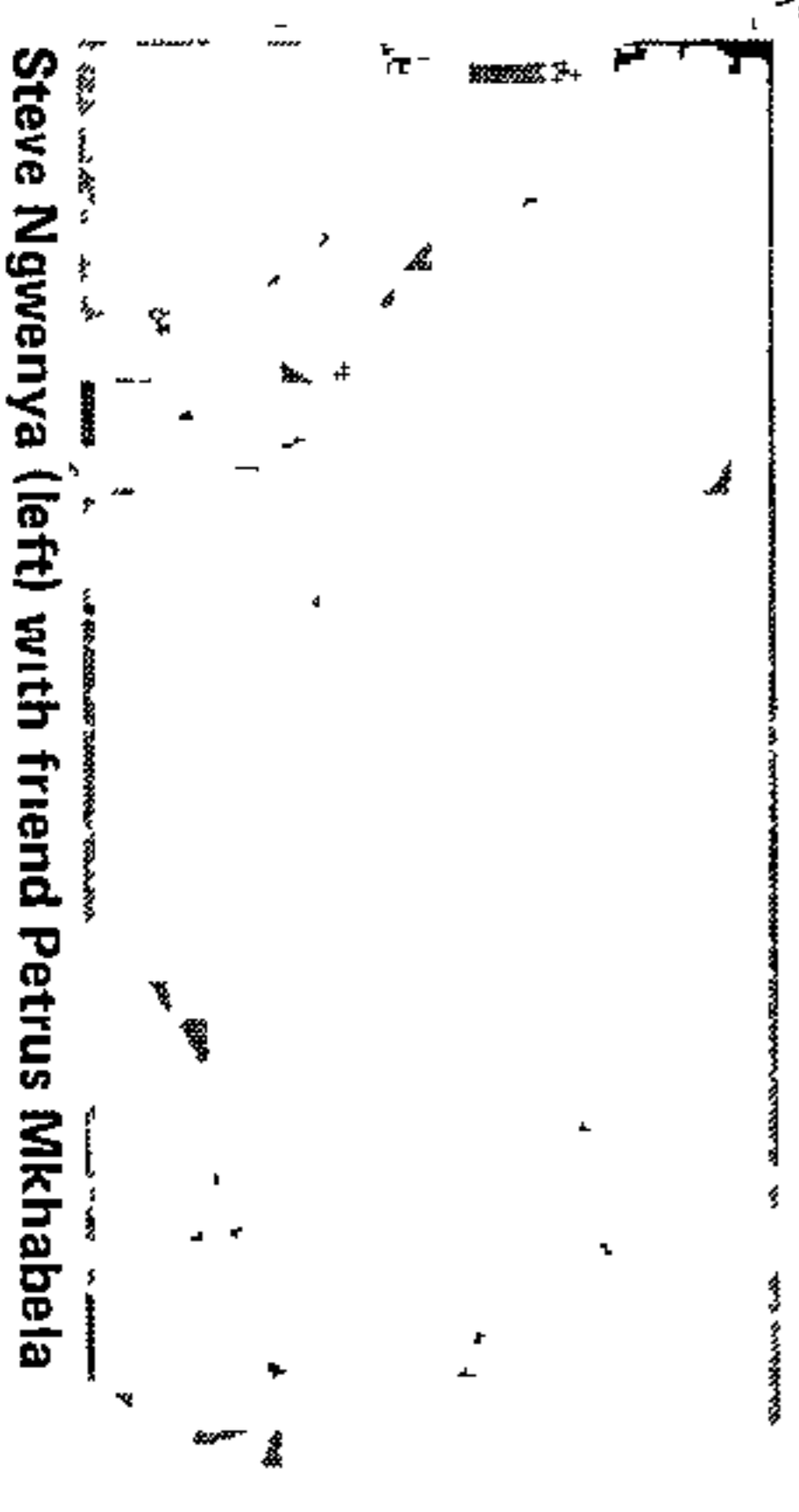
The following day police told Mr Mojapelo that Mr Ngomane had been repatriated to Mozambique.

His wife Betty and their 18-month-old son have not heard from him since Mr Mkhabela was arrested at work at Barberton 24 hours later.

Several days later he appeared in court on a charge under the Immigration Act and was remanded in custody.

A few days later he was released on bail of R300, which was paid by his employer.

After his release, Mr Mkhabela laid a charge of assault against the police. He has been examined by the Barberton District Surgeon



Steve Ngwenya (left) with friend Petrus Mkhabela

251 26/11/84

Man dies in police custody

Mall Reporter

A DAVEYTON man who was arrested by police at his home at 3am on Thursday died in custody a few hours later.

Police investigating a criminal case raided the house of Mr Abel Ngwenya, 31, and arrested him.

They returned later to tell his wife he had died and asked her if he had ever suffered epileptic fits

Mrs Norah Ngwenya, the dead man's wife, said: "We were woken by heavy knocks at about 3am. When we opened the door, one of the two policemen asked who Abel was. He then told my husband they had come to arrest him in connection with a theft of a gun."

They then "ransacked the house" and took her husband away, the distraught Mrs Ngwenya said.

"At about 7am, when I was preparing to go and report the matter to our relatives, three policemen came to our house. To my surprise they asked me if my husband ever had an epileptic seizure which I denied because my husband was never an epileptic case.

"Policemen claim that he was attacked by epileptic fits. I refuse to believe that. My husband never suffered from epileptic fits."

A spokesman for the Police Public Relations Directorate in Pretoria confirmed Mr Ngwenya's death.

He said "Police were investigating a case of theft. They raided a house in Daveyton and arrested Mr Ngwenya. On the way to the police station Mr Ngwenya suffered an apparent epileptic fit and died. The post mortem was conducted but no results can be given at this juncture."

Buthelezi backs inquiry into plant unrest

Political Reporter

THE Chief Minister of KwaZulu, Chief Gatsha Buthelezi, has backed the call for an inquiry into police action at a Toyota plant last week.

According to reports, more than 30 workers at the plant were injured when policemen used truncheons, tear-gas and rubber bullets to disperse a crowd

It is alleged the police action was unprovoked and unnecessary, although a police spokesman said workers had thrown bottles and stones at a routine crime prevention patrol before the reaction unit had been

called in

Chief Buthelezi said in a statement issued at the weekend the unnecessary use of violence by a police force was, of all things, the most offensive to democratic decency

He said the incident shamed the police force, the Department of Law and Order and the country as a whole

'As a society we dare not become blasé about police brutality. The Minister of Law and Order should make it his personal responsibility to see to it that those found responsible for this act of police brutality be dealt with appropriately,' he said

Violence

'Violence has erupted in black townships in many parts of the country, whereas in Natal there has been calm and stability. Stability is, however, precarious everywhere in

J

South Africa, and in Natal stability between blacks and Indians is held in delicate balance

'The use of Indians to baton-charge black workers without provocation will arouse in blacks here a dangerous anger,' he said

He appealed for calm and for his people not to react to what would, to the workers involved, seem to be a racist incident

Col Leon Mellet, of the Department of Law and Order's Press liaison department, said allegations of excessive police action would be investigated

V
11
P

Boesak: I'll tell of atrocities as long as I can

TV team refuse to leave UDF meeting

CAPE TOWN — If the Minister of Law and Order called people who told of alleged police and Defence Force atrocities liars, instead of opening an inquiry to discover the truth, he should not be in government, said Dr Allan Boesak last night

Dr Boesak, patron of the United Democratic Front, told a packed meeting in Claremont, Cape Town, that if the Minister, Mr Louis le Grange, did not know that such atrocities had happened and did not want to know he should be "kicked out"

He cited instances of children who had been shot and killed during the recent Sebokeng riots and quoted from affidavits drawn up by members of the South African Council of Churches

Dr Boesak said the Minister had ordered that he be charged under section 27 of the Police Act, which deals with publishing untruths about the police force

without proof

"In what sort of climate can a six-year-old be shot in the back while running into his home and a policeman get away with it?" he asked "I lay the responsibility for this at the door of the South African Government"

The response of the Minister had been "to protect the Government and the police force"

"But if I hear about it I will make sure the world hears about it for as long as I can speak," he said

He cited a case in which a youth had allegedly been shot in the face and blinded by a tear-smoke grenade while working on a roof, and another of a 10-year-old reported to have been shot outside his house with a rubber bullet when his father sent him to fetch firewood during a lull in the township conflict

The meeting was attended by 800 people — Sapa

CAPE TOWN — An SABC-TV camera team refused to leave a UDF meeting in Cape Town last night after being asked to go by the chairman of the meeting, Mr Andrew Boraine

The meeting, attended by about 800 people, was later addressed by Dr Allan Boesak, patron of the UDF

Mr Boraine told the audience the UDF had no confidence the SABC would represent its views adequately

"All we can ask is that when you get home you will judge how they present the material they have obtained here, what they report of Dr Boesak's speech, and ask yourselves why they were asked to leave."

Dr Boesak said SABC-TV "very much want me to speak so they can get me on film and show me to the nation".

The last time he spoke to them was after visiting the Durban Six at the British Consulate

"When I got home my little girl said 'Daddy, they didn't let you say anything' I said 'That is the problem with SABC-TV'."

— Sapa

Mercury 29/11/84

Trade Union officials granted damages

Labour Reporter

FOUR trade union officials were awarded a total of R3 000 arising out of a claim for damages against the Minister of Law and Order in the Magistrate's Court, Durban, yesterday

The Magistrate, Mr K A Templeton, also granted Mr Jayaseelan Naidoo, general secretary of the Sweet, Food and Allied Workers' Union, and organisers Miss Renee Roux, Mr Thembinkosi Masondo and Mr Mntay-ingaba Ngcobo, costs of the application

The claim follows their arrest by police in September last year while they were recruiting members outside the Beacon Sweet factory in Mobeni

Missing

Evidence before the Court was that the four were arrested and taken to the Montclair Police Station and detained for about five hours before being charged. Police also confiscated pamphlets which the union officials distributed outside the factory, their lawyer, Mr Chris Albertyn, told the Court

He said the charges were later withdrawn, but about 50 or 60 completed membership application forms were missing when the police had returned the confiscated goods to them. They sued the minister for wrongful arrest, unlawful detention and malicious prosecution

According to police evidence, at the time of the incident there had been unrest in the nearby Lamontville township and the police suspected that the pamphlets which were being distributed outside the factory at the time could have been linked with the unrest.

Crowd

But it was established that there was no link between the information in the pamphlets and unrest in the township

The Court was told that a large crowd had gathered outside the factory gates and the four were arrested after refusing to leave as the crowd was obstructing pedestrians

In his judgment, Mr Templeton said the plaintiffs had corroborated each other and described two of them as 'confident witnesses'. He said there had been a contradiction in the police evidence about the crowd at the scene. It had also taken the police some two hours to charge the four after they had been arrested and taken to the police station

He upheld the claim and granted the plaintiffs damages of R750 each in addition to their costs of the application

Kate Philip tells of 'sinister' harassment

Mail Correspondent

CAPE TOWN — The unexplained harassment of key National Union of South African Students (Nusas) officials was taking on a more sinister note, the organisation's president, Ms Kate Philip, said yesterday

Early yesterday morning both the flat where she was detained two weeks ago and the flat where she was staying on Wednesday night were raided by four Security Policemen, including a man who had approached her in a restaurant the same night, she said

Ms Philip was released from detention this week

She also said that three days after she was detained a Nusas executive member, Mr Brendan Barry, a former Wits SRC president, was knocked off his motorbike by a car which deliberately swerved at him and then drove off

During the same period a car belonging to the last Nusas president, Mr Jonty Joffe, was destroyed by a fire bomb

Ms Philip has made a statement to her lawyer,

who is to lodge a formal complaint to the police.

Ms Philip said before her release from detention, she signed a form in which she agreed to inform the police every time she moved from Johannesburg, and to tell them where she could be contacted

She had not been subpoenaed to appear in any case, but police seemed determined to bring a case in connection with the recent Transvaal stayaway, to which her detention was related

Asked how she was treated in detention, Ms Philip replied

"I was treated civilly in detention but the terms of Section 29 are in themselves intimidatory"

She said she would be attending the Nusas congress, scheduled to begin in Maritzburg on Sunday.

A spokesman for the public relations division of the police said after being sent a copy of Ms Philip's statement that "It is not the policy of the South African Police to comment on routine investigations nor do they harass people"

251

251

SOWETIAN, Friday, November 30, 1984

Page 3

Shot youth: Cop suspended

A POLICEMAN has been suspended from duty pending the outcome of an investigation into the death of a youth who was shot outside the Sebokeng police station two months ago.

The Police Division of Public Relations confirmed the suspension yesterday, adding that no arrests had yet been made.

ber 29. He was waiting outside the police station to be transported to his home by police after charges against him had been dropped.

Murder

Jacob Moleleke (16) of Zone 13 Sebokeng, was shot dead in the early hours of September 29.

As in all cases of this nature the charge being investigated is one of murder," police said yesterday.

"The allegation being investigated is that a policeman fired the shot as a result of which the youth died."

Police said that the docket would be referred to the Attorney-General for a decision.

about the disappearance of the policeman's jacket.

Jacob was said to have been wounded in the head. Witnesses said he had been taken to the nearby Sebokeng hospital and that police had returned shortly after wards, saying he was dead.

The group of youths including Jacob was among hundreds of mourners arrested for attending a banned funeral of unrest victims. On the instructions of the Attorney-General, those aged under 18 were not charged but were released to their parents.

Jacob Moleleke and his companions were reportedly the last group due to be taken home.

Mercury 30/11/84

No one blamed for unlawful death in cell

25

Pietermaritzburg Bureau

A PIETERMARITZBURG inquest magistrate yesterday found that nobody could be held responsible for the death of a man who died while in a police cell but that his death had been unlawful

Mr F W Strydom said it was not possible to establish from evidence before the Court who was responsible for the fatal blow which killed Mr Michael Gabela, 25

Mr Gabela died from a brain haemorrhage after his body was discovered in a Pietermaritzburg police cell on December 16, 1983.

The Court heard that Mr Gabela was brought to the Loop Street Police Station for assaulting a man near a tearoom in the city the previous evening

The Magistrate said that according to the evidence various possibilities existed as to who

caused the fatal blow

He said this included a head butt at the tearoom from a motorist

Other possibilities were that the fatal blow could have come from Const Jacob Joubert, who admitted to striking Mr Gabela

Const Joubert denied the testimony of three colleagues that he had also punched and kicked the man in the head

The blow could have been delivered by four or five policemen who, according to Const Joubert, assaulted Mr Gabela in the police station

Mr Gabela also hit his head against a wall after being allegedly pushed on to a bench by an unidentified policeman

The distraught mother of the dead man, Mrs Gertrude Gabela, said after the hearing, that her son was her sole means of support and that she was 'very angry' with the Court's finding

F
S

251
7/12/84
C. P. ...

Union men in victory

FOUR SWELF, Food and Allied Workers' Union organisers have won their case against Law and Order Minister Louis le Grange for wrongful arrest, unlawful detention and malicious prosecution.

Thembinkosi Masondo, Mntangaba Ngcobo, Jay Naidoo and Renee Roux were awarded a total of R3 000 plus costs.

The four brought the case after they were picked up outside a factory while trying to recruit new members.

Police reaction unit members picked them up, confiscated their pamphlets and took them to the police station where they were charged.

When they appeared in court this week, the case was withdrawn.

The court said the cops involved had contradicted themselves on a crucial point during their evidence.

SOWETAN

WEDNESDAY, DECEMBER 5, 1984

~~278~~ 251

23c + 2c GST (SA) Elsewhere 25c

POLICE

DIG UP

BODY

Husband
was
not
told

EYE-WITNESSES yesterday reported that police yesterday morning exhumed the body of a Sharpeville unrest victim without informing her husband.

The body of Mrs Mantoa Mary Mvala (26) of 6503 Phelandaba Section, Sharpeville, was exhumed at about 9 00am according to eye-witnesses

A police spokesman in Pretoria said that the body of Mrs Mvala had been exhumed yesterday after the necessary authority

had been obtained from a magistrate

He said the body had been exhumed so that a further post mortem could be held. This would probably be done today, he said

Lawyers

The spokesman said the exhumation had been reported to the lawyers of the dead woman's family

Mrs Mvala's husband, Mr Thami Owen Mvala (32) got a rude shock when he was told that the body of his wife had been ex-

humed from the Sharpeville Cemetery

"That is not true. It cannot happen," Mr Mvala said

Mr Mvala rushed to the cemetery to see for himself and found the grave of his wife empty. He was overcome by emotion and broke down while inspecting the wreaths that he had placed on the grave on the day of her burial

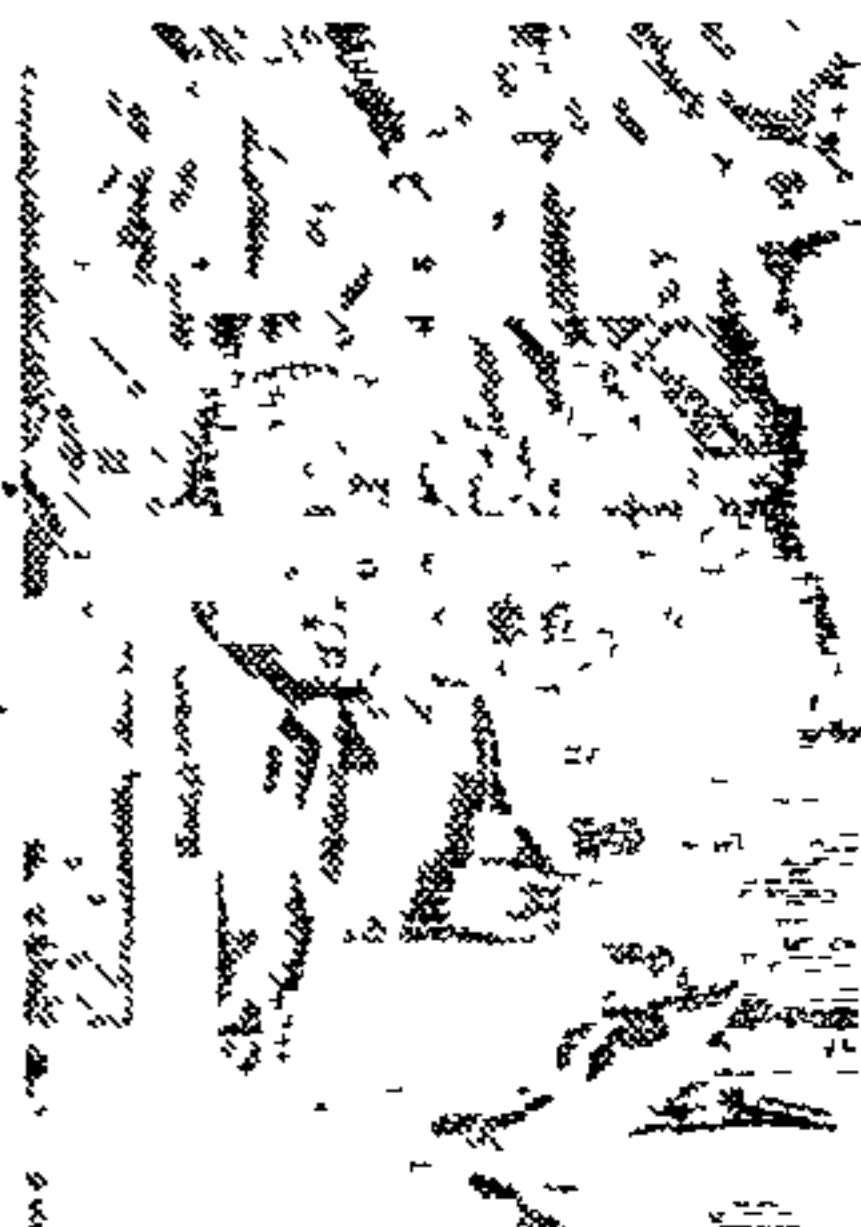
Mrs Mvala died on September 24, at the Baragwanath Hospital after she was shot the previous night while at her home. She was buried at the Sharpeville Cemetery on October 2



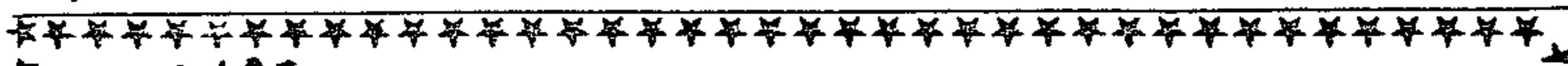
Mr SAMSON NCUBE here was presented with a trophy in a competition run by a leading servant in Rosebank Township market

"AT DAMELI PROMISE A WE GUARANTEE"

Mr J P Brummer Principal D



The Damelin Study Directorate sees to it that every student receives other members of the Directorate Advisers and Mr M.C. Andrew said: "To get a good job and earn more in the past 30 years prove that there is no other way. My many years in the educational field have shown me that the very best in you. You see Damelin regulations to stand in the way of a teacher's best teaching and"



Marais 6/12/84 (251)

Rape by police was 'atrocious'

Court Reporter

TWO former Durban City policemen had committed an atrocious crime which revolted society when they raped a black woman in January this year, a Durban Regional Magistrate said yesterday

Mr J J Brits jailed Steven John Watkins, 22, and Samson Msibi, 23, for seven years each after convicting them of raping the woman in a deserted spot at Mayville on January 17

They had both pleaded not guilty.

They raped the woman after arresting her near the Berea shopping centre when she was attempting to cross the freeway.

She had been ordered into the vehicle which was driven to the deserted spot.

Abused

Watkins had told her to undress and had pointed a pistol at her

Both men had intercourse with her.

Passing sentence, Mr Brits said he could not imagine why the men had committed this offence

He said they entered into the affair with their eyes open

It was an atrocious crime which revolted society. It was a senseless deed

The complainant was a decent and respectable woman

Mr Brits said the men had abused their powers and the woman had suffered trauma and disgrace

Mr Brits also said the woman had been a most impressive witness and had given an accurate account of what had happened

He said he believed her

implicitly

The two accused had been untruthful and had lied to the Court

Mr J Marais appeared for the State, Mr R Callum for Watkins and Mr T Sello for Msibi

An application for bail for Watkins was refused.

DOM 6/12/84 RAND
251
Police
sjambok
mourners

Mail Reporter

SEVERAL mourners who attended the funeral of Godfrey Mpondo, 7, of Sharpeville, were yesterday assaulted by police with sjamboks

The incident happened when the mourners left the local cemetery after the burial

The police, who had kept a low profile during the service, came in with 10 hippo vehicles

Mourners had to flee as the police charged at them

Godfrey was shot dead by an Orange Vaal Development Board inspector in Sharpeville last Monday. Another youth, Dominic Tladi, 15, was seriously wounded

A spokesman for the Police Directorate of Public Relations said yesterday that a group of about 600 people who had attended the funeral stoned the police outside the cemetery

"One police vehicle was slightly damaged. The police then dispersed the crowd by using sjamboks. One man was arrested", the police spokesman said

el
e
s
l

Catholic bishops' report presents horrifying picture of indiscrimin

251

The "Report on Police Conduct During Township Protests" is based entirely on affidavits made before a Commissioner for Oaths, says the Southern African Catholic Bishops' Con-

ference Many deponents were also questioned by a lawyer, say the publishers They add that deponents were not specially selected and the report reflects the variety of irregularities

perpetrated by the police, but not their full extent Many people were said to have been afraid to sign statements and were excluded from the report. The report covers the period

Aug
gat
ten
res
57,

Many see some police as violent

Since the township disturbances began less than four months ago the police have come to be seen by many people as disturbers of the peace and perpetrators of violent crime, says the

By Jo-Anne Collinge

Southern African Catholic Bishops' Conference "Report on Police Conduct During Township Unrest"

The report backs its claims of irregular police activities with summaries of sworn statements by more than 40 people

It says an estimated 150 people died in the disturbances and suggests police use of firearms was on occasion unprovoked and indiscriminate

The first affidavit in support of this sets the scene as Sharpeville and the time as early evening on September 3 It tells of a family and neighbours chatting in a garden as two police vehicles pass slowly by It goes on.

"As one vehicle passed the house a shot rang out. Immediately a youth's head jerked back and hit the wall. He fell, grabbing his head. At Baragwanath Hospital his left eye was removed. He now has an artificial eye

"When he returned to work he found he had been dismissed." A statement from Mr Samson Mgudlwa, father of 10-year-old Nicholas who was shot while chopping wood in the yard, reads.

"I carried Nicholas into the house
"He was limp and bleeding badly on the left side of the head I could see his skull
"I took the child to a hospital I found a rubber bullet on the ground where he had been shot"
Nicholas died in hospital three days later.

● A young Sebokeng woman tells of walking to work on September 3, the first day of the Vaal unrest
"She noticed a policeman pointing a gun at her and believed he was trying to frighten her
"She heard a noise and felt something hit her. She jumped into the air and then fell"
A rubber bullet was said to have fractured her leg.

● A 29-year-old Sebokeng man swore he had been simply walking along when police in a Hippo fired at him
He was hit by several objects, then pushed into a police truck and beaten with sticks before being sent to hospital where he spent two months.

The report claims that beating of residents by police has in many cases been both indiscriminate and excessive
It says.
"The most savage example of this conduct is the incident

involving Miss M.N., a Standard 3 pupil from Soweto
"While she was walking home a Hippo truck passed her and a policeman told her to board the truck and he would buy her sweets
"When she refused, another policeman pointed a small gun at her and ordered her on to the Hippo
"When inside the Hippo she was told that the children in uniform were the ones who caused trouble.
"They sjambokked her and she screamed.

"One policeman then put his hand over her mouth and two other policemen continued to sjambok her for some time.
"Thereafter they told her to get out and go home.
"A medical practitioner at the Orlando Clinic examined her the following day and found

● Eight weals on her left thigh

● Three weals on her left buttock
● Fourteen weals on her left forearm.
● Five weals on her left chest.
● Twelve weals on her right forearm.
● Seven weals on her right thigh.
● Internal bleeding
Further allegations of random beating are made by.

● A 51-year-old Sebokeng man who says he was sjambokked by two young policemen while walking home from a friend's house
● A 19-year-old girl student who swears that, bleeding

profusely from the mouth being beaten with a sjambok and baton, she was made by policeman to sit in a dirty puddle and wash herself, before being beaten again. She says she was treated at Ga-Rankuwa Hospital.

● Soweto youths preparing the installation of the Catholic Bishop of Johannesburg say they fled in fear when police arrived near their hall in Orlando carrying sjambok They say some of them were sjambokked, rubber bullets were fired at others as they fled and one was left unconscious on the lawn.

Rubber bullets, sjambok

The injury figures in September's brief legal strike by members of the National Union of Mineworkers mounted to about 250 in a single night in Welkom when riot police moved into the compounds.

The Press was denied access to the hostels and the Conference report provides one of the few workers' accounts of police action
The report describes it as a vicious assault
Workers at President Brand mine gave the following testimony
"The people were jumped through windows to try to escape the police
"The people were beaten by the police and just given to the police do

Mr S.T. said he was woken in his hostel bed at about 9 pm. "I

ying picture of indiscriminate killings

perpetrated by the police, but not their full extent. Many people were said to have been afraid to sign statements and were excluded from the report. The report covers the period

August to November of this year. The investigation was launched towards the end of September and finished in under two months by a research team.

as violent criminals

- Three weals on her left buttock
 - Fourteen weals on her left forearm
 - Five weals on her left chest
 - Twelve weals on her right forearm
 - Seven weals on her right thigh
 - Internal bleeding
- Further allegations of random beating are made by
- A 51-year-old Sebokeng man who says he was sjambokked by two young policemen while walking home from a friend's house
 - A 19-year-old girl student who swears that, bleeding

profusely from the mouth after being beaten with a sjambok and baton, she was made by a policeman to sit in a dirty puddle and wash herself, before being beaten again. She says she was treated at Ga-Rankuwa Hospital.

- Soweto youths preparing for the installation of the Catholic Bishop of Johannesburg say they fled in fear when police arrived near their hall in Orlando carrying sjamboks. They say some of them were sjambokked, rubber bullets were fired at others as they fled and one was left unconscious on the lawn.

Their injuries are reported to have been detailed by a district surgeon. Claims are made of police looting a Visionhire outlet in Sebokeng and a bottle store in Zone 14 of the same township. It was claimed by one deponent that police were seen drinking while shooting at crowds of people. Apart from causing injury and loss of life, indiscriminate shooting of teargas and rubber bullets also caused damage to property, the report says. It claims that police acted in such a way as to humiliate people and that there are many

reports of the use of racially insulting and obscene language. It summarises the story of Mr A T, a 33-year-old married man. He states that police pulled his moustache while keeping him in a Hippo. Mr A T swore that he could not swim but was ordered into a dam at the edge of the township and told to submerge five times while police shot rubber bullets into the water near him. The report states that a common observation of those who made statements was that the police had behaved as if they were at war.

Rubber bullets, sjamboks in mine hostel

The injury figures in September's brief legal strike by members of the National Union of Mineworkers mounted to about 250 in a single night in Welkom when riot police moved into the compounds.

The Press was denied access to the hostels and the Conference report provides one of the few workers' accounts of police action.

The report describes it as a vicious assault.

Workers at President Brand mine gave the following testimony:

- Mr S T said he was woken in his hostel bed at about 9 pm. "I was being beaten by a white

policeman in camouflage uniform who was using a sjambok.

"I tried to run away but as I came out of the room I was hit on the back of the neck with a pickhandle."

After some beating, he says, he ran on and was hit in the leg by a rubber bullet. He was admitted to hospital for surgery.

"That night at the hostel I saw police doing terrible things to the workers," he says.

"The people were jumping through windows to try to escape the police."

"The people were badly beaten by the police and then just given to the police dogs."

- Mr S M was said to have

been beaten, shot in the right eye with a rubber bullet and beaten a second time with a pickhandle.

His damaged eye was removed in Bloemfontein.

- Mr M T lost an eye, allegedly as a result of a sjambok beating, and was hit in the stomach by a rubber bullet.

He says he was beaten by policemen using pickhandles.

"I did not know why they were hitting me," he says, "but they kept saying we should get to work."

"I am not doing night shift. I am working day shift."

"I had not gone to work on that day because all the miners

were on a legal strike."

- Mr W N alleges he was assaulted with pickhandles and sjamboks.

"I realised that there were police and soldiers all over and the only alternative was to jump from the first floor to the ground floor," he says.

He adds that he jumped and fell badly, breaking a leg and dislocating a knee.

"At this stage," he says, "I am not able to say for sure how many soldiers or police hit me with pickhandles whilst I lay down."

"They were saying, 'Kaffir bok, jy dink jy's slim (you think you're clever).'"

Missiles that can kill . . . by a doctor

The false belief that rubber bullets are incapable of causing serious harm may have led to reckless use of them, Dr Clifford Goldsmith reports to the Conference inquiry.

"Fired at close quarters a rubber bullet can kill, particularly if it strikes the head," he says.

He counters claims that teargas is a safe and humane way of dispersing a crowd.

The chemical can kill, he warns, if a person cannot escape from a room filled with the gas.

"Infants and the aged may not be able to escape and this explains why more infants

have died from teargas," says Dr Goldsmith.

He cites the cases of two young children admitted comatose to hospital last month.

"It took three days for the children to become lucid," he says.

"Both had been exposed to teargas less than 24 hours before being admitted to hospital."

Dr Goldsmith says some forms of teargas are more dangerous than others and adds that the exact contents of South African teargas are not known.

Animal experiments have shown that very high concen-

trations of the gas do severe organ damage, especially to the lungs, kidneys and liver, he adds.

Where death occurred in these experiments it was most often due to lung damage and suffocation.

On the harmful potential of rubber bullets Dr Goldsmith says "It is incorrect to believe that the rubber bullet is incapable of opening the flesh."

"I treated one case where the chest muscles of a woman patient had been ripped open down to the bone."

He points out that a rubber bullet is 90 mm long, 35 mm in diameter and weighs about

100 g.

Dr Yosuf Veriava says "The impact of a rubber bullet causes serious visceral damage, especially when it strikes the head, chest or abdomen."

He explains that a rubber bullet to the head can cause intra-cranial bleeding.

"I know of one child whose skull was fractured by a rubber bullet and who died of meningitis as a result," he says.

If rubber bullets hit the chest they may fracture ribs and cause bleeding into the lungs, adds Dr Veriava.

Damage could also be caused to the heart, liver, spleen, kidneys and bowels by rubber bullets.

STAR

6/12/84

152

11/21/84

Police deny claims of brutality

By ANTON HARBER

POLICE yesterday reacted strongly to a Southern African Catholic Bishops' Conference (SACBC) report on "irregular" police activities during the recent unrest and said they had already found "untruths"

The SACBC report — a litany of alleged rape and reckless violence — by police — was released in Pretoria yesterday

It called for an immediate inquiry into police conduct in the townships and for appropriate disciplinary action

Archbishop Denis Hurley, president of the SACBC, said yesterday that he had tried unsuccessfully to see the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, before releasing the report

The SACBC — the highest Catholic body in the sub-continent — is made up of 33 bishops from South Africa, South West

Page 2

A policeman had held a hand over her mouth and hit her with a sjambok for some time. A medical report recorded 49 weals all over her body

Asked to comment on the report, the police directorate of public relations said "The SAP find it strange that a responsible body such as the SACBC should resort to collecting, collating and publishing information with regard to alleged misconduct during the recent unrest in black townships, without first consulting the SAP so that thorough investigations could be conducted into all aspects of the alleged misdeeds and subsequently, a truthful, objective report published

"A cursory and superficial perusal of the contents of the publication already reveals untruths as regards detailed chronology and events," it said

251

Police reject report

from Page 1
Africa, Malawi and Swaziland

The report was titled "Police conduct during township protests, August-November 1984" and was based on affidavits from about 45 residents of various townships in the Vaal Triangle

It includes an allegation that on November 23 two girls, aged 15 and 16, were held captive by policemen in a hippo in Sharpeville for 14 hours and repeatedly raped

The two have identified their assailants to the police who are investigating, according to the report

The report cites as examples

● "The callous killing of one Jacob Moleki," an arrested youth who was allegedly shot in the forehead at point blank range by a policeman who accused him of stealing a jacket. The allegation is based on affidavits from four youths

● A 20-year-old Sharpeville man who was shot while "sitting in his front garden chatting with members of his family" As a police vehicle drove past, a shot rang out and the man was hit in the eye

The report also contains allegations that many residents — including innocent bystanders — were beaten indiscriminately and excessively by the police

In what it described as "the most savage example", the report told of an unnamed standard three pupil who had been ordered at gunpoint into a hippo while walking home from school

Riot cops accused of rape

STARTLING allegations of rape, looting and malicious damage to property by members of the South African Police during the recent unrest in black townships were revealed in Pretoria yesterday.

The allegations, contained in a sworn affidavit by some of the victims, were disclosed by the South African Catholic Bishops Conference (SACBC) at a Press conference led by Archbishop Dennis Hurley. The allegations of police brutality were compiled by a research team of the SACBC from some of the victims in a 37-page report. All the statements were drawn from sworn affidavits collected in various townships. Each affidavit was taken on oath before a Commissioner of Oaths, Bishop Hurley said.

Violence

In the report, labelled "Police Conduct During Township Protests," the victims outlined the "unprovoked" and "vicious" action of the police which claimed an estimated 150 lives. The SACBC in the introduction stated "we are shocked by the violent attacks on so

many people during the last three months of turmoil."

Allegations of "reckless or wanton violence" included a statement by Mr Samson Mgudlwa, whose 10-year-old son Nicholas, was allegedly killed by police with a rubber bullet while he was chopping wood in his home at about 8 pm on September 24. "I carried Nicholas into the house. He was limp and bleeding badly on the left side of the head. I could see his skull," his father testified.

Other allegations include

- That Jacob Moleleki was shot in the forehead at point-blank range by a policeman at the Sebokeng police station in September.

This case is being investigated,

- The raping of two girls aged 15 and 16 years inside a police hippo on November 21,

- Certain policemen participated in looting and damaging of shops in Sebokeng on September 3 and 4, and

- Tearsmoke was used recklessly.

According to the allegations, iron cages were also used to hold the arrested mourners

after the burials of victims at the Evaton Cemetery on September 23. "Besides the use of these degrading forms of incarceration, some of those held in custody allegedly were not given medical treatment when they needed such treatment," the reports stated.

Archbishop Hurley, who accused the police of "exaggerating their powers during disturbances" said the police were now regarded by many people in the black township as "disturbers of the peace and perpetrators of violent crime." "Most of the victims, he added, were innocent and were more passers-by or in their homes or on school premises at the time of the incidents.

Archbishop Hurley, who expected the Government to take disciplinary action against the police concerned, also announced yesterday that the 37-page report on police brutality would be presented to Mr Louis le Grange, Minister of Law and Order.

Archbishop Hurley also announced that most of the cases reported were being investigated by the police and in other cases lawyers were still being briefed.

8/12/74

Church calls for inquiry on police

251

Mercury Correspondent
JOHANNESBURG—The Methodist Church of Southern Africa has called for a judicial commission of inquiry into police conduct during the recent unrest, following a report by the Southern African Catholic Bishops' Conference in which the police have been accused of 'irregular' conduct.

The Rev Peter Storey, president of the Methodist Church, said in a statement released here last night that the bishops' report on police conduct during the township protest must be taken 'with utmost seriousness and nothing less than a judicial commission of inquiry into police action is called for

'The report also reinforces the call by the Methodist Church not to use national servicemen in police operations. A statement like this by bishops known for their responsibility and integrity cannot be fobbed off

by the S A P public relations office

'For months now, disturbing allegations have been stone-walled by the police with the bland phrase "report your complaints to the nearest police station", but the present level of trust between black people and the police is at an all-time low and the police can now operate in circumstances that make public scrutiny very difficult.

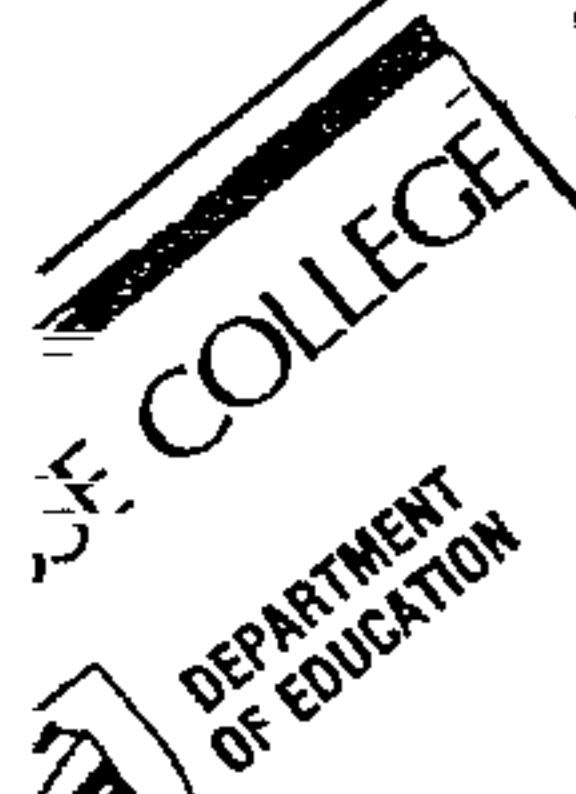
'Only a judicial commission could hope to get to the truth and if police conduct is above reproach they should welcome such a commission

'A further implication of the report is that it reveals the kind of operation in which national servicemen are becoming involved and reinforces our abhorrence of this development. Unless the SADF heeds our call to withdraw these men the whole question of wheth-

er Christians may serve under such conditions must become a major issue for the churches', Mr Storey said

Police have strongly denied the accusations of irregularities made by the bishops and claimed that they had already found 'untruths' in the report.

Trip is a j...
s too far
ts. Special micro-
o the country A
s to be a dock-
and when it will



**REGISTRATION FOR 1985
MATHS 8, 9 & MATRIC
INTERVIEWS BY APPOINTMENT
WITH THE PRINCIPAL**
CNR MAIN &
UPPER LIESBEEK
ROADS, ROSEBANK
SISTER COLLEGE OF BOSTON HOUSE CO

PHONE
65 2881
65 3021

CALL Times 8/12/84
251 252 253

Police action: Methodist call

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — The Methodist Church of Southern Africa has called for a judicial commission of inquiry into police conduct during the recent unrest, following a report by the Southern African Catholic Bishops' Conference (SACBC) in which the police have been accused of "irregular" conduct

The SACBC was responding to criticisms of their report by the police directorate of public relations who said they found it strange that the SACBC should publish information on alleged police misconduct without first consulting the police

The directorate also said they found "untruths in the chronology and events", and questioned the motives of the bishops in publishing the report

Reacting to the police directorate's criticisms, the SACBC said "Not a single incident referring to 'untruths' has been quoted by the police

"The chronology, which includes details of a number of deaths, was drawn up from press reports and research done by the South African Institute of Race Relations and the Detainees Parents' Support Committee (DPSC)

The Rev Peter Storey, president of the Methodist Church, said in a statement released in Johannesburg late last night that the SACBC report on police conduct during the township protest must be taken "with utmost seriousness, and nothing less than a judicial commission of inquiry into police action is called for"

Servicemen

"The report also reinforces the call by the Methodist Church not to use national servicemen in police operations. A statement like this by bishops known for their responsibility and integrity cannot be fobbed off by the SAP public relations office"

Affidavits

"All other details were obtained from affidavits taken before a commissioner of oaths and verified independently by a lawyer, who was convinced of their accuracy

The SACBC report, which gives detailed accounts of alleged reckless violence by police, was released in Pretoria on Thursday

Meanwhile the SACBC said yesterday that it did not approach police before publishing its report for fear that publication could have been halted

Violence
Police
Action

**SOLOMON
NXUMALO**



**speaks to
KHULU SIBIYA**

WANT SBS SPY

A MAN who claims he was a Security Police informer came in from the cold this week — confessing that he had spent the last seven months trying to infiltrate several political organisations.

Solomon Nxumalo stood up before an Alexandra Youth Congress meeting at the Wilgespruit Fellowship Centre and said: "I have seen the light. I am going to stop what I am doing. I no longer think those who are in the liberation struggle are anti-God. I'm going to start a new life."

Mr Nxumalo told the audience he had been persuaded to work for the Security Police after being picked up

by the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad in April

Public enemy No 1!

RAPE IS Swaziland's "public enemy number one"

Rape charges accounted for 80 percent of the cases in Swazi courts, Justice Minister David Matse told parliament this week when he tabled a tough bill proposing a mandatory nine-year jail term for the offence

Last month, Judge Denzil Will called rape "public enemy number one in Swaziland"

But the bill has been opposed by some tribal traditionalists

"They interrogated me, and handed me over to the SB I agreed to work for them," he said

A former Moroka Swallows soccer player, Mr Nxumalo said he left the country in 1977 and lived in Swaziland — "mixing freely with members of the African National Congress" for six years until his return to South Africa last year

"I wanted to come home in 1980, when my mother died, but couldn't. When my sister died last year, I decided to hell with it — I

had to come home"

Later, Mr Nxumalo also outlined the extent of his infiltration — claiming he had, among other things, kept tabs on theologian Beyers Naude, who was recently unbanned

He said he had attended at least 12 United Democratic Front meetings, including a welcome party in Alex for Dr Naude after his unbanning

Mr Nxumalo admitted he had been worried about the response to his "confession"

"I expected the worst — but instead Ayco gave me five-star treatment, and free board and food for four days

"They also let me use a telephone, in case I wanted to tell my boss I was safe"

An Ayco spokesperson explained later "We feel sorry for people like Mr Nxumalo, who are being used against their own people. We did not harm him because we realised he didn't know what he was doing

"We're happy he told us he was going to resign, and call on others in his position to do likewise before it's too late"

Mr Nxumalo had the final word

"I'm happy everything is over — I'm going to resign. I'm

convinced more than ever before that people in the liberation struggle are not as bad as they're made out to be

"My problem now is to get a job and look after my two children. I want to start a new life altogether"

BAR GIN GOLF

A quality ginger

Once you meet the Baro you're face to face

with certainty

Because you can bet it

insists on taste

You can bet he won't

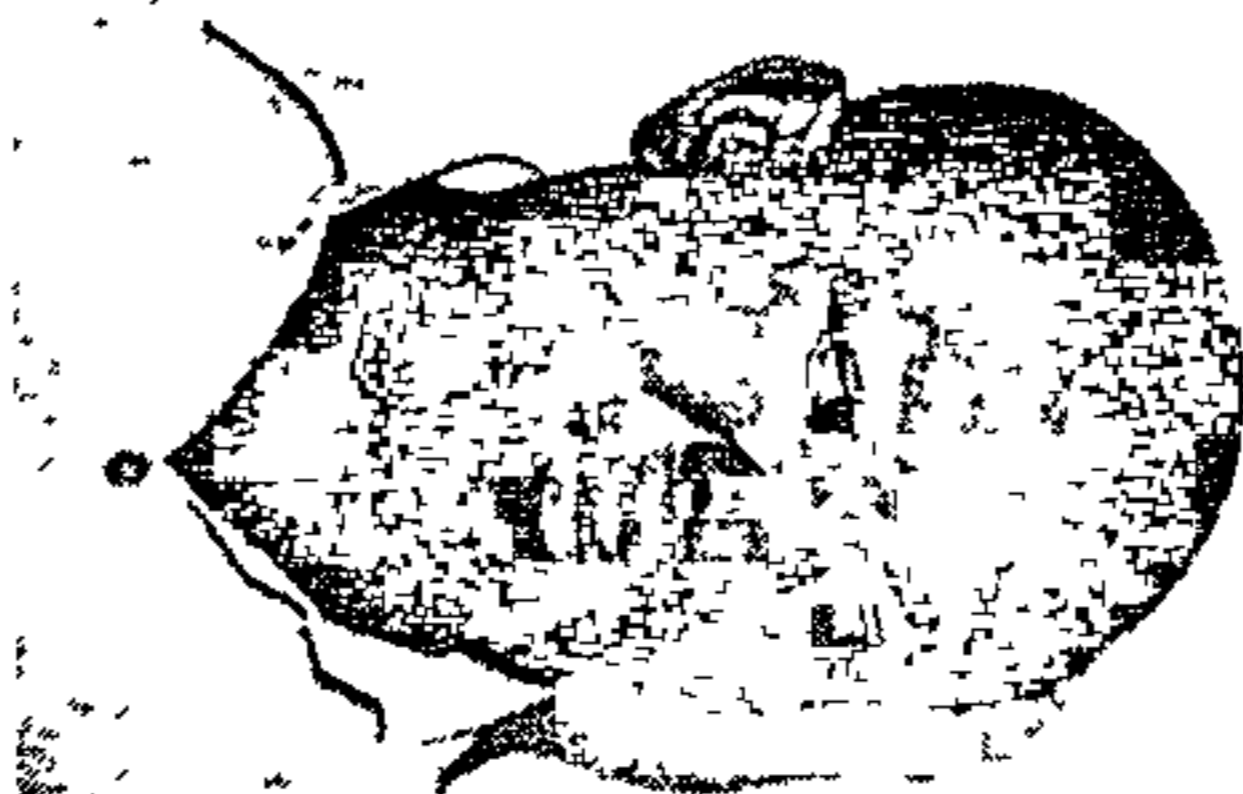
compromise on quality

YOU CAN BET

After seven months of trying to infiltrate

9/12/84
 (251)
 C. P. ...

**SOLOMON
 NXUMALO**



**speaks to
 KHULU SIBIYA**

IAN AMAN SBSPY

A MAN who claims he was a Security Police informer came in from the cold this week — confessing that he had spent the last seven months trying to infiltrate several political organisations.

Solomon Nxumalo stood up before an Alexandra Youth Congress meeting at the Wilgespruit

had to come home " Later, Mr Nxumalo also outlined the extent of his infiltration — claiming he had, among other things, kept tabs on theologian Beyers Naude, who was recently unbanned

He said he had attended at least 12 Unbanned Democratic Front meetings, including a welcome party in Alex for Dr Naude after his unbanning

convicted more than ever before that people in the liberation struggle are not as bad as they're made out to be

"My problem now is to get a job and look after my two children I want to start a new life altogether"

Solomon Nxumalo, safe, sound and e



The police and the unrest

Church says little regard for civilians



THE CATHOLIC Church says it has found shocking evidence of police brutality in the "occupation" of Transvaal townships during the recent unrest.

And it was no ordinary "occupation", the SA Catholic Bishops' Conference report says. "The SA army resembled a foreign army occupying enemy territory — without regard for civilians, and it appears, without regard for the law."

The critical SACBC report covers the tense period from August 21, the day before the fatal coloured elections, to November 14, a few days after the Transvaal regional stayaway.

In those three months, 150 people were killed

"We concede that others, besides police, were engaged in illegal and violent activities. Among the 150 deaths, at least eight are known to have been killed by persons other than the police

"But we cannot justify unwarranted or unlawful conduct on the part of the police," the report says

"What we find particularly disturbing is that many of the people whose affidavits provided the basis of this report do not appear to have provoked police action

Many victims claim that, at the time they were merely passersby, in their own homes, in their yards or on school pre-

The siege of the town



ZB MOLEFE on the Catholic Bishops' unrest investigation.

mises "

To test the truth of the affidavits and statements, adds the report, many of the deponents were later cross-examined by a lawyer

Alleged police brutality includes wanton or reckless violence — indiscriminate use of firearms, assaults, and beating of residents, assaults on mineworkers, damage to property, callous or insensitive conduct, reckless use of teargas, police conduct at funerals, rape, incarcerations and ambushes

Samson Mgudlwa, the father of Nicholas Mgudlwa, recounted the senseless death of his 10-year-old son in the report

On the night of September 24 — at about 8pm — Nicholas' family (four children and his father and mother) were watching television. Nicholas' father saw a white kombi driving slowly along the street they live in

Nicholas had gone to the back yard to chop wood. The family heard a shot being fired from the street. Mr Mgudlwa closed the door and called him to come inside

From the kitchen door, he saw his son lying on the ground. He rushed out to him and heard the kombi drive off

"I carried Nicholas into the house. He was limp and bleeding badly on the left side of the head. I could see his skull. I took the child to hospital

"I found a rubber bullet where he had been shot"

When he reported the incident to the Sebokeng police, they said they knew nothing about it, according to the report

But Mr Mgudlwa said he was able to recognise the kombi as a police vehicle — and he produced the rubber bullet he

found in the township legation on 15/9/84

The incident from Sehippo at in uniform

After the police

A doctor the bleeding

The who which let

On 16 were police

They perville about 6

Church says cops had little regard for victims — or the law



Siege of townships

340 (251) C. Press 9/12/84

On the night of September 24 — at about 8pm — Nicholas' family (four children and his father and mother) were watching television. Nicholas' father saw a white kombi driving slowly along the street they live in.

Nicholas had gone to the back yard to chop wood. The family heard a shot being fired from the street. Mr Mgudlwa closed the door and called him to come inside.

From the kitchen door, he saw his son lying on the ground. He rushed out to him and heard the kombi drive off.

"I carried Nicholas into the house. He was limp and bleeding badly on the left side of the head. I could see his skull. I took the child to hospital."

"I found a rubber bullet where he had been shot."

When he reported the incident to the Sebokeng police, they said they knew nothing about it, according to the report.

But Mr Mgudlwa said he was able to recognise the kombi as a police vehicle — and he produced the rubber bullet he

found next to Nicholas.

The description of random shooting of township residents is paralleled by the allegations concerning widespread assaults on residents by police, the report says.

The most savage example of this is the incident involving a standard three pupil from Soweto. She was ordered into a hippo at gunpoint, and told that children in uniform were the ones who caused trouble.

After sjambokking her for some time, the police told her to get out and go home.

A doctor at Orlando Clinic found that the beating had caused some internal bleeding.

The report quotes many other victims who testify to chilling police brutality which left them maimed — some for life.

On November 21, two girls aged 15 and 16 were allegedly raped by two white policemen in a police hippo.

They were ordered into a hippo in Sharpeville at about 4pm and kept inside until about 6.30am the following morning.

The report goes into graphic detail about the destruction, looting and theft suffered by residents in police hands.

Police provocation, humiliation and insensitive conduct crops up often in the report among the abusive terms used by police at various stages included 'kaffir', 'hond', 'Koele', 'you bloody f--- black men', and 'jou ma se gat'.

"It is such incidents that create the suggestions that some of the police regarded their duties as a kind of sport."

Dr Yousuf Variava, Dr Abu Baker Asvat and Clifford Goldsmith add chilling details to this frightening picture.

The doctor treated many of the unrest victims for injuries from live bullets, birdshot, rubber bullets and sjambok beatings.

And, the doctors add, the belief that teargas and rubber bullets are harmless is incorrect and dangerous.

The SACBC also points out that it intends to produce a pastoral letter assessing the present situation in the near future.

the

sons and

of the

med by a

des wan-

imate

Dispute over death in cells

ROM
10/12/87
257

By ANTON HARBER
Political Reporter

VIOLENCE — and not simply an epileptic fit — may allegedly have been responsible for the recent death in police custody of a Daveyton man, Mr Abel Ngwenya.

Mr Ngwenya died on November 29 within a few hours of being held by police. The incident passed with little notice as police claimed he had died of an epileptic fit.

However, a lawyer acting for the family said last week Mr Ngwenya had "died from violence, broadly speaking".

Although he could not give further details, the lawyer said a pathologist acting for the family had inspected the body.

The pathologist's report had not yet been submitted, but he indicated violence was involved, the lawyer said.

Mr Ngwenya, 31, was arrested at his house at 3am on November 29. Police told his wife, Mrs Norah Ngwenya, they were investigating a case of gun theft.

Within a few hours, police returned to tell his wife her husband had died.

"To my surprise, they asked me if my husband ever had an epileptic seizure, which I denied."

"Policemen claim he suffered epileptic fits. I refuse to believe that. My husband never suffered from epileptic fits."

Captain A de Korte, investigating officer in the case, said last week an inquest docket had been opened and would be forwarded to the public prosecutor.

The Detainees Parents Support Committee (DPSC) has indicated it considers Mr Ngwenya's death a further death in detention, because of the lack of clarity about why he had been held and how he died.

Sweet

'Untruths' in SACBC report

10/12/84
251
27

THE report by the South African Catholic Bishops' Conference (SACBC) on "irregular police action" during the recent disturbances in black townships, contained "untruths", police have claimed.

The South African Police (SAP), said in a statement released at the weekend they were not able to investigate the allegations made in the report "because they were made anonymously."

The police claimed the reports contained "untruths regarding detail, chronology and events."

"We find it strange that a responsible body like the SACBC should resort to collecting, and publishing information on alleged misconduct during the recent unrest in black townships, without first consulting the SAP so that, thorough investigations could be conducted and a "truthful, objective report published," the statement said

It added "judging from the corpulent publication which was compiled and released to the media by the SACBC, considerable time and effort was spent in the collection of information and compilation of the report

"Nevertheless, the police were only confronted with the publication by the media for meaningful comment, on the same day that the report was released for publication"

The police said they found it regrettable that the report, does not condemn or, for that matter, even mention that extent of damage "which runs into millions of rands," the victimisation, intimidation and brutal murder of innocent people by callous and lawless noters

"We cannot escape concluding that this course of action was followed for ulterior purposes," the statement further said

According to weekend reports, the SAP said they will only investigate any charge formally made by way of affidavits

"The allegations made in the report were made anonymously and only so-called initials of the complainants were furnished We cannot investigate such allegations," the reports said

The police comment follows a Press conference in Pretoria last week at which representatives of all the main local and foreign news services heard Roman Catholic Archbishop Denis Hurley say that the police appeared to have been "promoters of further unrest" and "creators of resentment and antagonism" in the black community

Archbishop Hurly's, remarks were based on the report compiled by the SACBC The church's fieldworkers and priests, assisted by an attorney, conducted a four-week investigation in Transvaal townships during which about 45 affidavits were drawn up

They alleged irregular police activity during the three months, beginning with the outbreak of violence in the Vaal Triangle on September 3.

The report — in the form of a booklet — alleges "reckless wanton violence," including

- Indiscriminate use of firearms
- Assaults and beatings.
- Assaults on mine-workers
- Damage to property.
- Provocative, callous or insensitive conduct, and,
- Indiscriminate or reckless use of teargas

11/12/84 (251)

Probe into deaths after police action

PRETORIA—Police investigations would be launched into all the deaths that resulted from police action in township unrest during the past three months, according to a police spokesman here yesterday

He was reacting to reports in weekend papers referring to two specific police investigations, concerning the shooting of a Sebokeng youth in September and the alleged rape of two teenage girls in November

Both incidents were dealt with in a booklet outlining township violence which was published last week by the South African Catholic Bishops Conference

The SAP spokesman said the police investigations had not resulted from the SACBC survey

'Every fatality is followed up by a post-mortem police inquiry,' he said

He would not comment

on how many investigations were being carried out at present.

The official death roll in townships following police action this year had reached 96 by the middle of November. Injuries totalled 195

According to figures released by Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, another 34 deaths and 215 injuries were not related to police action. Two police members were killed and a further 84 injured during the same period

The spokesman said investigations would not be launched into cases of injury 'unless people charged that they had been injured illegally'

He confirmed that a member of the SAP had been temporarily suspended after the police investigation into the murder of Mr Jacob Moleleki, who was arrested at an Evaton funeral in September

Cape Times
11/2/84

Probes into unrest deaths

PRETORIA — Police investigations would be launched into all the deaths that resulted from police action in township unrest during the past three months according to a police spokesman in Pretoria. He was reacting yesterday to weekend reports of two police investigations into the shooting of a Sebokeng youth and the alleged rape by two policemen of two teenage girls.

Both incidents were dealt with in a booklet on township violence published last week by the South African Catholic Bishops' Conference (SACBC).

The SAP spokesman said the police investigations had not resulted from the SACBC survey. The official death toll in townships following police action this year had reached 96 by the middle of November. Injuries totalled 195.

Police killed

According to figures released by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, during a speech in Virginia last month, another 34 deaths and 215 injuries were not related to police action. Two police members were killed and a further 84 injured during the same period.

The police spokesman said investigations would not be launched into cases of injury "unless people charged that they had been injured illegally".

The spokesman confirmed that a member of the SAP had been temporarily suspended after the police investigation into the alleged murder of Mr Jacob Moleleki, who was arrested at an Evaton funeral in September. According to the SACBC report, the policeman shot Mr Moleleki through the forehead at point-blank range.

The spokesman also confirmed that police were investigating allegations that two black girls, aged 15 and 16, had been raped by two white policemen in Sharpeville in September.

251

INVESTIGATIONS into allegations by two Vaal girls who claimed they were raped in a hippo by two policemen have been completed and the docket has been handed over to the Attorney-General for his decision, police said yesterday.

A spokesman for the Police Directorate HQ in Pretoria, Lieutenant T F Jefferson, said the decision on whether or not to charge the two men would be made by the AG in the next few weeks. The two policemen, Lt Jefferson

said, were still holding their jobs. The investigations are a sequel to an incident in which two girls, aged 15 and 16 and living in the same house in Sharpeville, claimed that they were raped in the back of a hippo battle car two

weeks ago. The girls said the police picked them up in the afternoon after they were allegedly involved in an argument with a group of boys over a camera. They claim they were forced to move around with the police,

AAPI A1
Hippo rape probe over

Police behaviour ‘Whites reaction a sign of ignorance’

STAR 22/12/84

251

—by—
Eugene Saldanha,
Religion Reporter

Two leaders of the country's largest Christian churches yesterday said white opinions on the police role in the recent unrest in the townships were based on ignorance and wishful thinking

The Rev Peter Storey,

president of the Methodist Church, and Archbishop Denis Hurley, president of the South African Catholic Bishops' Conference (SACBC), were reacting to the findings of a Human Sciences Research Council (HSRC) survey which shows that only 5,2 percent of white adults polled evaluated the actions of the police during the recent unrest as "too hard"

However, Mr Storey, who earlier this year made a dramatic call on the liberation movements to lay down their arms, said the finding that 43 percent of whites polled were in favour of negotiations with the ANC, was encouraging

"It is an indication that the call I initiated in October is gaining momentum and should be pressed upon by both parties," he added

Of the respondents who were questioned on the role of police in riot control, 43,3 percent said their actions were "too soft", while 41,5 percent said it was "just strong enough".

Early this month the SACBC issued a report accusing the police of irregular and illegal activity in the townships during the unrest

Both clerics said it was a "tragedy" that the poll was conducted only among the white section of the population

"The white population is almost completely ignorant of what took place in the townships I consider the results a confession of ignorance rather than a reflection of objective fact

"It would be interesting to see the results of a survey among people in the townships that suffered most in times of unrest," said Archbishop Hurley

"Only black people can answer any question about police action from personal experience

The reasons white people gave for the low poll in the coloured and Indian elections demonstrates how successfully the Government and the SABC have covered up a disastrous area," he said

The survey revealed that 14,4 percent of whites polled attributed the low poll to the voters' rejection of the new constitution, 35 percent attributed it to "apathy and ignorance" and 30,7 percent regarded "intimidation and propaganda by radical groups" as the cause

PRETORIA — The unrest since September in South Africa has thus far cost the SA Police about R7 million, the acting Commissioner of Police, Lieutenant-General Henne de Witt, said in Pretoria yesterday

Referring to the drop in the number of cases of terrorism this year, the general said this

STAR 22/12/84

Unrest cost R7 million

could be ascribed to successes by the police force

He said the tracking down and apprehension of terrorists, and the seizure of terrorist weapons had directly contributed to the drop in incidents of

terrorism

The country's crime rate had only increased by 1,64 percent during the 1983/84 financial year, despite factors such as the poor economy which had led to an increase in crime — Sapa